

**The
Technical
Bulletins**
of
Dianetics and Scientology

by
L. Ron Hubbard
Founder of Dianetics and Scientology

VOLUME VIII
1966–1969

Bridge Publications, Inc.

NEW ERA Publications International ApS



Published in the USA by
Bridge Publications, Inc.
4751 Fountain Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90029

ISBN 0-88404-479-3

Published in all other countries by
NEW ERA® Publications International ApS
Store Kongensgade 55
1264 Copenhagen K, Denmark

ISBN 87-7336-664-1

©1991
L. Ron Hubbard Library
All Rights Reserved

No part of this book may be reproduced
without the permission of the copyright owner.

DIANETICS, FLAG, HUBBARD, NEW ERA DIANETICS, OEC, OT, PURIFICATION RUNDOWN,
SCIENTOLOGY, SHSBC, THE BRIDGE, *Ability* magazine, BOOK 1, BOOK ONE, E-METER, HCO, LRH,
L. Ron Hubbard signature, the SCIENTOLOGY symbol, the DIANETICS symbol in circle, the
Class VIII symbol and the Sea Org symbol are trademarks and service marks owned by
Religious Technology Center and are used with its permission. SCIENTOLOGIST is a collective
membership mark designating members of the churches and missions of Scientology.

Printed in the United States of America



TECHNICAL BULLETINS

1966–1969

Contents

1966

HCOB	19 Jan.	Danger Conditions, Technical Data for Review Auditors	3
HCOB	21 Jan.	S&D Errors	5
HCOB	28 Jan.	Search and Discovery Data, How a Suppressive Becomes One	6
<i>Certainty</i> Vol. 13 No. 2	Feb.	Psychotics	9
HCOB	5 Feb.	S and D Warning	15
HCOB	5 Feb. II	“Letting the Pc Itsa”, The Properly Trained Auditor	18
HCOB	9 Feb.	Release Grades	21
HCOB	11 Feb.R	Free Needles, How to Get Them on a Pc	23
HCOB	12 Feb.	The “Dangerous Auditor”	25
<i>Certainty</i> Vol. 13 No. 3	Mar.	What Is Greatness?	27
<i>Ability 179</i>	20 Mar.	Times Must Change	30
<i>Freedom</i>	Apr.	Economics	32
HCOB	3 Apr.	Dianetic Auditing Course	40
HCOB	10 June	S&D Commands	48
HCOB	10 June II	S&D—The Missed Items	49



Lectures	July–Dec.	<i>Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Lectures (July–Dec. 1966)</i>	50
HCOB	20 July	The Type Two PTS	51
HCOB	10 Aug.	Errors of Students	52
HCOB	22 Aug.	Floating Needles, Listing Processes	55
HCOB	23 Aug.	Service Facsimile	56
Book	Sept.	<i>Introducing the E-Meter</i>	57
HCOB	20 Sept.	Minus Scale Releases: ARC Straightwire, Dianetic	58
HCOB	21 Sept.	ARC Break Needle	60
HCOB	27 Sept.	The Anti-Social Personality, The Anti-Scientologist	61
<i>The Auditor 18</i>		What Every Auditor Should Know	69
HCOB	18 Nov.	Rehab on Self Analysis	73
HCOB	30 Nov.	Assessment for Service Facsimiles	74
<i>The Auditor 19</i>	Dec.	Dianetics, Scientology and Beyond	75

1967

HCOB	2 Jan.	Sub-Zero Releases, Examiner's Safeguard	81
HCOB	2 Jan.	Dating—Forbidden Words	82
HCOB	19 Jan.	Manifestations of Engrams and Secondaries Further Defined	83
HCOB	12 Feb.	The Responsibilities of Leaders <i>AKH Series 13</i>	85
HCOB	22 Mar.	Alter-Is and Degraded Beings <i>AKH Series 14</i>	98
<i>The Auditor 25</i>		Dianetics: Its Relationship to Scientology	100
<i>Ability</i>	15 June	Man from Mud	104



HCOB	30 June	Evidences of an Aberrated Area	106
<i>The Auditor 27</i>		The Goal of Training	108
HCOB	19 Aug.	The Supreme Test	110
HCOB	13 Sept.	Remedy B <i>Word Clearing Series 27</i>	112
HCOB	18 Sept.	Complexity and Confronting	113
HCOB	18 Sept.	Scales	116
	20 Sept.	Ron's Journal 1967	119
HCOB	24 Sept.	Seasickness	120
HCOB	8 Oct.	Clear Checks and Re-Clear Checks	121
HCOB	9 Oct.RA	Contact Assist	123
HCOB	11 Oct.	Clay Table Training	125
<i>Ability 197</i>	15 Oct.	Politics	127
HCOB	5 Nov.	Critics of Scientology	129
HCOB	9 Nov.	Revision of Remedy A, Remedy B, and S and Ds <i>Word Clearing Series 28</i>	131
HCOB	28 Nov.	"The Key S&D Question . . ."	135
HCOB	27 Dec.	List Handling	136
1968			
HCOB	9 Jan.	Money Process	139
HCOB	13 Jan.	S&Ds	140
HCOB	16 Jan.	Starting of Preclears	142
HCOB	19 Jan.	S&Ds, S&Ds by Button	143
<i>The Auditor 34</i>	Mar.	Training and Life	145
HCOB	12 Mar.	Mistakes, Anatomy Of	147

<i>Ability 207</i>		The Bridge from Chaos to Total Freedom	148
HCOB	18 Apr.	Needle Reactions above Grade IV	149
<i>The Auditor 36</i>	May	What It Means to Be a Scientologist	151
HCOB	4 May	Dianetic Courses, Stuck Pictures	154
HCOB	7 May R	Upper Indoc TRs	156
HCOB	20 May	Overt-Motivator Sequence	160
HCOB	24 May	Coaching	163
<i>Certainty</i> Vol. 16 No. 6	June	Scientology and the Group	166
Book	July	<i>Introduction to Scientology Ethics</i>	168
<i>The Auditor</i>	mid-68	You As an Auditor	169
Book	Aug.	<i>The Phoenix Lectures</i>	171
HCOB	1 Aug.	The Laws of Listing and Nulling	172
<i>The Auditor 39</i>	Aug.	The Cycle of Action	174
HCOB	5 Aug.	Change of Commands, Overt-Motivator Sequence	176
HCOB	6 Aug.	R3H	177
HCOB	14 Aug. R	Remedy B Environment and “New Style” <i>Word Clearing Series 29</i>	178
HCOB	23 Aug. I	Arbitraries	180
HCOB	23 Aug. II	Workability of Tech	181
HCOB	26 Aug. I	Rehab and Correction	182
HCOB	26 Aug. II	The Class VIII Course	184
HCOB	28 Aug. I	Out-Tech	186
HCOB	28 Aug. II	Drugs	187
HCOB	29 Aug.	Drug Data	189

HCOB	31 Aug.	Written C/S Instructions	191
HCOB	1 Sept.	Points on Case Supervision	192
HCOB	4 Sept. I	“Don’t Force a Pc Who Is Ill . . .”	193
HCOB	4 Sept. II	“When You Run a Valence Shifter . . .”	194
HCOB	6 Sept.	Checking for False Reads	195
HCOB	10 Sept. II	Valence Shifter	196
HCOB	10 Sept. III	Standard Tech Data	197
HCOB	10 Sept. IV	Case Supervisor, Admin in Auditing	199
HCOB	10 Sept. V	Flunks	200
HCOB	11 Sept. I	False Reads	201
HCOB	11 Sept. II	Case Supervisor Data	202
HCOB	11 Sept. III	C/S Instructions	203
HCOB	15 Sept. I	“The First Thing I Learned . . .”	204
HCOB	15 Sept.R II	Tiredness	205
HCOB	16 Sept. I	End Phenomena	206
HCOB	16 Sept. II	AOs—OT Sections	207
HCOB	17 Sept.R I	Six Zones of Action	208
HCOB	17 Sept. II	Ethnics	209
HCOB	17 Sept. III	Gross Case Supervision Errors	210
HCOB	17 Sept. IV	Overrun Process	211
HCOB	19 Sept.	“Old Lists Are Not to Be Copied . . .”	212
HCOB	20 Sept. I	Review, Ordering People To	213

HCOB	20 Sept. II	Glee <i>Word Clearing Series 12</i>	214
HCOB	22 Sept.	Rehabs	215
HCOB	23 Sept. I	Drugs and Trippers	216
HCOB	23 Sept. II	Violation of the Laws of Listing and Nulling	218
HCOB	23 Sept. III	New Rudiments	219
Lectures	24 Sept.	<i>The Class VIII Lectures (24 Sept.–15 Oct. 1968)</i>	220
HCOB	25 Sept.	Continuous PT Overts	222
HCOB	26 Sept.	“The Study of the ‘Well Done’ LRH C/S Folders . . .”	223
HCOB	27 Sept. II	ARC Straightwire	224
HCOB	28 Sept.	Dianetics	225
HCOB	29 Sept. RA	List Correction—The Short L4	226
HCOB	30 Sept.	Lists	228
<i>The Auditor</i> 41	Oct.	Scientology Technology	229
HCOB	4 Oct. I	Ruds	230
HCOB	4 Oct. II	“Pre-OTs Who Have Been Audited . . .”	231
HCOB	4 Oct. III	Advance Courses	232
HCOB	5 Oct.	ARC Break Needle	233
HCOB	7 Oct. I	Assessment	234
HCOB	7 Oct. II	ARC Break Needle	236
HCOB	8 Oct. I	Assessment: LX1	237
HCOB	8 Oct. II	Case Supervisor—Folder Handling	238

<i>The Auditor</i> 43	11 Oct.	This Is the Auditor's Code of 1968	239
HCO PL	14 Oct.RA	The Auditor's Code	242
HCOB	14 Oct. I	Meter Position	244
HCOB	14 Oct. II	Definition of Recall	245
HCOB	16 Oct.	Supervisor's Duty	246
HCO Info Ltr	16 Oct.	E-Meters Replace Guns	247
HCOB	18 Oct.	Processing Sequence	255
HCOB	20 Oct.	The Purpose of Class VIII	256
HCOB	21 Oct.R	Floating Needle	258
HCOB	22 Oct.R	Teaching the Class VIII	260
HCOB	1 Nov. I	High TA	261
HCOB	1 Nov. II	Overt-Motivator Definitions	263
HCOB	2 Nov.R	Case Supervisor, Class VIII, The Basic Processes	264
HCOB	9 Nov.	Clearing Commands, All Levels	271
<i>Freedom</i>	25 Nov.	On Writing to Governments	272
HCOB	5 Dec.	Unresolving Cases	274
HCOB	10 Dec.	Correction	275
HCOB	15 Dec.RB	L4BRB, For Assessment of All Listing Errors	276
HCOB	26 Dec.I	The Third Party Law	281

1969

<i>The Auditor</i> 44	Jan.	The Value of Scientology	287
HCOB	5 Jan.R	Unresolving Cases, Additional Note	289

HCOB	8 Jan.	Drugs and “Insanity”, Noncompliance and Alter-Is	290
HCOB	25 Jan.	Targets and Computers <i>Computer Series 2</i> <i>Target Series 6</i>	293
HCOB	3 Feb.	Triple Grades, Flows	294
HCOB	9 Feb.	Research Notes	296
<i>Freedom</i>	27 Feb.	A Reason Psychiatric Front Groups Attack Scientology	297
<i>Freedom</i>	27 Feb.	Druidism and Psychiatry	299
HCOB	28 Feb.	Medical Doctors	301
<i>Freedom</i>	1 Mar.	Fast Justice	302
<i>Freedom</i>	1 Mar.	Patriotism	304
<i>Freedom</i>	1 Mar.	Economics—War and Tax	308
<i>Freedom</i>	1 Mar.	Today’s Terrorism	312
HCOB	3 Mar.	Case Gain, Completing Levels <i>KSW Series 32</i>	314
<i>Freedom</i>	11 Mar.	Brainwashing	316
<i>Freedom</i>	11 Mar.	British “Justice” and Evidence	322
HCOB	12 Mar. II	Physically Ill Pcs and Pre-OTs	324
HCOB	17 Mar.	Politics	331
HCOB	17 Mar.R	Summary Report Form <i>Auditor Admin Series 12RA</i>	332
<i>Freedom</i>	19 Mar.	Riots	335
<i>Freedom</i>	Mar.	A Paper on the Difficulties of Researching in the Humanities, A Summary on Scientology for Scientists	336
HCOB	2 Apr.RA	Dianetic Assists	342
HCOB	5 Apr.	New Preclears: The Workability of Scientology	346
HCOB	6 Apr.	Fundamental Auditing	351



HCOB	6 Apr. II	Dianetics Course Auditing Requirements	354
HCOB	17 Apr.R	Dianetic Case Supervision	356
HCOB	17 Apr. II	Dianetic Case Failures	357
HCOB	22 Apr.	Dianetics versus Scientology	359
HCOB	22 Apr. II	Somatics and OTs	361
HCOB	23 Apr.RA	Dianetics, Basic Definitions	363
HCOB	23 Apr. III	Past Lives	368
HCOB	24 Apr.RA	Dianetic Use	370
HCOB	24 Apr.R II	Dianetic Results	375
HCOB	26 Apr.R I	Somatics	377
HCOB	27 Apr. II	Dianetic Failures	379
HCOB	28 Apr.R	High TA in Dianetics	380
HCOB	29 Apr.	Assessment and Interest	382
HCOB	30 Apr.	Auditor Trust	384
<i>Freedom</i>	1 May	Justice	385
HCOB	1 May	Grinding Out Engrams	388
<i>The Auditor 49</i>	May	The Value of Training	390
<i>Freedom</i>	May	Drug Addiction	392
HCOB	7 May IV	The Five GAEs	394
HCOB	7 May R V	Floating Needle	395
HCOB	7 May VI	Summary of How to Write an Auditor's Report, Worksheets and Summary Report, with Some Additional Information	396
HCOB	8 May I	Important Study Data	398
HCOB	8 May R II	Teaching the Dianetics Course	399



HCOB	9 May RA	Case Supervising New Era Dianetics Folders	400
HCOB	11 May R I	Meter Trim Check	402
HCOB	11 May R II	Forcing a Pc	403
<i>Freedom</i>	12 May	Government and Revolt	404
HCOB	13 May	Peculiarities	406
HCOB	14 May I	Sickness	407
HCOB	14 May III	Cultural Lag	408
HCOB	15 May	Dirty Needle	410
HCOB	17 May	TRs and Dirty Needles	411
HCOB	18 May R	Erasure	412
HCOB	19 May RB	Drug and Alcohol Cases, Prior Assessing	413
HCOB	20 May	Keeping Dianetics Working in an Area	415
HCOB	21 May	Assessment	418
HCOB	22 May	Dianetics, Its Background	421
HCOB	23 May R	Auditing Out Sessions, Narrative versus Somatic Chains	424
HCOB	24 May I	The Difficult Case	426
HCOB	24 May II	Dianetic High Crimes	428
HCOB	27 May	The VIIIs Nightmare	429
HCOB	28 May RA I	How Not to Erase	430
HCOB	28 May II	Dianetics and Results, Dianetic Counseling Groups	433
HCOB	6 June	Prediction and Consequences	436
HCOB	7 June R	How to Make a Person Sober	438

HCOB	11 June	Materials, Scarcity Of	439
<i>Freedom</i>	15 June	The Bland Personality	440
<i>Freedom</i>	15 June	Control “Sciences”	441
<i>Freedom</i>	16 June	How to Win an Argument	443
<i>The Auditor</i> 48	16 June	Dianetics	445
<i>Freedom</i>	16 June	Quackery and Fakery	448
<i>Freedom</i>	23 June	Crime and Psychiatry	450
HCOB	28 June RA	How to Case Supervise Dianetics Folders	452
HCOB	16 July	“I Have Made a Breakthrough . . .”	457
HCOB	17 July RB I	New Era Dianetics Command Training Drills	459
HCOB	17 July II	Flagrant Auditing Errors	464
<i>The Auditor</i> 50	July	Why Feel Guilty?	467
HCOB	19 July RA I	Dianetics and Illness	473
HCOB	21 July II	One-hand Electrodes	476
HCOB	22 July R	Auditing Speed	477
HCOB	22 July II	High TA Assessment	478
HCOB	23 July	Auditor Assignment Policies	480
HCOB	24 July R	Seriously Ill Pcs	482
HCOB	27 July	Antibiotics	483
HCOB	29 July	The “Art” of Case Supervision	485
HCOB	2 Aug.R	“LX” Lists	487
HCOB	3 Aug.	LX2	489
HCOB	9 Aug. I	LX1 (Conditions)	490

HCOB	9 Aug.RA II	Case Folder Analysis, New Era Dianetics	491
HCOB	15 Aug.	Flying Ruds	496
HCOB	16 Aug.R	Handling Illness in Scientology	498
<i>The Auditor</i>	23 Aug.	The New Dianetics	501
<i>The Auditor</i>	2 Sept.	Standard Dianetic Gains	504
HCOB	19 Sept.	Study Slowness	509
<i>Freedom</i>	24 Sept.	The Fight for Freedom	511
<i>Freedom</i>	24 Sept.	“Cult”	514
<i>Freedom</i>	25 Sept.	Drug Problems	516
<i>Freedom</i>	25 Sept.	Tangled Terms	518
<i>Freedom</i>	26 Sept.	Being Good	520
<i>Freedom</i>	26 Sept.	The Road Out	522
<i>Freedom</i>	29 Sept.	Student Victims	525
HCOB	5 Oct. I	Triple Flows	526
<i>The Auditor</i>	11 Oct.	Scientology, The Senior Science	529
HCOB	12 Oct.	Dianetic Triples Plural Item	531
HCOB	17 Oct.RB	Drugs, Aspirin and Tranquilizers	532
<i>Freedom</i>	30 Oct.	Cultural Destruction	536
HCOB	5 Nov.R V	LX 3 (Attitudes)	540
<i>Freedom</i>	9 Nov.	Too Many Enemies	541
<i>Freedom</i>	14 Nov.	Medical Charts	543
HCOB	15 Nov.R I	Case Supervision, Auditing and Results	544
HCOB	15 Nov. II	Case Supervision, How It Goes Nonstandard	546
<i>Freedom</i>	15 Nov.	Old-Fashioned Holdovers	548

<i>Freedom</i>	15 Nov.	A Champion	550
HCOB	23 Nov.RB III	Student Rescue Intensive	552
<i>Freedom</i>	25 Nov.	The Evolution of Totalitarianism	554
<i>Freedom</i>	25 Nov.	False Reports	559
HCOB	2 Dec.	Rising TA	562
About the Author			563
Subject Index			565
Alphabetical List of Titles			583
Bibliography			587
Scientology Churches and Organizations			605

1966

Early in 1966, Ron turned over his hats at Saint Hill and traveled to the Canary Islands to do advanced research. In March he flew on to the southern African country of Rhodesia (since renamed Zimbabwe), where he continued his research and investigated the relationship of the individual to a large group.

Returning to Saint Hill in July, Ron resumed lecturing to students on the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course, completing this monumental, six-year series of lectures and demonstrations in December.

On the first of September, Ron resigned from all directorships in Scientology organizations and devoted his time to lecturing and further research. Toward the end of the year, he was awarded his third Explorers Club flag, which he was to carry on a research expedition: the Hubbard Mediterranean Geological Survey Expedition, examining ancient Mediterranean civilizations and amplifying man's knowledge of his history.

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 19 JANUARY 1966

Review Auditors
Level III Students

DANGER CONDITIONS
TECHNICAL DATA FOR REVIEW AUDITORS

To cure a disagreement one can:

1. Locate disagreements on certain subjects by listing a question such as "On _____ what do you disagree with?" and locating the item with assessment and blowing it by inspection (itsa).
2. Locate former similar subjects the person disagreed with.
3. Locate things on the subject the person has not understood and get them clarified.
4. Locate earlier-similar subjects the person has not understood and get them clarified.

IMPORTANT—if a person's attitude does not change after doing one of the above, do another or find another item using same process (listed above) as before.

A whole case will fall apart this way.

Compulsive bypassing can be handled by:

1. Doing disagreements as above.
2. Doing misunderstands as above.
3. Finding persons similar to the person being bypassed, using standard listing and assessing as in all these.
4. Flattening a question "Who shouldn't be ignored?" (Don't run "Who has bypassed you?" or "Who should be ignored?" as these are out-of-ARC processes.)

Ordinary Comm Processes also help, of course, and a good Grade 0 Release helps. Higher release grades help. And clearing, naturally, takes care of the lot, of course.

There is direct coordination between the state of a case (state of meter also) and the ability to follow a command line. The worse off the case (or meter), the less the person can follow a comm line. A person with a very high or very low TA and/or a stuck needle or an ARC broke needle (floats but never responds and lots of bad indicators) should not only never be an executive but also will raise havoc in an org.



It is a standard Review action in an org to handle such cases sent to Review by reason of having been part of Danger condition assignments. In such cases, aside from usual Review actions, the above should be done.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex
HCO BULLETIN OF 21 JANUARY 1966

Remimeo

SEARCH AND DISCOVERY

(Ethics-Type Cases, PTSes)

S&D ERRORS

(Handling PTSes with S&D)

When you have a failed Search and Discovery, the following are incorrect or have been omitted:

1. Incorrect item (errors in listing or assessment, over or under listing, bad metering, poor question).
2. Person has not actually been made to disconnect from the SP by declaration in writing.
3. It was really an ARC break, not an SP, and ARC breaks should have been looked for instead of SPs.
4. The SP found as refused by the auditor or Ethics.

The golden rule of S&D also applies—if it isn't the correct person or group that was "found," the good indicators won't come in.

So *any* incorrectly done S&D (as above) will not result in a pc bright-eyed and bushy-tailed. All S&Ds correctly done on a pc that is PTS result in remarkable recoveries. Magical to see. So don't blame S&D if it "fails." Blame the lack of skill in using it, and the person who ordered it or did it should be retrained.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 28 JANUARY 1966

Remimeo
Tech Hats
Qual Hats
All Students
Level IV
and above

LEVEL IV

SEARCH AND DISCOVERY DATA
HOW A SUPPRESSIVE BECOMES ONE

(Edited from a taped conference with
Saint Hill Tech and Qual personnel—20 Dec. 1965)

Search and Discovery is being made, and auditors are finding on one person and another, “myself.” Well, just amongst us girls, of course, you are going to find it. One of the best reasons you are going to find it is that it is part of the R6 bank. The other reason you are going to find it is that after a person is totally overwhelmed by a suppressive he assumes the valence of the suppressive. And a person you would find that on has actually been pretty suppressive.

What you’re doing is, you are pushing S&D to a point where you are clearing suppression. It wasn’t intended to go that far.

If you were to ask the listing question, however, “Name ‘myself’ ” or “Give ‘myself’ a name,” you would then get the suppressive.

But this is getting very adventurous, because it is part of the R6 bank. It is getting very adventurous to do anything about it. We seem to be happy about having “myself.” I would just let them go right on being happy about it. With skill you probably could bring out the identity of this person whose valence had come over them. It would all depend on the auditor who is doing it. If I were doing it, I’d go ahead and break it down. But not a Class III Auditor who is not sure what he is going up against, who is repeating the word several times, repeating the question, trying to check it to make sure the listing question is clean. Don’t you see, you are never going to get that listing question clean. That I assure you. That question can’t be listed out.

That is the mechanism of suppression—overwhelming a person. Oddly enough you will only find it on persons who are suppressive and of course you’ve walked into the real mechanism of how does a suppressive become a suppressive? He becomes a suppressive by taking over the valence of a suppressive.

Then when you list it out, you get “myself,” and this is compounded by the fact that it’s part of the R6 bank so you don’t dare do much with it, but it will let a bunch of steam off the case.

With some very, very, very, very upstage auditing, very careful indeed, give them the auditing question once, then say, “Go on and answer the question” but never repeat it, never check the thing to find out if it’s a clean list—you probably

would get at least one recent SP out of that combination. How we do that at that stage when I've not worked with it technically I would not be able to tell you, but I just know that it would be very risky. It makes me feel like maybe I shouldn't do anything about it at all because it's too risky, but I can see somebody getting messed up.

THE MAIN TROUBLE IN S&D

Your main trouble in S&D is much worse than that—it is simply an inability to assess. And auditors since time immemorial have had trouble assessing. They have two troubles in assessing. They underlist and they overlist. It's almost an accident that an auditor ever lists the right lists the right way. I'm not saying that sarcastically but it has been my experience in teaching auditors to assess that they have two faults—they underlist and they overlist.

If they do either one of these things, they are going to ARC break the pc and then the list isn't going to be nullable because the pc is not responding to the auditor's voice as well, and it quite often was the first one on the list which is where they never looked. More fundamental than that, is simply the problem of reading an E-Meter. Those technical facts are in the road of S&D.

ASSESSING AN S&D

Actually, an auditor who can assess can pass off an S&D so fast it would be like dealing cards done by a Monte Carlo Vingt-et-Un player; he could just roll them off left, right and center. There's no real trouble in it. It's a very fast action. It all depends on how much you want to keep the pc under tension in the action, because an assessment isn't auditing to begin with.

You would start session with "Sit down, I'm going to assess you now. Do you have some answers to this question? Brr. Brr. Brr." And the pc says, "I want to tell you about—" "All right, good, I'm glad you're going to tell me about that but right now I want some answers to this question." See? Then "brrrrr" on down and then you'll notice your needle relax. Then you say, "All right, now I'm going through this list." Rat-a-tat, etc. "That's it, all right. Thanks very much." Pc cognites ten minutes. Pc cognites and the meter blows up and good indicators come in, and you've done an S&D. There is nothing more complicated than that.

You've got auditors who were trying to do an S&D in a session. You got them that are afraid the pc has already given it on the list. You got them that haven't learned how the meter reacts when you've got a complete list. (A meter just falls flat when you've got a complete list. The needle goes clean.) And you've got them that aren't sure that they've got any SP, and they just didn't see that the meter did a surge on one of them. Then you get somebody who has overlisted and he's just plowed the guy in, so he can't assess it back easily.

Then you get the fellow who had four of them fall. Certainly if you've got four falling there's two things that can be wrong at this point which makes it very difficult to run back. In one, you have passed it. It's above the four which are falling. You've missed it, and the pc is simply discharging on it. And actually you can ask the pc which one was it and he'll say, "Well, it was Joe, of course."



That's above the four. Practically every one after the right one will read, because it's actually blowing down all the time. He's no longer paying any attention to the auditor.

Then the other thing is you just haven't completed the list.

You have to make an opinion as to whether or not you've overlisted or underlisted. You can also pick up a dirty needle and an ARC broken pc or protesty pc if you've gone by the right one.

Here are the evils of listing, and here are the evils of assessment showing up on S&D. They are simply auditor goofs—it's just lack of experience on the part of the auditor and lack of understanding of what he's supposed to be doing. But an auditor who can really assess can knock these things off. I'd spot what auditors can assess reliably, and I'd give them specialized jobs of that character that require listing. This is a very, very highly skilled action. You save a lot of time by pulling such an auditor back into specialty.

REVIEW ACTION

In Review you have to do it sometimes when it's been done. So you have the additional answer of "How do you patch up an assessment that's already been goofed?" And "Where is the list that was lost?" You've got the problem of the list that was completed out of session. "And I got home and was lying in bed . . ." and so forth. So in Review you always assume the pc continued the list after the session. If the pc is there as a flat ball bearing, you just automatically assume the pc thought of it afterwards or something. It isn't that the Tech auditor always got it.

I'll give you a tip in Qual. If you assume automatically that standard technology has not been applied, as your first gambit, in anybody that you're putting back together again, you'll about 99% be right. Somehow or other it slipped by in Tech. It slipped by. Somebody thought he did it. Somebody thought it was on the report. And therefore it looked like it didn't work or something. Something was there. And in all of my D of Ping I have not found it possible to detect all departures from tech by auditors. I've never been able to bat 1000 on that. Naturally, it's nearly impossible.

Technically, what you have to do doesn't mean that you have to invent technology because there are very standard answers to all these things.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



CERTAINTY

The Official Publication of DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY in the British Isles
Vol. 13 No. 2 2 February 1966

PSYCHOTICS

In a footnote early in the book *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health* I promised to publish material someday on the subject of institutional psychosis.

Recently I was fortunate enough to make a breakthrough on this subject. I had supposed that it would be necessary to undertake a considerable amount of research work in institutions to complete that which I began so many years ago. Researching recently on the reasons cases worsen after they become better, the answer tumbled out all unexpectedly and shed an entirely new light on the whole subject of insanity.

We are confronted in our modern society with a growing statistic for insanity. The number of psychotics is increasing, apparently, faster than the population growth. This could mean many things. It could mean that the psychiatrist was inept in applying what he knew, it could mean that there were insufficient numbers of psychiatrists, as they state, or it could mean, as they tell the legislators, that insufficient funds are being appropriated for the handling of psychosis. But the answer is apparently none of these.

If one wished to halt an epidemic, it would be necessary to isolate the germ or virus which was causing it. This has become accepted procedure in the field of public health and is intensely effective. However, scientific methodology has never really been applied to the field of psychosis. It is such a frantic and desperate field that anyone associated with it has little time for careful consideration. The patients are in such dangerous condition, their families and friends are so desperate, that no one could be expected to look for the actual cause of the situation. Thus the true facts concerning psychosis have been masked.

If you want to know why people are having trouble with something, it is a good thing to look at the something. In it you will find that things have not been defined. There is no true, acceptable definition of psychosis. The root word "PSYCH" refers only to a being or soul and the "OSIS" could loosely be defined as "the condition of." Therefore, in actual fact, it is not much of a word and if we look it up in the larger dictionaries we will find some long, complex dissertation or a sweeping generality which, frankly, would never be accepted in the physical sciences as a definition for anything, reflecting as it does wholly opinion. The word "psychosis" is not, however, completely inept as it at least indicates that it is something about a spirit or soul or its quality of animation.

Thus we can suspect, if the thing has never adequately been defined, that a great many misconceptions exist concerning it, and furthermore, it would seem pretty obvious that if man had not defined what it was then he was very far from being able to identify the source of it.



We all have some idea of what we mean when we say “insane,” “crazy” or “nutty,” but half the time we only mean that we don’t agree with the action. Things which are unreasonable to us or not understood we commonly refer to as “insane,” “crazy” or “nutty.” Thus man does not make a differentiation between what he disagrees with and an actual deteriorated mental state dangerous to the society and the individual.

So the first thing we can know about psychosis is that it is becoming more widespread for two reasons:

1. Man has not adequately or workably defined it and
2. The true source of it has not been identified.

There follows, naturally, a third fact that it has not been cured, quite obviously, because it is getting worse.

The whole subject has been so wrapped up in untested opinion that the ordinary scientist has found it quite unapproachable. The whole field bristles with authoritarian differences of view and bitter arguments.

The number of types of “psychoses” which have been listed over the years have become so great that classification has become relatively meaningless. Further, the names given mean different things to different schools of psychiatry.

Examining this sea of turmoil, human misery, mistreatment and failure, one would not ordinarily expect to find any ready solution. If one intended to find a solution, one could have expected to search for some years amongst the institutional population observing and taking notes until at last one had identified some common denominator of the illness which might lead to relief.

The orderly mind of a research scientist would, however, begin to take the problem itself apart on the basis of excluding those things which had not led to a ready solution, and the fact I am about to give you here should have been realized a long time ago.

Psychosis has not been solved because it has been studied in the wrong place. This is the first observation which might lead to a resolution of the problem. The source of psychosis is rarely to be found in the artificial atmosphere of an institution, therefore the problem was not earlier solved. After all, it didn’t occur *in* the institution. The person was sent there *after* it occurred. So the source of psychosis is obviously *outside* institutions. Further, a psychotic patient is seldom able to discuss accurately his life outside, so the institution would only give one evidence on the *results* of the source of psychosis; the source would be elsewhere.

The true psychotic is not always found in an institution. Behind those gray walls you mainly discover his victims. The true psychotic is one who causes hysteria, apathy, misconceptions and the reactions of stress in others. That is the identity of the being that is the source of psychosis.

He is, by and large, rather unfrontable as a being, talking in the widest generalities, and sounds quite sane unless you listen to him closely. Then it will

be found that the reasons he gives do not quite make sense, but are all directed toward the necessity of smashing or brutalizing anyone and everyone or selected groups, or material objects.

The actual psychotic is covertly or overtly destructive of anything the rest of us consider good or decent or worthwhile.

Sometimes such a being is “successful” in life, but the end result of his activities are what you would expect—total smash. Some notable examples were Hitler and Napoleon. Not even historians are quite brave enough to state that these two beings were totally, completely and incomprehensibly separated from reality and acted without good cause, reason or justification other than an obsession to destroy, ruin and bring misery to millions.

How Napoleon, for instance, justified beginning an attack on Russia too late in the year for his troops to operate there at all is very hard to see. Why Hitler had to destroy the Jewish people in Germany as a “necessary act in prosecuting his war against the world outside of Germany” has no other answer other than madness.

The true psychotic brings about an hysterical, apathetic or deranged mental condition in others. He or she does it for “many good reasons,” does it for no reason at all, or doesn’t even notice that he is doing it.

The true psychotic worships destruction and abhors reasonable, decent or helpful actions.

Although history affords us innumerable examples, they are so common in the society around us that one does not have to go into a study of mass murderers to find them. The phenomenon is by no means rare and at the absolute minimum is 2½ percent of the population.

This individual fills the institutions with victims, the hospitals with the sick and the graveyards with the dead. The statistics of psychosis are not going to lessen in the society until this type of personality is completely isolated and understood.

The first problem one confronts in identifying the true psychotic is that anyone detecting in himself, or herself, some destructive urge is likely to believe that he or she is psychotic. This is definitely not the case. One of the primary characteristics of the true psychotic is a total lack of introspection, a total irresponsibility for the consequences of his or her acts, a complete insensibility to the pain or suffering of others, coupled with a logic which explains it all away but uses reasons which are not sensible to any of the rest of us.

An actual psychotic never for a moment suspects his madness. You and I have often wondered about our own sanity, particularly since nobody could define it, but a psychotic never does.

Further, he would not help his fellow man if his own life depended upon it—he would rather perish.

This being is difficult to spot because he does not, ordinarily, fling himself about and make scenes. He is often entirely emotionless, completely cold-blooded and apparently perfectly controlled. The control, however, is only apparent, as this being is in the grip of a force far more powerful than himself



and is a thoroughly controlled being. He or she must destroy and must not help or assist in any way. Such a case is almost impossible to treat even when identified. They do not easily respond to therapy since their level of responsibility is too low to experience even hope or despair about themselves. Thus they never assist anyone seeking to help them, and indeed are far more likely to turn on any benefactor than to permit assistance by them.

Therefore, under the subject of psychosis we have the actual psychotic and the victims of the psychotic. As long as we only studied the *symptoms* of the victims, we could not discover the source of their difficulty.

Any theory is only as good as it can be proven or as it works. Theories are not good because they are appealing or because they are uttered by a famous name, but are only good if they are useful. The question is—do they lead to a resolution of the problem?

Therefore, does the theory that the psychotic is ordinarily not in the institution and that the institution contains mainly his victims open the door to a solution of psychosis?

One could be charged with “oversimplification” or “total ignorance of the subject” or “lack of experience,” but none of this would alter the fact that a solution which worked was the true solution to the problem.

I never promised to resolve the whole field of psychosis. I was only interested in institutional psychosis, for I do not think that an actual psychotic, by the above definitions, is likely to be salvaged even if one were able to apply the solution to his case.

There are several reasons for this. The first and foremost is that he wouldn't sit still or stand still long enough. Another is that he isn't likely to be caught very easily and the third and most powerful is that he usually cannot be persuaded to forego his destructive actions long enough to receive any benefit from treatment.

Another reason is that when people are able to identify him they do not wish to help him.

With those reservations the actual psychotic probably could be handled so far as technical actions are concerned, but these need to be applied before they can hope to work and the application of them in this particular case is prevented by nearly insurmountable difficulties of noncooperation, disdain, contempt and a total lack of desire on the part of the actual psychotic to salvage himself.

Last and not least, any true psychotic can be counted upon to attack or attempt to destroy Scientology groups or activities, as these help people. The source of such attacks traces back usually to pretty dangerous psychotics who aren't in institutions or even suspected, some in public places where not only Scientology groups suffer from their actions. Thus it isn't likely that Scientologists will do much to help cure them even if Scientology was in the business, which it is not.

It is easy to handle a large number of those persons who are the victims of actual psychotics. These are found in a majority in institutions as well as other

places. Once again one has the problem of accessibility and communication, but with those limitations institutional psychotics can be helped.

As I have said, the proof of any theory is its workability and it will take a considerable number of case histories to display the success of the observations. But if a person were sick from a certain germ and one knew what that germ was and one killed that germ and then that person became well, one would have to conclude that he had located the source of the illness.

The total indicated therapy cure for an institutional psychotic who is, after all, only the victim of an actual psychotic is to locate the actual psychotic in that person's life. There is a very magic response to this action. The technology now exists. It is called "Search and Discovery."

It is commonly observed that "whole families" will exhibit psychotic tendencies. This is too great a generality. In such a case it should be stated "the whole family except *one*" exhibit very obvious traces of insanity. The actual psychotic is most probably that one. This person is continually performing acts, often hidden, atrocious in nature, which destroy the confidence and reality of those about him. The others exhibit the hysteria or apathy commonly associated with the illness psychosis. They never once locate, until it is done for them, the actual source of their obsessions and confusions.

Whether or not a victim exhibits one or another symptom depends largely upon what has been done to the person. To catalog these is not easy and indeed is not helpful. In each of the cases it is only necessary to find the source of menace (an actual psychotic) which has made them as they are.

I have not tried to give you this as a learned paper. It is rather a discussion of a subject into which man has made almost no inroad. Today a Class III Auditor could expect some success in the field of institutional psychosis providing he were well trained and we permitted him to practice in that field.

Today in institutions the treatment of the psychotic differs from that administered in Bedlam centuries past in that today they have cleaner beds. Otherwise there is no real change. Instead of whips they use electricity; instead of chains they use brain surgery to incapacitate the person.

A great deal could be done in the field of institutional psychosis and being able to isolate the germ in the society which causes psychosis is only a small step in the direction of lessening the degree of psychosis in the society, but it is at least a step in a definite direction.

And if this leaves you wondering whether or not you are insane, all you have to do is ask yourself the questions:

1. Have I ever helped anybody or wanted to?
2. Am I violently opposed to those who help others?

If you can answer "Yes" to 1 and "No" to 2, there is no slightest doubt about your sanity. You are quite sane and those times in your life when you have wondered about your own wits you were only in connection with an actual psychotic somewhere in your environment.



The actual psychotic sometimes climbs to high places in the society, as witness Napoleon and Hitler. But even so he can be identified. Those who advocate violent measures as the only means of solving problems—such as advocating war—those who are violently opposed to organizations which help others are easily identified.

And in the smaller world when you see a cold, indifferent smile at the agony of another, you have seen an actual psychotic.

We do not consider psychosis a field of practice in Scientology and Scientology was not researched or designed as a cure for psychosis or “substitute for psychiatry.” But in the course of research I have discovered these things and found them to be workable. I trust they may be of some use to you who, who knows, may someday become involved with an actual psychotic or his victim and need the data.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
Tech Div Hats
HGC Auditors
Qual Div Staff
Missions

LEVEL III

S AND D WARNING

Search and Discovery, done incorrectly (incorrect SP found), can make a preclear ill within a week or two after.

Assessment is a very proper skill. There is a great deal written on it and many tapes.

The common errors of assessment (aside from the usual gross auditing errors) are:

1. Too short a list;
2. Too long a list;
3. Clumsy or improper meter handling;
4. List getting suppressed;
5. Item getting invalidated;
6. Pc being allowed too much itsa;
7. Pc getting ARC broken by under- or overlisting;
8. Auditor not letting the pc have his item;
9. Whole list going live because the item was bypassed earlier on the list;
10. Auditor not looking for good and bad indicators to see if he was correct in his assessment.

When the right SP is found, the good indicators flood in *and* the pc does not cave in in 36 to 72 hours.

The bug in S&D is that one can *almost* get the right item. An item can be found that is *nearly* the right one. If the nearly right one is accepted, the pc will be doubtfully more cheerful and may insist this is *it*. The pc, however, is still not quite sure. Inevitably that is the sign of a *nearly* right item.

The real reaction to the correct person is an "Of course!" no-doubt-about-it reaction.

It is the action of *nearly* finding the right one that may make the pc ill in the next few days or a week. One has restimulated the bypassed charge of the right one without finding it.

Remember that the real suppressive person (SP) was the one that wove a dangerous environment around the pc. To find that person is to open up the pc's present time perception or space. It's like pulling a wrapping of wool off the pc.

The SP persuaded or caused the pc to believe the environment was dangerous and that it was *always* dangerous and so made the pc pull in and occupy less space and reach less.

When the SP is really located and indicated, the pc feels this impulse not to reach diminish and so his space opens up.

The difference between a *safe* environment and a *dangerous* environment is only that a person is willing to reach and expand in a safe environment and reaches less and contracts in a dangerous environment.

An SP wants the other person to reach less. Sometimes this is done by forcing the person to reach into danger and get hurt so that the person will thereafter reach less.

The SP wants smaller, less powerful beings. The SP thinks that if another became powerful that one would attack the SP.

The SP is totally insecure and is battling constantly in covert ways to make others less powerful and less able.

Scientology flies into the teeth of an SP. One will go to the most extraordinary lengths to try to injure Scientologists or an organization or a staff member.

But SPs existed long before Scientology and finding the basic SP around the pc just because of Scientology or the pc is a Scientologist is in actual fact unlikely.

Childhood is the most fertile area in which to locate *the* SP on the case. A child is weak and at the mercy of adults. It is this fact alone that gave *all* the cures Freud ever stumbled onto. The analyst accidentally located an SP when his work was successful. But then he proceeded to overrun and restimulate the patient without erasing. In other words, he would not let the patient have his item. An hour with a meter in the hands of an expert auditor who *can* assess correctly will produce everything the analyst or Freud ever hoped to achieve and will do it invariably compared to the small results analysts did achieve.

But if you get one *almost* right, and not get the really correct SP, then you get the same phenomena that dogged the analyst—the pc gets better for a moment and collapses.

I am not saying you can permanently injure persons. The analyst techniques operated far more restimulatively than our S&D. They made the person talk about it for years!

But you can still give a pc a nasty cold if you miss on an S&D.

So don't miss.

Do it correctly.

Find the correct SP.

It's all correct if you assess by the book—complete list, not too long or too short. Correct item on the list. Good indicators then in. And no relapse for at least two weeks.

That's how a *real* S&D is done.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Basic Auditing Series 8

**“LETTING THE PC ITSA”
THE PROPERLY TRAINED AUDITOR**

The most painful thing I ever hope to see is an auditor “letting a pc itsa.”

I have seen auditors let a pc talk and talk and talk and talk and run down and talk and run down and talk again until one wondered where if anywhere that auditor had been trained.

In the first place, such an auditor could not know the meaning of the word ITSA.

The word means “It is a”

Now, how an auditor letting a pc talk believes he is getting a pc to spot what IT is, is quite beyond me.

This pc has been talking all his life. He isn't well. Analysts had people talk for five years and they seldom got well.

So how is it supposed to happen today that a pc, let talk enough, will get well.

It won't.

The auditor does not know the very basics of auditing skills. That's all. These are the TRs.

An auditor who can't do his TRs can't audit. Period.

Instead he says he is “letting the pc itsa.”

If by this he means he is letting the pc drive all over the road and in both ditches, then this isn't auditing.

In auditing, an auditor guides. He gives the pc something to answer. When the pc answers, the pc has said “IT IS A . . .” and that's itsa.

If the pc answers and the auditor acknowledges too soon, the pc tends to go into an anxiety—he has been chopped. So he talks more than he wanted.

If the pc answers and the auditor does not acknowledge, then the pc talks on and on, hoping for an acknowledgment that doesn't come, “runs dry,” tries again, etc.

So premature or late-or-never acks result in the same thing—the pc running on and on and on.

And they *call* it “letting the pc itsa.” Bah! If a pc talks too much in session, he either is getting cut off too fast by the auditor or hasn’t got an auditor at all. It isn’t “itsa.” It’s lousy TRs. (The one single exception is the pc who had years in analysis, but even he begins to get better with proper TRs used on him.)

The proper cure is to drill the auditor until the auditor realizes

1. The *auditor* asks the questions.
2. The pc says what is the answer, “It’s a”
3. The auditor acks when the pc has said it to the pc’s satisfaction and
4. The auditor acks when the pc has finished saying “It’s a”

And *that’s* itsa.

Scientology auditing is a precision skill, not a gag blop goo slup guck blah.

1. The auditor wants to know
 2. The pc says it is
- (1), (2), (1), (2), (1), (2), etc.

TECH SAVVY

Now, an auditor who doesn’t know his technology about the mind and his processes of course never knows what to ask. So he or she simply sits like a lump of sacking hoping the pc will say something that makes the pc feel better.

A sure sign that an auditor doesn’t know an engram from a cow about processes is seeing a pc “itsa” on and on and on.

In Scientology we *do* know what the mind is, what a being is, what goes wrong in the mind and how to correct it.

We aren’t psychoanalysts or psychiatrists or Harley Street witch doctors. We *do know*.

The data about beings and life is there in Scientology to be learned.

It isn’t “our idea” of how things are or “our opinion of. . . .”

Scientology is a precision subject. It has axioms. Like geometry. Two equilateral triangles aren’t similar because Euclid said so. They’re similar because they are. If you don’t believe it, look at them.

There isn’t a single datum in Scientology that can’t be proven as precisely as teacups are teacups and not saucepans.

Now, if we get a person fresh out of the study of “the mystical metaphysics of Cuffbah,” he’s going to have trouble. His pcs are going to “itsa” their heads

off and never get well or better or anything. Because that person doesn't know Scientology but thinks it's all imprecise opinion.

The *news* about Scientology is that it put the study of the mind into the precise exact sciences. If one doesn't know that, one's pcs "itsa" by the hour, for one doesn't know what he is handling that he is calling "a pc."

By my definition, an auditor is a real auditor when his or her pcs DON'T overtalk or undertalk but answer the auditing question and happily now and then originate.

So how to tell an auditor, how to determine if you have trained one at last, is DO HIS PCs ANSWER UP OR DO THEY TALK ON AND ON.

If I had an auditor in an HGC whose pcs yapped and yapped and ran dry and yapped while the auditor just sat there like a Chinese pilot* frozen on the controls, I would do the following to that "auditor":

1. Remedy A, *The Book of Case Remedies*.
2. Remedy B, *The Book of Case Remedies*.
3. Disagreements with Scientology, technology and orgs and Scientology personalities all found and traced to basic and blown.
4. A grind study assignment of the Scientology Axioms until the "auditor" could DO THEM IN CLAY.
5. A memorization of the Logics, Qs (Prelogics) and Axioms of Dianetics and Scientology.
6. TRs 0 to 4 until they ran out of his or her ears.
7. TRs 5 to 9.
8. Op Pro by Dup until FLAT.
9. A hard, long study of the meter.
10. The ARC triangle and other scales.
11. The processes of Level 0.
12. Some wins.

And I'd have an *auditor*. I'd have one that could make a Grade Zero Release every time.

And it's lack of the above that causes an "auditor" to say "I let the pc itsa" with the pc talking on and on and on.

Scientology *is* the breakthrough that made the indefinite subject of philosophy into a precision tool.

And pcs get well and go Release when it is applied.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

***Chinese pilot:** refers to Chinese fighter pilots during World War II, notorious for their inadequate training and resulting lack of skill.



Remimeo

RELEASE GRADES

(Replaces HCOB 30 Aug. 65, RELEASE STAGES)

There are five grades of Release. When one of these is attained the next one up can be run.

A preclear who has attained a grade of Release may not be run further on the processes of that grade or below or he will go back into his reactive mind.

All Releases, however, can have their problems handled, their withholds pulled, their ARC breaks repaired *and* any Release at *any* grade can be audited on the exact processes of Release Rehabilitation.

The states of Release differ in that one is more stable than another.

The reactive mind (known also as the R6 bank) can only be audited out by someone who is trained up to Class VI. When the reactive mind is fully audited out (erased completely), one has a Clear.

When a Clear has been refamiliarized with his capabilities, you have an Operating Thetan (an OT).

A Release, then, is pulled OUT of his reactive mind.

A Clear has fully erased his reactive mind.

An Operating Thetan is one who is cause over matter, energy, space and time and is not in a body.

The degree and relative permanence of being pulled out of the reactive mind determines the state of Release.

There are numerous things that can pull one back into the reactive mind.

These are (1) locks, (2) secondaries, (3) engrams, (4) the whole time track.

LOCKS

By reducing locks as in Levels 0 to IV, we then remove the ability of locks to pull the being back into his R6 bank.

Locks are mental image pictures of nonpainful but disturbing experiences the person has experienced. They depend for their force on secondaries and engrams.



Thus, one who has had his locks reduced is a GRADE 0–IV RELEASE.

SECONDARIES AND ENGRAMS

When a being has had the secondaries and engrams reduced, he is far less likely to be pulled into the reactive mind than if he has just had their locks reduced.

Secondaries are mental image pictures containing misemotion (grief, anger, apathy, etc.). They contain no pain. They are moments of shock and stress and depend for their force on underlying engrams.

Engrams are mental image pictures of pain and unconsciousness the person has experienced.

When these are reduced, one has a GRADE V RELEASE.

THE WHOLE TRACK

Bits and pieces of the whole track remain after the locks, secondaries and engrams are reduced. These bits inhibit the being from recovering knowledge.

The whole track is the moment-to-moment record of a person's existence in this universe in picture and impression form.

When these bits are cleaned up, a being is a GRADE VA RELEASE.

THE REACTIVE MIND

When the pc has taken the locks off the reactive mind itself, using R6EW, he attains GRADE VI RELEASE.

THE REACTIVE MIND

When the entire reactive mind has been erased and the person is again wholly himself, one could call it a GRADE VII RELEASE.

But that is really CLEAR.

OPERATING THETAN

When a being once more has recovered his full abilities and freedom, a state much higher than Man ever before envisioned is attained. This state is called *OPERATING THETAN*.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 11 FEBRUARY 1966R
REVISED 22 FEBRUARY 1979

Remimeo
Tech/Qual
All Auditors

**FREE NEEDLES, HOW TO
GET THEM ON A PC**

Refs:

HCOB	7 Feb.	79R	E-METER DRILL 5RA—CAN SQUEEZE
	Rev.	15.2.79	
HCOB	4 Dec.	77	CHECKLIST FOR SETTING UP SESSIONS AND AN E-METER
HCOB	3 Sept.	78	DEFINITION OF A ROCK SLAM

Free needles can be obscured *only* by overruns and auditor goofs in the rehab session and ARC breaks in past auditing.

When a TA goes up or is up, it means an overrun in life or on a process or grade of Release.

The only place you can't get an overrun is at Grade VII. All grades below that are subject to overrun.

Life subjects are subject to overrun before Scientology. The mechanism is this: one conceived a purpose; he or she succeeded in it, then kept on and overran it. In auditing, one hits the purpose and the overrun of it and gets a free needle on it. That doesn't mean the person was a Release then. It means that the spotting of the purpose and the overrun by auditing produces a free needle *today*.

It may be necessary to find whole track overruns on some pcs in *rehabilitation* of grades.

If a lot of levels have been run past free needle, it may be necessary to take apart the mess like a bundle of yarn to get the first free needle. In such a case, one rehabs any grade *the pc has been run on* that the pc can remember. One handles this briefly until the pc is happy but not necessarily to free needle. One then finds another overrun, does the same. One goes on and on looking for moments the pc felt good about processing at one or another time. If you keep this up, suddenly you will see a free needle on the pc! Establish what grade it is free on, then quickly get the needle free on the remaining overrun grades (but not grades pc was never run on). It may be necessary to take into account a whole track overrun of a purpose or even the purpose to get Release, Clear or OT.

It is all very quick, deft auditing, very much *on* procedure using standard rehab tech—but no repetitive grind.



If you set the sensitivity too low, you won't see the free needle (floating needle), and if you set the sensitivity too high, it will obscure every free needle, as the needle is too loose already for the auditor to see any change. So you always set the sensitivity for each session for a 1/3-of-a-dial drop when the pc squeezes the cans and you will be able to easily recognize free needles when they appear.

Pcs are most apt to go free needle after a big cog. So don't be so engrossed in looking at the pc during cognitions. Keep an eye on that needle. And if it goes free, don't ask anything else. Just gently give the pc a "That's it," and *without a chop* of comm, ease the pc off to "Declare?" in Qual. (Or if a field auditor, start the next grade.)

Gently, gently, smooth TRs get you free needles.

A dirty needle is caused by one of three things: (1) The auditor's TRs are bad; (2) The auditor is breaking the Auditor's Code; (3) The pc has withholds he does not wish known. If a needle goes dirty in a rehab session, do an L1C right now and quickly find why.

Rehabs are not a substitute for processes. If a grade hasn't been *run*, you can't rehab it, of course.

In rehab, never use a new process to cure an overrun. Rehab the process that was overrun, not new ruds.

And see HCO PL 10 Feb. 66R II, TECH RECOVERY on this subject.

You can get free needles on pcs. It just requires standard TRs, standard tech, standard rehab *and wanting to get one* and letting a pc have one.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 12 FEBRUARY 1966

Remimeo
Missions
Staff Auditors' Hats
Tech Hats
Qual Hats
Exec Sec Hats

THE "DANGEROUS AUDITOR"

We long have had a term for an auditor who consistently did things that were upsetting to a pc's case. We call this a "dangerous auditor."

There are certain exact specific actions or omissions that make such an auditor dangerous.

These are:

1. Breaks the Auditor's Code or ignores it as "only applying in certain cases."
2. Audits past floating needles or directs additional auditing on that process when a floating needle has occurred.
3. Ceases to audit a process before the needle has gone free.
4. Starts a new grade of release without rehabilitation or making sure at least by record that an earlier grade has been rehabbed and was not overrun.
5. Does not locate the right SP on S&D but over- or underlists or misses while assessing.
6. Goes on auditing the pc after an ARC break without caring for the ARC break (and believes it possible or usual to continue past one).
7. Consistently has hostile and derogatory opinions about his pcs.

These are the really dangerous points that make an auditor who does them dangerous.

(This list is composed by tracing back upset cases to the errors which made the upset.)

An auditor who merely makes the five gross auditing errors is just a bad auditor. (See HCOB 21 Sept. 65, OUT-TECH.)

A dangerous auditor often seems to be quite accomplished, but does the above. On some pcs he seems to get away with it and so will argue the virtue of his approach or violations. But on the next pc he doesn't and has a mess on his hands.



A “careful” auditor is not necessarily not dangerous. One doesn’t audit carefully. One audits with a relaxed competence that follows the rules and avoids the errors listed above.

There is no compromise for knowing one’s business.

Most auditors, when they are trained and no longer make the five gross auditing errors, become very excellent auditors and do a fine job and I am proud of them.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



CERTAINTY

The Official Publication of DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY in the British Isles
Vol. 13 No. 3 March, 1966

WHAT IS GREATNESS?

The hardest task one can have is to continue to love his fellows despite all reasons he should not.

And the true sign of sanity and greatness is to so continue.

For the one who can achieve this, there is abundant hope.

For those who cannot, there is only sorrow, hatred and despair. And these are not the things of which greatness, or sanity or happiness are made.

A primary trap is to succumb to invitations to hate.

There are those who appoint one their executioners. Sometimes for the sake of safety of others it is necessary to act. But it is not necessary to also hate them.

To do one's task without becoming furious at others who seek to prevent one is a mark of greatness—and sanity. And only then can one be happy.

Seeking to achieve any single desirable quality in life is a noble thing. The one most difficult, and most necessary, to achieve is to love one's fellows despite all invitations to do otherwise.

If there is any saintly quality, it is not to forgive. "Forgiveness" accepts the badness of the act. There is no reason to accept it. Further one has to label the act as bad to forgive it. "Forgiveness" is a much lower level action and is rather censorious.

True greatness merely refuses to change in the face of bad actions against one—and a truly great person loves his fellows because he understands them.

After all, they are all in the same trap. Some are oblivious of it, some have gone mad because of it, some act like those who betrayed them. But all, all are in the same trap—the generals, the street sweepers, the presidents, the insane. They act the way they do because they are all subject to the same cruel pressures of this universe.

Some of us are subject to those pressures and still go on doing our jobs. Others have long since succumbed and rave and torture and strut like the demented souls they are.

To rescue some of them is a dangerous undertaking. Were you to approach many ruling heads in the world and offered to set them free (as only a Scientologist

can) they would go berserk, cry up their private police and generally cause unpleasantness. Indeed, one did—he was later assassinated by no desire of ours but because of the incompetence of his own fellows about him. He could have used Scientology. Instead, he promptly tried to shoot it down by ordering raids and various berserk actions on Scientology organizations. That he was then shot had nothing to do with us but only demonstrated how incompetent and how mortal he really was.

As we become stronger, we can be completely openhanded with our help. Until we do, we can at least understand the one fact that greatness does not stem from savage wars or being known. It stems from being true to one's own decency, from going on helping others whatever they do or think or say and despite all savage acts against one, to persevere without changing one's basic attitude toward man.

A fully *trained* Scientologist is in a far better position to understand than a partly trained one. For the Scientologist who really knows is able not only to retain confidence in himself and what he can do, but also can understand why others do what they do and why. And so knowing, does not become baffled or dismayed by small defeats. To that degree, true greatness depends on total wisdom. They act as they do because they are what they are—trapped beings, crushed beneath an intolerable burden. And if they have gone mad for it and command the devastation of whole nations in errors of explanation, still one can understand why and can understand as well the extent of their madness. Why should one change and begin to hate just because others have lost themselves and their own destinies are too cruel for them to face?

Justice, mercy, forgiveness, all are unimportant beside the ability not to change because of provocation or demands to do so.

One must act, one must preserve order and decency. But one need not hate or seek vengeance.

It is true that beings are frail and commit wrongs. Man is basically good but man can act badly.

He only acts badly when his acts done for order and the safety for others are done with hatred. Or when his disciplines are founded only upon safety for himself regardless of all others; or worse, when he acts only out of a taste for cruelty.

To preserve no order at all is an insane act. One need only look at the possessions and environment of the insane to realize this. The able keep good order.

When cruelty in the name of discipline dominates a race, that race has been taught to hate. And that race is doomed.

The real lesson is to learn to love.

He who would walk scatheless through his days must learn this.

Never use what is done to one as a basis for hatred. Never desire revenge.

It requires real strength to love man. And to love him despite all invitations to do otherwise, all provocations and all reasons why one should not.

Happiness and strength endure only in the absence of hate. To hate alone is the road to disaster. To love is the road to strength. To love in spite of all is the secret of greatness. And may very well be the greatest secret in this universe.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

The Magazine of
DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY
from
Washington, DC

TIMES MUST CHANGE

It is all very well to sit back and hope for "the best in this best of all possible worlds" but it's the course of personal and national suicide.

Unless there is a vast alteration in man's civilization as it stumbles along today, man will not be here very long and none of us.

Times must change.

Today, we, as a culture, poise on the brink of destruction. It does not matter whether that destruction will come with a dramatic bang or by political upheaval or by the putrefaction of social decay. It will come.

I do not have to tell you what is wrong. You can look around yourself and see a number of conditions, all signs of decay and sources of pain. You know they should not be that way.

To pretend all is well today is like whistling in a hurricane. It does no good.

Death waits. He is never announced. He simply arrives gradually or suddenly. He waits for each of us and for mankind.

Yet man today does nothing effective to halt death. Indeed he knows little or nothing about it. He even greets any effort to understand it with jeers or a shrug.

Man is sick and nations have gone mad.

You would not tolerate for one moment the conduct in an individual that is commonplace in the acts of some nations. You would lock up such a person.

We cannot, any of us, go on pretending all is well or that all will be well. It is not so.

Unless we ourselves are audited, we will die as personal beings.

Unless a large and effective effort is made to halt man's decline, this planet will revert to barren desert. Certainly, with his bombs, racism and inhumanities, he is trying hard enough.

Times must change.

We have too long gone downward toward personal and social oblivion.

We have a way to do this. We are the only group on Earth that does have a workable solution. It's time we realized it and used it, every one of us.

Thousands of philosophers couldn't have been totally wrong. They sought, every one of them from Socrates to Russell, the way to salvage the individual and the society. The one common denomination of their search was a deep knowledge there was a way out and that somewhere, someday, somebody would find it. All right, we have found the way out.

Let the ignorant laugh; the ignorant always do. Let the smug and pompous ride their toboggan to nowhere. *We* have an answer and we are using it.

If each of us moves up toward higher states of effectiveness, we can then expect enough pressure collectively to set things right.

That's easy. We have the way if we follow it.

Times must change.

The hard thing to do is try to keep society the way it is; the cruel thing to do to oneself is to do nothing.

Times must change.

No pressure of governments, no campaign by the incompetent "healers" who have already failed, no threat of ridicule or punishment must be let stand in our way.

We *have* the technical materials. We *are* making our way already *all* the way. Now we must not stop. There is not one more single thing we need to know to accomplish all.

We weren't effectively prevented from attaining our knowledge—the hard part of the journey. Now we cannot be prevented from applying it.

Times must change.

And we, the Scientologists, are the ones who are changing them.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



ECONOMICS

One of our primary barriers in this society to total freedom is economics. Suppressives have been weaving a web of economic entanglement for societies for some time, using economic misinterpretations or ignorance to involve those societies which only recently struck off their chains of actual slavery. Today, the chains are made of economic restrictions and, to be blunt, economic lies.

An understanding of economics is a bold step forward toward total freedom in a society. Aberrations tend to blow when their lies are exposed.

Therefore I have written this short essay on the actual laws of economics, as they may help you on your way to freedom.

Today, almost any person has a present time problem, growing more pressing as time goes on and as our society evolves.

It is a simple question:

“HOW CAN I LIVE?”

The answer to this question in a broad general way can be found by attaining an understanding of a subject called “economics.”

Economics are as simple as they are not obscured and as confused as they are made to serve a selfish purpose.

Any child can understand—and practice—the basic principles of economics. But grown men, huge with the stature of government or chain banks, find it very useful to obscure the subject beyond all comprehension.

The things that are done in the name of “economic necessity” would shame Satan. For they are done by the selfish few to deny the many.

Economics easily evolve into the science of making people miserable.

Nine-tenths of life are economic. The remaining one-tenth is social-political.

If there is this fruitful source of suppression loose upon the world and if it makes people unhappy, then it is a legitimate field for comment in Scientology as it must form a large “misunderstood” in our daily lives.

Let us see how involved it can be made. If mankind increases in number and if property and goods increase, then money must also increase unless we are to arrive at a point where none can buy.

Yet money is pegged to a metal of which there is just so much and no more—gold. So, if man's expansion is to be checked, it will be checked simply by running out of this metal. And aside from art uses and superstition, the metal—gold—has almost no practical value. Iron is far more useful but as it is one of the most common elements about, it would not serve the purpose of suppression of man's growth.

MONEY IS SIMPLY A SYMBOL THAT PEOPLE ARE CONFIDENT CAN BE CONVERTED INTO GOODS.

The most virulent philosophy of the 19th century was not that of Dewey* or Schopenhauer.* It was that of a fellow named Karl Marx, a German. In his book, *Das Kapital*, he set out to destroy the world of capitalism by introducing the philosophy of communism, borrowed in some part evidently from the leader Lycurgus, of the ancient Greek state of Sparta.

Marx has succeeded to date (though himself dead and buried in England) in extending his philosophy over perhaps two-thirds of the world's population and upsetting the remainder most thoroughly.

Capitalism, under attack, surviving only in the West in a faint form, has borrowed so heavily from Marx in its modern "socialism" that it cannot long survive.

Capitalism had little to recommend it to the worker. He had no hope of ever getting enough cash together to loan it at interest and so retire. By definition that was all capitalism was—a system of living on interest by loaning money to more industrious people. As it is "all take and no active participation" it, of course, is a rather easily destroyed system. It had no vitality. It could only foreclose mortgages and seize property. It could not and did not operate cleverly. The trick was and is, to loan an industrious person half of what he needed to make a go of his business and then when he failed, to take over the business and the invested money loaned as well.

Government and chain banks in the West are still at it today. They are assisted by income tax. The profits of a business are taxed each year so that it has no money to renew its machinery or expand. To keep going it has to borrow money from the chain bank or the State. One slip and it is taken over entirely by the chain bank or State, mismanaged and knocked about.

Thus the world gets poorer under capitalism.

Communism in revolt, throws out all middlemen, simply takes the final step of capitalism and seizes everything in the country. It fights capitalism by becoming the supercapitalist.

***Dewey:** John Dewey (1859–1952) American philosopher, educator and author. The poor performance of today's educational system has been traced by many to reforms introduced by Dewey.

***Schopenhauer:** Arthur Schopenhauer (1788–1860), German philosopher who originated the philosophy of pessimism, stating that the world was one of unsatisfied wants and of pain.

It is not an idle comment that George Washington in the American Revolution, the Marquis de Lafayette in the French Revolution and Fidel Castro in the last Cuban revolution were each the richest man in the country at the time.

Communism, far different from the hope of Marx, is the tool of the rich and powerful to seize everything in sight, and pay no wages. It is the final answer to capitalism, not its opponent.

Socialisms in different costumes all tend to the same end product—total ownership by the State. And so is also the end product of capitalism: total ownership.

So we can conclude about economics that:

1. There may be a subject called economics and
2. There is certainly a large use of economic confusion in the effort to bring about total ownership.

What you are observing, apparently, in our modern world, is an obscuring of actual economics to the somewhat ignoble end of taking everything away from everyone but the State. The State can then be a chosen few who own all. Capitalism, communism and socialism all wind up with man in the same situation—owned body and soul by the State.

So if you are confused by “economic statements” by a few chosen mouth-pieces of the intended few who will be the State, realize it is not the subject itself but the intentional misuse of the subject which is causing the trouble.

Since all roads—capitalism, socialism, communism—all lead to the same total ownership, none of them is in actual fact in conflict. Only those several groups who each want to own everything are in conflict—and none of them is worthy of support.

There is an answer to all this. If these isms all tend to a total state, then the obvious rebuttal is a no-state. This alone would be an opposition to the total state.

As this is instinctive in man—to oppose his enslavement—people manifest their personal revolt in various ways.

They cannot simply overwhelm a well-armed government. So their revolt takes the form of inaction and inefficiency.

Russia and Cuba, for two, are going on the rocks of individual inefficiency and inaction. They do not see it as a revolt as it hasn't any peaks. The grain and cane just don't come up, the trains somehow don't run and the bread doesn't get baked.

America and England, driven still by some faint remaining spark of “free enterprise,” muddle along. But the economic squeeze is too great for this long to continue. Income tax, bank and state loans, all the evils are there waiting.

Sensing the coming total ownership of all, the worker even in the US and England begins to put on the brakes. A good day's work today was an hour's

work a century ago. Strikes enthusiastically paralyze anything they can. Inefficiency and inaction are the order of the day.

Not clever, the capitalist, the commissar, the great socialist do not believe anyone has penetrated their actual intent and so continue to twist economies about in the hope of convincing the people—who strike, won't really work, and get more inefficient.

The societies of Earth, whether East or West, are all approaching the same end—dissolution by the personal people's revolt. The revolt has no name, no leader, no banner, no glory. It only has a common end in view—the end of all states and all economic systems. And surely the people will win.

THE SCIENCE OF ECONOMICS

Any group of children will soon work out a practical economic system.

Recently children in a park in Russia became the subject of government horror by developing a barter system, exchanging toys for toys, an act which was duly chastised as “capitalistic.” The Russian word values are shaky, for to be capitalistic, they would have had to develop an interest system of recompense for the loan of the toys, not the barter system.

So long as there is a supply and as long as a demand can be generated, some form of goods exchange system will develop.

There are innumerable combinations of supply and demand action. There is a reluctant supply and the demand by force—a system commonly followed by troops or feudal barons, or simply robbers.

There is the eager supply action aided by creating a demand by advertising, a system we know as business and at which Madison Avenue is so adept. Man finds this the most pleasant of the systems, but it has a limitation in that it demands, in return, money, and causes people to demand pay in order to buy the advertised goods.

Then there is a system based on creating want. Governments almost uniformly believe in this system and use it. They repress supply by taxation of suppliers, and increase demand by punishment of the consumer for lack of funds—i.e., income tax. The theory, in its most crudely expressed form, is the reduction of production coupled to the enforcement of demand. Fathers can be arrested for not caring for children, and the price of bread, rent and services is beyond the father's ability to pay. One is arrested as a vagrant if one does not dress well, but the price of clothing through scarcity puts it beyond his reach.

There are many, many variations of the same two factors, supply and demand, and these can be played on by huge industries or the State or robbers or beggars or anyone, almost without number.

A great deal is made of “deflations” and “inflations” and tomes are written to interpret them, but there are only two operative laws that govern them:

1. An INFLATION exists where there is more money in circulation than there are goods.

2. A DEFLATION exists where there are more goods than there is money to buy them.

These two laws can be twisted about at will to confuse people. But that's all there is to know about either an inflation or a deflation, or booms or depressions either for that matter.

FUNDAMENTALS

The economic laws break down to only one fact, or fundamental, usually never mentioned in the best suppressive circles.

This is the genus of economics, the beginning, how the whole subject came about.

To bring about economics, a being must be led to believe he needs more than he can himself produce and must be restrained from consuming his own production.

After that, one has economics, a society and rules, laws, governments and huge industrial combines.

Let us take the simple matter of a poor cow. The cow produces milk, more cows and even meat.

By being a producing animal, the cow is made to surrender the lot. She does not need her own milk, cannot use her calves and is also made to surrender her own body for meat. In return she gets a sloppy barnyard, a thistle pasture, barking dogs and abuse.

Sentient or not, intelligent or stupid, the cow yet sets us a fine example of the perfect citizen of the state.

The perfect citizen (from a suppressive governmental viewpoint) is one who demands nothing and produces everything and even surrenders her own body on demand—the ideal citizen; the perfect factory worker; the complete soldier; the praised comrade.

Life gets itself rigged this way. Those who can produce are then convinced they must produce and in production are given less and less until at last we have a slave—all work, no pay, minimum food and untenable quarters.

Economics is used to bring about this condition remorselessly.

INCOME TAX

If you have reservations about the end product of various State acts or the intentions behind them, consider this hitherto hidden fact.

Income tax is designed on the Marxist principle (to be found in *Das Kapital*, the communist text) of taxation:

“To each according to his need.”

“From each according to his ability to pay.”



About the turn of the century, most Western nations gladly swallowed this potion and wrote income tax laws.

It looks quite innocent.

In a letter written by the Treasury of a great nation, a question as to why income tax was levied so unequally instead of on merely a set percentage of everyone's gross income was answered with the astounding datum that taxation of one's net income, and on a sliding scale, was far more humanitarian.

Let us see how "humanitarian" this sliding-scale income tax is.

Inflation is the order of the day. Few Western governments take any but inflationary actions—to wit, to devalue the buying power of money by spending more money than there is produce to absorb it.

Income tax is arranged so that the more one is paid, the more percentage he is taxed. For a crude example, if one makes 500 monetary units a year, his tax is 2%. If he makes 100,000 monetary units a year, the law is so written that his tax is about 90%. The more one makes, the more one has to pay in proportion.

Very well, let us use this as hours of work. In a low income bracket on a forty-hour week, one pays the government a half-hour's work a week. In a middle income bracket, one pays the government twenty out of forty hours as tax.

All right, inflation willy-nilly is shoving the lowest worker toward the higher tax bracket.

The price of bread and rent and all will go up proportionate to the value of money. So will his pay. But his tax will increase.

Therefore, governments are very anxious to inflate their money. The more it inflates, the more workers have to be paid but the more percentage the government gets of the work hours.

The end product is, of course, a total state. Industry cannot pay a worker 40,000 monetary units if tax laws take all but 5,000 monetary units.

If you will look at taxation schedules you will see that if a loaf of bread cost ten times its current price and you had other costs rising proportionately, your pay would shrink to where you could not afford to eat because the higher tax percentage would engulf your pay, no matter what it was.

Now, no one has been mentioning this. And governments defend their right to a rising percentage, as income rises with a tenacity that is quite surprising.

As inflation wipes out savings also, right up ahead is the big chasm, waiting.

Every time your pay rises to take care of the "rising cost of living," you then expend more work hours for the government and less for your employer and finally he goes broke too.

Anyone trying to say that inflation is inevitable and income tax vital is simply suppressive or stupid. Surely the big wheels of government economics



know as well as any other trained economist that all one needs to do to check inflation is increase production and decrease government spending.

One Western nation has a lovely one going. “*Export the goods!*” is the cry. The more goods exported, the less there is to buy. By currency exchange laws, one cannot also export the money. A prohibitive duty is put on all imports. Naturally, inflation! With a vengeance. And this is coupled with an income tax which is easily the highest in the world.

Citizens of that nation are traditionally determined to never, never, never be slaves. But here come the chains; one link for every penny rise in the cost of bread. When a worker has to spend one hundred pounds a week to keep himself and family, the government will take fifty pounds of that, leaving him on half rations. And when he would have to spend 250 pounds a week to provide food, clothing and shelter, he will get only about 25% of that, even if he is paid that, due to income tax sliding scale, and he will starve to death.

To be charitable, it is possible that the leaders of these countries do not know these things and are being badly advised or are confused. But if so, what vicious blokes must be doing the advising!

A very proper course for the country would be to abandon the empire no citizen of that country cares about any more, cutting off all its support and defense funds for lands that hate the British anyway. Then, or at the same time, engage upon a furious research program to discover how to produce food enough for its people, let down all its trade barriers, cancel the projects that make income tax vital and prosper beyond all imaginings.

One can't tax nothing; and if taxes depress the producer to zero then so goes the land.

The bright-eyed visionary (with some insanity showing through the brightness) raves about Utopia and the beautiful dreams and beautiful schemes of various political solutions.

These are supposed to open the bright new future if only we grit our teeth and starve today.

There is no political philosophy that ever can or ever will solve economic problems, for they are two different fields, aren't they?

When Marx married them, he gave a terrible tool to suppressive men.

Many Marxist complaints are just, many are quite factual, but he erred in trying to solve them.

For whenever he proposed a solution and whatever solution he proposed, he offered as part of it, a government.

Governments are not always run by sane men.

The man in the street has no guarantee that his ruler is not really “bonkers.”

If we as Scientologists have anything to do with government, it would only be to guarantee that the rulers were not suppressive and insane. And there our interest ceases.

THE QUESTION

The relationship of any man to economics is a simple one:

“HOW CAN I LIVE?”

To that adheres the question, how can his dependents and his community live?

Whenever a person asks this question or any version thereof in this, the complex society of today, he is asking, “What is economics?”

In this article, short as it is, all the vital factors of economics are listed.

What needs to be guaranteed is that one’s economic destiny is not managed by men who hate and who will not be comfortable until all other men are slaves.

The long-term solution to the question “How can I live?” is: Never work for a suppressive firm and do not support a suppressive government. And work to put us in a position to guarantee that leaders are sane.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 3 APRIL 1966

Remimeo
All Orgs
Exec Secs
Tech Sec
Qual Sec
All Tech Hats
All Qual Hats

TECH DIV

DIANETIC AUDITING COURSE

The first requisite of any auditor trainee is to find and run secondaries and engrams on a preclear, preferably a fellow student, and to have secondaries and engrams run on self.

Due to the fantastic speed of results today, it is not possible for a student to get enough auditing experience using the standard tech of 0 to VI.

To remedy this we use dolls for Model Session practice and learning the processes.

But even further training is needed, using live preclears.

The tech used is that of Book I, *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*, but omitting the countdown and canceler, this not being necessary today, and using instead a simple "Start of session" and "End of session" and then running the engram.

Do not try to use past-track incidents. The preclear may eventually fall into these but try instead for current lifetime.

Try first for secondaries (moments of misemotion), particularly loss. Try to find these on a gradient, first trying for minor losses and eventually locating the death of a loved one.

Certain pcs (black fives they used to be called) are not able to run track incidents, but try to coax them through incidents of loss on a gradient (small losses first) and then get on with it. They usually will get visio on incidents turned on if this is done.

There is a complete method of running engrams on anyone, developed by me about three years ago, whereby the date is found then the duration of the incident. This always permits an incident to be run with visio.

Don't try for sonic.

Get the pc to regress to the moment of the incident. Don't try to run them conceptually with the pc in present time.

Emphasize getting the pc to start at the beginning and go through to the end several times. Don't be too keen on repeater technique to get phrases. They show up if you get the pc to run through the incident a few times.

When the pc can run secondaries successfully, try for actual engrams. Once again try for light incidents like a pinprick and graduate up to real engrams—moments of real pain and unconsciousness.

Most students shy off actual secondaries and engrams and try to run conceptual blah that could never have affected anyone's life, with the pc in PT. This alone is the cause for failure of case gain running secondaries and engrams.

Don't try to pull withholds, etc., or handle present time problems but send the pc who ARC breaks *with the auditor* (not with life) to Qual at once for an ARC break assessment. **DON'T CONTINUE TO AUDIT AN ARC BROKEN PC** who has ARC broken with an auditor.

All ethics data applies—don't audit a potential trouble source. If you encounter an SP (no case gain no matter what you do) send to Ethics. Lack of Ethics facilities and ethics know-how was the primary reason Dianetics occasionally didn't work. So the new student has to be genned in on:

1. If pc starts chopping auditor, send to Qual *at once*;
2. Suppressives;
3. Potential trouble sources;
4. The org pattern showing Tech Div and Qual.

E-Meters must be used and, regardless of whether the student knows anything about them or not, the pc "must be on the cans." We don't care if the student learns much or little about meters at this stage but a bright student will catch on fast. There is no E-Meter training at this stage.

The texts supplied the student are those which cover 1 to 4 above, *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health* which he must buy or own and an E-Meter he must buy or borrow but may not be lent by the school.

There is real magic in running secondaries and engrams. I have seen the most fantastic recoveries from running merely a secondary (most spectacular recoveries with secondaries were obtained from running the death of an ally). I have seen severe physical ailments—heart disease, arthritis, malfunction, allergies, impotency, frigidity, lameness, etc., through the catalog of human ills—vanish or reduce on properly running engrams to erasure. We are *not* in healing but we have a fantastic success with Dianetics in this activity.

No auditor will ever be worth very much unless he has come in the right way—through Dianetics. The concept of physical and mental difficulty stemming from a mental image picture was a great discovery, and the technology of erasing such pictures as developed must not be lost in our trained Scientologists. This very instant I know of 3 cases with whom I am in daily contact whose whole lives would be changed by finding and running the incident necessary to solve the case. I have seen a woman who looked 60 appear 20 after nine hours of auditing out a single secondary (the recent death of her husband).

When we originally tried to teach this technology (running of secondaries and engrams, 1950–1952) we had no Ethics; we were at that time already drowned with SPs. Auditors weren't duplicating tech. They often couldn't even state the basic definitions of "secondary" or "engram." They steered the pc all over the track or let him wander like a lost soul. They tried to force the pc to run the auditor's aberrations. And it was a jolly old mess! But those few I taught personally and simply had, as any old-timer will tell you, the most fantastic successes with incredibly low effort by the auditor.

It's just a picture, secondary or engram. The whole of the technique is just finding the incident the pc is "in," running the pc through the incident, beginning to end several times and not letting him digress and letting him come up the Tone Scale *past* boredom to enthusiasm by doing so. When I think of the millions of words I have had to speak or write just to get that terrible simplicity across, I see it can be bent as technology in a thousand thousand ways.

The student has today guides he never had in 1950–52. He has the Auditor's Code, the actual responses of the E-Meter, ethics and the final solution of how to turn on visio even in SPs as per three years ago.

The startling gains of the exact tech of 0–VII of course overawe the old plodder of 1950. But there is a sting here as far as training goes. No understanding of the mind is complete without a thorough grasp of secondaries and engrams and running them. I have seen a person trained up to a high level who suddenly flopped at V because he had no faintest notion of *what* he was auditing.

The budding psychoanalyst gets the shock of his life when he sees there IS SOMETHING THERE. Before us, people thought the brain had short circuits in it (psychologists and psychiatrists) or that a beast called a censor lived in a dungeon in it (Freud), or that evil spirits haunted one (Christianity).

The whole answer to the mind is mental pictures and masses created by the thetan. There is no other source or cause of aberration. Unless a student knows this he will never make a good auditor and Scientologist. The only early way to get a reality on it is to audit secondaries and engrams and be audited through them. One does encounter all this phenomena by the time one is a Grade VII even though not audited on Dianetics. BUT students beginning their training are not Grade VII. And unless they have actually audited or been audited on secondaries and engrams, they will never, even though Grade VII, really have a reality on why people act as they do or the complex nature of the bank.

Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health was written before whole track was known. It made Releases like mad but they were then overrun like mad. It failed only on SPs and PTSEs. It was and is the answer to psychosomatic ills and *human* aberration.

My results with Dianetics were not often duplicated because:

1. I stopped when the ability of the pc on any one subject was regained;
2. I audited smoothly;

3. I didn't use the subject to invalidate the pc (see *The Original Thesis* on why auditing works).

Many auditors *did* duplicate my results and made "Clears" which we now call Releases due to *total* Clear being so much higher.

That we are today making a TOTAL Clear as well as Operating Thetans is completely out of comparison with what Dianetics was trying to do.

Scientology is the route from human being to total freedom and total beingness. Dianetics was the route from aberrated or aberrated and ill human to capable human. This step had never before been achieved in man's history.

Oddly, the step from human being to a spirit had been achieved, if rarely, but was not generally credited (Buddhism, other spiritual practices, even Christianity). Scientology *really* achieves it and for the first time with TOTAL stability, no relapse and invariably, one for one. Nevertheless, man had an inkling of the goals of Scientology even though he considered them almost beyond God.

But man had NO inkling whatever of Dianetics. None. This was the bolt from the blue. Man was hacking and sawing and shocking and injecting and teaching and moralizing and counseling and hanging and jailing men with enthusiasm without any idea at all of what caused man to behave as he did or what made him sick or well.

THE answer was and still is Dianetics.

As we can now go directly toward total freedom on a precise and narrow roadway without any IFs and as it can be done by a human being in about a year minimum time due to my discarding of all nonessentials, by developing the *exact* steps and techniques of administration, and as the result is so hugely startling grade to grade compared to anything anybody had ever even dreamed of and as the final result was never before known in this universe, we tend to turn up our noses at poor little old Dianetics.

But it was the grandpa, the ancestor, the basic discovery which led to and the reason for Scientology.

AND we have the gigantic problem amongst us that Scientology works too fast in an auditor's hands and forbids him to overrun a result. Therefore, HOW CAN HE EVER LEARN TO AUDIT? He can't, running Scientology, as he'll never get enough practice on live pcs.

Dianetics, however, has a virtue we never would have called one in 1950. It is slow. You can grind away on a secondary for hours. You can one by one whittle down a chain of related engrams for days, even weeks. You can audit a pc for a long, long time. And you *can* get auditing practice.

Now, just one change—have the pc sit in a chair in Dianetic sessions. No reason to use a couch. Thus, the auditor has the same setup as in grade auditing. The same approach and patter he will use in his standard Scientology grade auditing **MUST** be used in this Dianetic auditing or the practice will not train one to do Scientology auditing. (Yes, I know the pcs will roll up in a ball or leap into the air, but this is a hazard of the trade! Put such a pc seated on the floor after one roll off from a chair.)

And one Supervisor caution: Tell such students to watch that tone arm for reading at Clear read and watch the needle for a float and if they see the Release phenomena occur to *gently ease off* the session without even one more command “to go on” or any other command. Unless you watch this, you will overrun some pc on a Release grade. (Also tell him what to do in case of a pc refusing to cooperate or chopping the auditor—send to Qual quick.)

Dianetics is easy to do.

1. You say, “Start of session.”
2. You locate an incident (an actual past happening).
3. You tell the pc to GO to the beginning of it.
4. When the pc says he’s there, the auditor tells the pc to go through it to the end and say what is happening as he goes along.
5. When the pc reaches the end of it, the auditor tells the pc to go to the beginning of the *same* incident.
6. When the pc has, the auditor tells him to GO through it (not “again”) and say what is happening.
7. Repeat 5 and 6. Repeat 5 and 6. Repeat 5 and 6.
8. When the pc is up to tone 4.0 (cheerful) on it, repeat 2.
9. On the new incident repeat 3 to 7.
10. When the new incident has come up to tone 4.0, repeat 2.
11. Repeat 3 to 7.
12. When the new incident has come up to tone 4.0, repeat 2.
13. At end of the body of the session, tell the pc to spot the environment a few times.
14. End the session by saying, “End of session.”

That’s Dianetic auditing. Refined, one can handle “bouncers” or “denyers,” etc. But frankly, I found the pc would only react to these when he was in over his head and the gradient of incident selected had not been followed. If you choose incidents IN THE PC’S CONSCIOUS RECALL not by flash answer or meter, the refinements aren’t really necessary. You just do 1 to 12.

The ORIGINAL version of Dianetic auditing was all done on a gradient. One searched nothing out by meters or trick questions or tests or flash answers. One got what the pc could comfortably face and audited it. If the auditing was smoothly done, the next incident was tougher *but* the pc was comfortable in facing it. In that way the incidents (secondaries or engrams) become progressively more horrifying but the pc is quite comfortable facing each one in turn. This is what is meant by “gradient”—it is a steepening or an increasing from the slight to the heavy. But you see the pc *smoothly audited* is gaining ability and

confidence all the time and so can face more and more violence in his past. It's all there in pictures. Blackness is either his unwillingness to face things or his basic bank. It cures (vanishes) if you do it by gradients. And the pc soon can see pictures very well.

Therefore, IF your student is becoming a good auditor, all you need to do is look at his pc. If the pc is more confident and cheerful, then the auditor is learning and doing well. If the pc isn't, the auditor has a rough spot and should go to Cramming. If this doesn't work, training being good, then the auditor is probably an SP who has no idea of helping the pc at all but is using "auditing" to bust somebody up.

Dianetics is too easy, really, for the student to conceive that his minimum mild actions will produce such fabulous results. So the auditor feels called upon to *add*. Additives are what checked Dianetic results in the vast majority of cases that were checked.

The pc who wants to "psychoanalyze" (talk) by the hour isn't getting audited and isn't going to get any better. This pc simply isn't under auditor control, so the auditor's control *and* TRs are at fault. (Pcs explain this sometimes by saying they're "cogniting" whereas a cognition is rather quick, not an hour's maundering.)

The pc has to be told what is expected of him. "We're going to find an incident in your life of which you have an exact record. Then by sending you through it at the moment it happened several times we're going to erase it. Just do what I tell you and all will be well. Do you have any questions about that?" That *exact* quote must be made to the pc who has not been Dianetically audited (which includes many Scientology pcs too) and the pc must understand it and be satisfied he does before locating and running incidents.

Very bad off pcs jump about on the "time track" and really need only grade auditing. Such pcs should be rejected for the purposes of this Dianetic auditing and sent to any Hubbard Guidance Center.

Some pcs just won't get the idea and just won't run incidents. Simply reject for these purposes and send to the HGC.

Some pcs are so snarly and choppy, even before meeting the auditor, they have to be sent to Qual and afterwards only to the HGC as they're no good for this. They'll make it, but are not easy enough to afford any training to a student.

Some pcs are simply ethics cases (SPs and PTS) and these too should be rejected for this purpose. The PTS is known by "roller-coastering" (Coney Island, fast up and down quarter-mile of aerial railway). They slump. So they're ethics cases.

If a pc ARC breaks suddenly or seems very sad after auditing it's an ARC break with the auditor and needs Qual attention—and the student auditor should be looked over very carefully as a possible ethics case.

Engrams are hard to run in a room full of auditing teams. So if possible one should assign the auditing to be done after class hours in their lodgings.

The way to fit this program of Dianetic auditing into training in general must be worked out and is left to the Org Exec Sec WW who may from time to time issue, through the Org Executive Secretary's Communicator for Tech, Sec EDs covering its arrangements and materials to study (checksheets). In the absence of such Sec EDs, an Academy may make up its own. It is possible to make it a whole new course with an equivalent of the old Hubbard Dianetic Auditor certificate. And one recalls that a course not even vaguely as good as this one can be was the course on which all others have been based since 1954. The course outlined herein is a smoothed version of the course I personally taught in 1950 to thousands.

"Secondary" in its original use meant "a moment of loss" and incidents should be chosen on that basis.

A secondary derives all its power from an underlying engram (containing real pain and unconsciousness).

Therefore, many, many secondaries (which bury engrams) must be taken off the case first and the job thoroughly done before engrams should be approached in auditing. Secondaries may again be approached when engrams seem to have been "all cleaned up."

This alternation of:

1. Take off a lot of secondaries
2. Take off a lot of engrams

should be followed one after the other.

Past life incidents are handled just like any other secondaries and engrams. A "past life" and memory of it is buried under the terrific loss of possessions and body, and natural recall can be restored by just general Dianetic auditing as given in this HCOB. No special attention is required.

Do not run prenatal or birth engrams unless they come up naturally. The pc must run only consciously recalled incidents. He need not recall the details consciously. Only that the incident happened.

The state of Release attained by Dianetic auditing is probably below Grade 0 and should be regarded as such and is declared by Qual as "Dianetic Release"—no grade number being given.

THE MATERIAL IN THIS HCOB TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER ANY DIANETIC MATERIAL, BOOKS OR TAPES INCLUDING *DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH* WHERE A CONFLICT MAY OR MAY SEEM TO EXIST.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



An Introduction to Scientology

May 1966

In this unique filmed interview Ron describes what Scientology is, how he came to develop it and some of its basic principles and purposes. In 1990, the film was rereleased on color videotape, with subtitled editions in over 20 languages. It is a priceless portrait of Ron, talking about his philosophy and what it is.

May 1966 An Introduction to Scientology

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 10 JUNE 1966

Remimeo
Tech Div Hats
HGC Auditors
Qual Div Staff

S&D COMMANDS

WHAT PERSON OR GROUP HAS SUPPRESSED YOU?

The above is the listing question to be used when running an S&D.

Note: If you find a *group* on the list, be sure to then do a represent list of that group.

Note: Do not do new lists where old lists exist. Use old lists.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 10 JUNE 1966

Issue II

Remimeo
Tech Div Hats
HGC Auditors
Qual Div Staff

S&D—THE MISSED ITEM

There are four points I want to get across to you.

1. ILLNESS = ONLY PTS
2. ONLY PTS = ILLNESS
3. ONLY A PTS CONDITION CAN MAKE A GRADE V (or any grade) SICK
4. A BAD S&D MAKES A PERSON SICK.

Get it? GOOD!!

Now, if a person who has had an S&D gets sick, what do you know? You know that:

- a. They are a PTS
- b. The S&D was not properly done
- c. An item was missed.

NOTE: The missed item may be on a list that was made two or three years ago.

On the HCOB 5 Feb. 66, S&D WARNING, I *clearly* stated that “It is the action of *nearly* finding the right one that may make the pc ill.” One has restimulated the charge of the RIGHT item but has found and okayed the WRONG item.

A bad S&D is DEADLY.

A bad S&D can cause a dangerous physical condition. A bad S&D can land a pc in hospital (I know of two such cases where it did).

So please! PLEASE!! get this, it is so very important. Always, repeat, ALWAYS look for the *MISSED* item on a priorly done list when the pc gets sick.

Know your S&D bulletins, know your listing and nulling bulletin—THOROUGHLY—and you won’t go wrong.

Let’s fix up roller coasters, not help keep them roller-coastering.

IT’S VERY EASY.

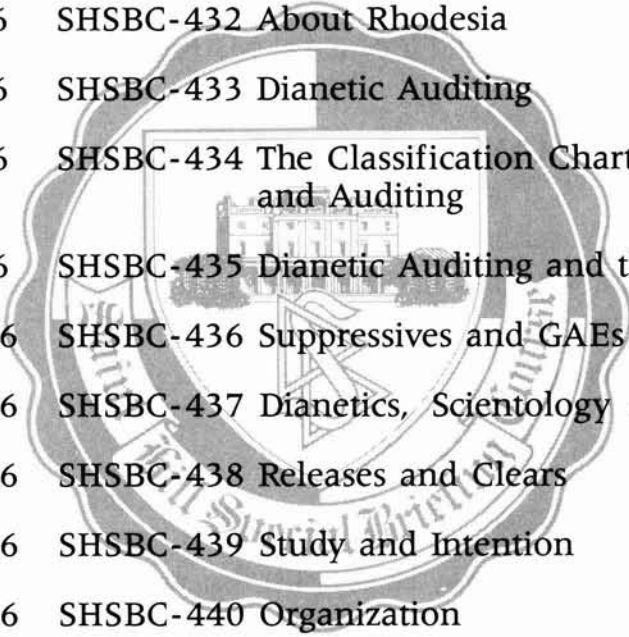
L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Lectures

1966

After returning from several months of research in the Canary Islands and Rhodesia, Ron resumed lecturing to students on the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course. He continued until December, when he concluded this monumental series, spanning six years and 447 recorded lectures and demonstrations.

- 
- 19 July 1966 SHSBC-432 About Rhodesia
- 21 July 1966 SHSBC-433 Dianetic Auditing
- 26 July 1966 SHSBC-434 The Classification Chart
and Auditing
- 28 July 1966 SHSBC-435 Dianetic Auditing and the Mind
- 2 Aug. 1966 SHSBC-436 Suppressives and GAEs
- 4 Aug. 1966 SHSBC-437 Dianetics, Scientology and Society
- 16 Aug. 1966 SHSBC-438 Releases and Clears
- 18 Aug. 1966 SHSBC-439 Study and Intention
- 23 Aug. 1966 SHSBC-440 Organization
- 25 Aug. 1966 SHSBC-441 The Antisocial Personality
- 1 Sept. 1966 SHSBC-442 Gradients and ARC
- 8 Sept. 1966 SHSBC-443 States of Identity
- 1 Nov. 1966 SHSBC-444 Government and Organization
- 29 Nov. 1966 SHSBC-445 Scientology Definitions I:
OT and Clear Defined
- 6 Dec. 1966 SHSBC-446 Scientology Definitions II
- 13 Dec. 1966 SHSBC-447 Scientology Definitions III

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 20 JULY 1966

Remimeo
Required for
Level IV Students
To Review Auditors
To Ethics Officers

THE TYPE TWO PTS

It has been revealed at Saint Hill that HGC auditors and Review auditors are permitting their preclears to be sent through to Ethics for writing disconnection letters to any person or group which the preclear thinks to have been suppressive of him and then continuing the Search and Discovery to find the SP on the list.

This is improper. The auditor should continue the proper auditing of an S&D until the proper item on the list is found.

An Ethics Officer should only accept, from a Type Two PTS, the proper SP found upon the completion of an S&D properly listed and nulled to one SP.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
Tech Sec
D of T

ERRORS OF STUDENTS

The following list of common errors causing student flunks in the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course has been obtained from the Student Examiner:

Level 0

Theory—Not knowing commands—Model Session.

Written—Not fully understanding what a Q&A is.
The symptoms of premature acknowledgment.
What a PTS is.

Practical—Poor TR 0.

Auditing—Bypassing floating needles.
Auditing PTS.
Saying the needle floated below 2.0 on the tone arm.

Level I

Theory—Not knowing what makes a meter read (female students mostly).
Not knowing the various scales.

Written—Not understanding how an auditor can prevent a pc from coming into PT in the CCHs.

Q&A—not recognizing it in an auditing situation (most students pass this written exam).

Practical—TR 9, not running TR 9 with fine clear-cut intention. Too much force being applied when not necessary.

Auditing—Overrunning—underrunning. Saying pc went Problems Release on Grade 0 Processes.

Auditing over unflat ruds.
Bypassing F/N.

Level II

Theory—Missed W/Hs—understanding of.
Model Session.

ARC breaks and their relationship to overts and M/W/Hs.
How to do Auditing by List.

Written—M/W/Hs and W/Hs—critical thoughts—ARC breaks and what causes which.

Study material—application of.

Practical—Not knowing and understanding how to do Auditing by List.
Reading meter through a dirty needle.
Long comm lags with admin and asking next question.
Bad TR 0.

Auditing—Additives to process—not stopping at floating needle, or under-running.

Level III

Theory—How to do an ARC break assessment.
Difference between bypassed charge assessment and ARC break assessment.
When to stop doing an ARC break assessment.

Written—The primary error in handling ARC breaks.
How to do Listing and Nulling.
Confusing ARC breaks with bypassed charge.

Practical—Goofing up nulling a list.
Doing nulling through dirty needle.
Turning the sensitivity up in the assessment.
Not being able to clean the needle on the pc.

Auditing—Not knowing what to do with CDEI Scale or method of running R3H.
Overrunning—underrunning.
Not handling an ARC break properly.

Level IV

Theory—Definition of service fac.
Rehab procedure.
Understanding what PTS is.

Written—Recognizing a PTS situation.
Details on rehabbing.
Listing and Nulling rules.
Recognizing when a new key-in has occurred in a rehab session.
Knowing the rules on when to run a grade or when to rehab.

Practical—Slow nulling of a list—not doing it slickly and with certainty and with good TRs.
Correct procedure on Listing and Nulling.
Correct procedure on Auditing by List.
Reading through dirty needle.

Level VI

Very few flunks—occasionally over confusions on R6EW running—either shows in theory or written exam.

Solo Audit

Lots of flunks—Model Session, scales, basics, what makes a meter read, comm cycle, admin, how to do a worksheet. Sometimes running process—R6EW—usually basics are weak.

Dangerous Auditors Exam

No flunks!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
All Exec Hats
Qual Hats
Tech Hats
HCO Hats

FLOATING NEEDLES, LISTING PROCESSES

In sessions where the process being run on a pc involves a listing question (including S&D), please note that after the listing question has been thoroughly cleared with the preclear and then given to the pc that the process *is* being run.

Should it happen, then, that while the pc is actually listing off the question (and has not gone momentarily out of session), the needle floats, this is the flat point or end phenomenon of the process and the whole subject and all further steps of it are dropped at once.

Whatever charge was on the listing question has blown, either with or without the preclear being analytically aware of it.

To continue the process beyond this point is out-tech by the process being overrun and is also a violation of our basic fast flow system.

Please note that whether there is a second leg to the process or not, like fitting an item found off a list into a bracket of commands, has no bearing on the fact that the process is flat.

If the needle floats while the pc is in-session listing off a question, then there is no charge left on that question and there will be no item to fit into the second leg of the process.

The process has served its purpose.

With training as immaculately precise as it is and auditors' comm cycles becoming effortlessly superlative, the gradients of our technology are so fine that the results of each process on each level will be achieved faster and faster.

Sometimes the velocity of the processing is such that the end phenomenon will occur on the process without the preclear being aware of what has happened. Ending the process at this point then gives the preclear the chance to move into the velocity of the process.

Please then acknowledge the power of our technology and keep winning.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 23 AUGUST 1966

Remimeo
All Exec Hats
Qual Hats
Tech Hats
HCO Hats

SERVICE FACSIMILE

A service facsimile is a computation generated by the being not the bank. An example of this is:

“All horses sleep in beds.”

Such a computation locked away in the mind will obviously precipitate many compulsive doingnesses, beingnesses and havingnesses.

An example of a doingness precipitated by the above computation would be:

“Making beds for horses.”

If on assessing for a service facsimile you get “Making beds for horses” as the service facsimile please note that it is a doingness and not a computation, so if you fit the doingness into the bracket of service fac commands, i.e.:

How does “Making beds for horses” make you right?

How does “Making beds for horses” make others wrong? etc.,

then observe very carefully exactly what the preclear says, because he might give the EXACT WORDS OF THE ACTUAL SERVICE FACSIMILE—“ALL HORSES SLEEP IN BEDS.” And observe very carefully and note all meter reaction to what he or she says.

Note all of this, remembering that you were *not* running a real service facsimile in the first place, and that in order to really flatten all the compulsive doingnesses, beingnesses and havingnesses precipitated by the basic computation you will have to run the exact computation in the service fac bracket.

If the *doingness* you run is a basic one then it is possible that the preclear will blow all the charge on the service fac and this you will assess by pc indicators and meter phenomena (i.e., free needle).

It is obviously best to get a real service fac (computation) and taking beingnesses, doingnesses and havingnesses as service facsimiles if done by auditors must be thoroughly understood.

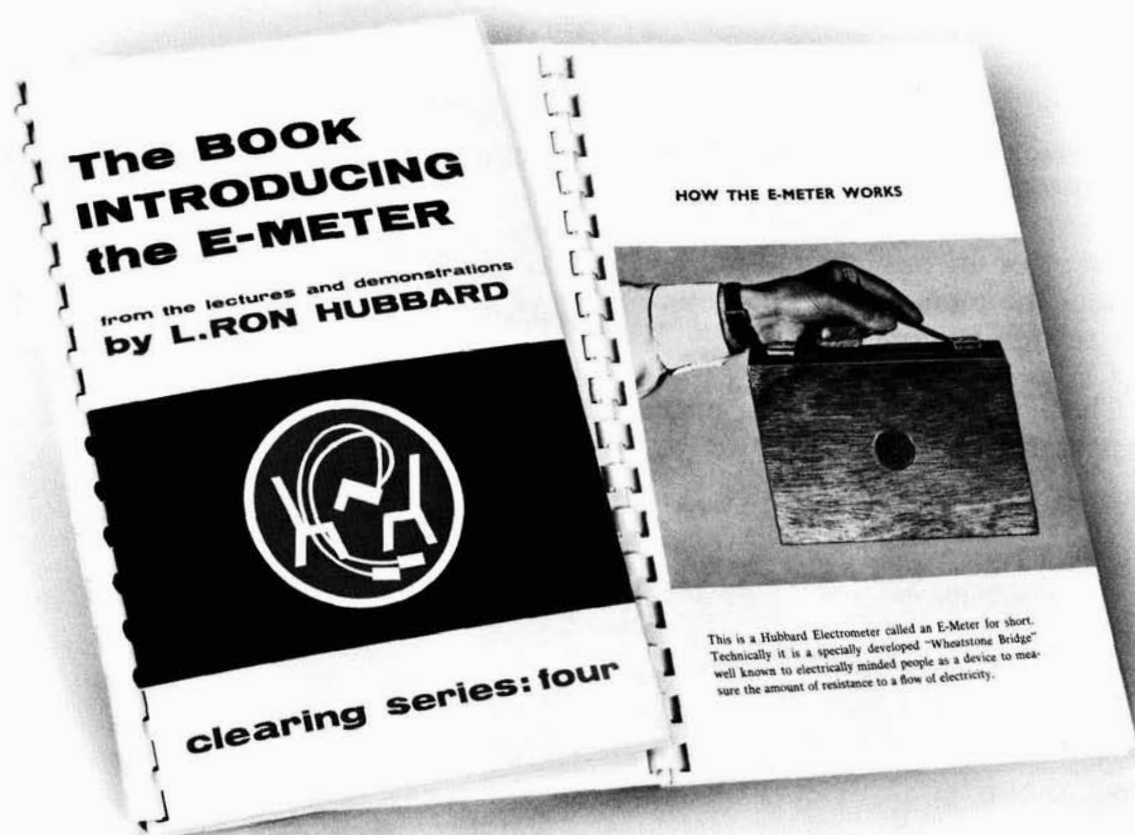
Service facsimile auditing can give great gains, so understand what you are doing with this technology and have many wins.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Introducing the E-Meter by L. Ron Hubbard

Published September 1966



Introducing the E-Meter, written and photographed in 1966, is a graphic presentation of the Hubbard Electrometer.

In a series of photographs and accompanying text, each part of the E-Meter is shown along with its functions and use. The main needle actions are depicted, with an explanation of what each means in auditing.

In 1988, following the release of the new, state-of-the-art Hubbard Professional Mark Super VII E-Meter, a fully updated edition of *Introducing the E-Meter* was released. This beautiful and practical book depicts and describes the Hubbard Mark Super VII E-Meter in detail, covering the Hubbard Mark V and Hubbard Professional Mark VI as well.

Remimeo

**MINUS SCALE RELEASES:
ARC STRAIGHTWIRE
DIANETIC**

There are several grades of Release below 0, in the minus scale of the original complete Gradation Chart.

Many of the minus scale can be attained by simple assessment. (And ceasing to assess the moment the release occurs is vital—don't keep on assessing as the same session auditing action.)

There are three specific grades of Release below 0 and above the lower minus scale. These are, from lowest:

Straightwire Release,

Dianetic Secondary Release,

Dianetic Engram Release.

Old ARC Straightwire is not at Grade 0 or Grade III but way down below the Dianetic Releases. The original purpose still holds—to make a person able to run secondaries and engrams. (Our tech is still valid, you know, despite the 1950 origin of ARC Straightwire.)

ARC Straightwire was fantastically effective in moving a person from “neurotic” to “normal.”

But in running ARC Straightwire one *must* use a meter and cease to audit the pc the moment the needle goes free. Don't keep making the blunder of the 50s and early 60s.

The pc released by ARC Straightwire can now have secondaries run. When a needle goes free on a secondary, one again must cease to audit secondaries.

The Dianetic Secondary Release can be run on engrams. When the needle goes free while running engrams, one ceases to audit the pc at once.

Declares for these lower Release grades can be confirmed by Qual and even declared by Certs and Awards by a small note from the Director of Certs and Awards.

Thus, you can possibly get a Release on the minus scale by assessment of the minus scale, a higher Release by running ARC Straightwire, an even higher one

by running Dianetic secondaries, and yet a higher one by running Dianetic engrams. And then, by good TRs and standard tech as usual, get a Grade 0.

As many people go Grade 0 Release easily, these lower bands get overlooked. But those who don't go Grade 0 Release easily (unless it is overrun as the reason for "no Release"), they can be begun by a Minus Scale Assessment, then ARC Straightwire, etc., back up to 0 for another try there.

All pcs could be started on the minus scale with no harm.

QUAL NOTE

Remember, there are several overruns that can require repair. These are:

Life (overrun in a past life on some subject)

Straightwire (including *Self Analysis*)

Earlier Repetitive Processing (Locational, etc.)

Dianetic secondaries

Dianetic engrams.

Some cases hang and won't go Release at Grade 0 unless the above are rehabbed or (if never run) actually audited on the pc.

ARC breaks can cause a failure to go Release on Grade 0 or any other level and can prevent rehabs. And poor TRs can block the lot.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 21 SEPTEMBER 1966

Remimeo

ARC BREAK NEEDLE

The needle of a preclear with an ARC break may be dirty, stuck or sticky, but may *also* give the appearance of FLOATING. This is *not* a release point, however, as the pc will be upset and out of comm at the same time. The auditor must observe the preclear and determine which it is.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE ANTISOCIAL PERSONALITY
THE ANTI-SCIENTOLOGIST

(Also issued as HCOPL
27 Sept. 66, same title)

There are certain characteristics and mental attitudes which cause about 20% of a race to oppose violently any betterment activity or group.

Such people are known to have antisocial tendencies.

When the legal or political structure of a country becomes such as to favor such personalities in positions of trust, then all the civilizing organizations of the country become suppressed and a barbarism of criminality and economic duress ensues.

Crime and criminal acts are perpetuated by antisocial personalities. Inmates of institutions commonly trace their state back to contact with such personalities.

Thus, in the fields of government, police activities and mental health, to name a few, we see that it is important to be able to detect and isolate this personality type so as to protect society and individuals from the destructive consequences attendant upon letting such have free rein to injure others.

As they only comprise 20% of the population and as only 2½% are truly dangerous, we see that with a very small amount of effort we could considerably better the state of society.

Well-known, even stellar, examples of such a personality are, of course, Napoleon* and Hitler.* Dillinger,* Pretty Boy Floyd,* Christie* and other famous criminals were well-known examples of the antisocial personality. But with such a cast of characters in history we neglect the less stellar examples and do not perceive that such personalities exist in current life, very common, often undetected.

* **Napoleon:** Napoleon Bonaparte (1769–1821), French military leader. He rose to power in France by military force, declared himself emperor and conducted campaigns of conquest across Europe until his final defeat by armies allied against him in 1815.

* **Hitler:** Adolf Hitler (1889–1945) dictator of Germany from 1933 to 1945. In rising to power in Germany, he fortified his position through murder of real or imagined opponents and maintained police-state control over the population. He led Germany into World War II resulting in its nearly total destruction.

* **Dillinger:** John Dillinger (1902–1934), a notorious American bank robber who escaped from prison twice. Dillinger was finally gunned down by agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) in 1934, outside a movie theater in Chicago.

* **Pretty Boy Floyd:** Charles Arthur Floyd (1901–1934), US bank robber and murderer.

* **Christie:** John Reginald Christie (1898–1953), Englishman convicted in 1953 for the murder of six women (including his wife) over a ten-year period.

When we trace the cause of a failing business, we will inevitably discover somewhere in its ranks the antisocial personality hard at work.

In families which are breaking up, we commonly find one or the other of the persons involved to have such a personality.

Where life has become rough and is failing, a careful review of the area by a trained observer will detect one or more such personalities at work.

As there are 80% of us trying to get along and only 20% trying to prevent us, our lives would be much easier to live were we well informed as to the exact manifestations of such a personality. Thus, we could detect it and save ourselves much failure and heartbreak.

It is important then to examine and list the attributes of the antisocial personality. Influencing as it does the daily lives of so many, it well behooves decent people to become better informed on this subject.

ATTRIBUTES

The antisocial personality has the following attributes:

1. He or she speaks only in very broad generalities. "They say . . ." "Everybody thinks . . ." "Everyone knows . . ." and such expressions are in continual use, particularly when imparting rumor. When asked, "*Who* is everybody . . ." it normally turns out to be one source and from this source the antisocial person has manufactured what he or she pretends is the whole opinion of the whole society.

This is natural to them since to them all society is a large hostile generality, against the antisocial in particular.

2. Such a person deals mainly in bad news, critical or hostile remarks, invalidation and general suppression.

"Gossip" or "harbinger of evil tidings" or "rumormonger" once described such persons.

It is notable that there is no good news or complimentary remark passed on by such a person.

3. The antisocial personality alters, to worsen, communication when he or she relays a message or news. Good news is stopped and only bad news, often embellished, is passed along.

Such a person also pretends to pass on "bad news" which is in actual fact invented.

4. A characteristic, and one of the sad things about an antisocial personality, is that it does not respond to treatment or reform or psychotherapy.
5. Surrounding such a personality we find cowed or ill associates or friends who, when not driven actually insane, are yet behaving in a crippled manner in life, failing, not succeeding.

Such people make trouble for others.

When treated or educated, the near associate of the antisocial personality has no stability of gain but promptly relapses or loses his advantages of knowledge, being under the suppressive influence of the other.

Physically treated, such associates commonly do not recover in the expected time but worsen and have poor convalescences.

It is quite useless to treat or help or train such persons so long as they remain under the influence of the antisocial connection.

The largest number of insane are insane because of such antisocial connections and do not recover easily for the same reason.

Unjustly we seldom see the antisocial personality actually in an institution. Only his "friends" and family are there.

6. The antisocial personality habitually selects the wrong target.

If a tire is flat from driving over nails, he or she curses a companion or a noncausative source of the trouble. If the radio next door is too loud, he or she kicks the cat.

If A is the obvious cause, the antisocial personality inevitably blames B, or C or D.

7. The antisocial cannot finish a cycle of action.

Such become surrounded with incomplete projects.

8. Many antisocial persons will freely confess to the most alarming crimes when forced to do so, but will have no faintest sense of responsibility for them.

Their actions have little or nothing to do with their own volition. Things "just happened."

They have no sense of correct causation and particularly cannot feel any sense of remorse or shame therefore.

9. The antisocial personality supports only destructive groups and rages against and attacks any constructive or betterment group.
10. This type of personality approves only of destructive actions and fights against constructive or helpful actions or activities.

The artist in particular is often found as a magnet for persons with antisocial personalities who see in his art something which must be destroyed and covertly, "as a friend," proceed to try.

11. Helping others is an activity which drives the antisocial personality nearly berserk. Activities, however, which destroy in the name of help are closely supported.
12. The antisocial personality has a bad sense of property and conceives that the idea that anyone owns anything is a pretense, made up to fool people. Nothing is ever really owned.

THE BASIC REASON

The basic reason the antisocial personality behaves as he or she does lies in a hidden terror of others.

To such a person every other being is an enemy, an enemy to be covertly or overtly destroyed.

The fixation is that survival itself depends on “keeping others down” or “keeping people ignorant.”

If anyone were to promise to make others stronger or brighter, the antisocial personality suffers the utmost agony of personal danger.

They reason that if they are in this much trouble with people around them weak or stupid, they would perish should anyone become strong or bright.

Such a person has no trust to a point of terror. This is usually masked and unrevealed.

When such a personality goes insane, the world is full of Martians or the FBI and each person met is really a Martian or FBI agent.

But the bulk of such people exhibit no outward signs of insanity. They appear quite rational. They can be *very* convincing.

However, the list given above consists of things which such a personality cannot detect in himself or herself. This is so true that if you thought you found yourself in one of the above, you most certainly are not antisocial. Self-criticism is a luxury the antisocial cannot afford. They must be RIGHT because they are in continual danger in their own estimation. If you proved one WRONG, you might even send him or her into a severe illness.

Only the sane, well-balanced person tries to correct his conduct.

RELIEF

If you were to weed out of your past by proper search and discovery those antisocial persons you have known and if you then disconnected, you might experience great relief.

Similarly, if society were to recognize this personality type as a sick being as they now isolate people with smallpox, both social and economic recoveries could occur.

Things are not likely to get much better so long as 20% of the population is permitted to dominate and injure the lives and enterprise of the remaining 80%.

As majority rule is the political manner of the day, so should majority sanity express itself in our daily lives without the interference and destruction of the socially unwell.

The pity of it is, they will not permit themselves to be helped and would not respond to treatment if help were attempted.

An understanding and ability to recognize such personalities could bring a major change in society and our lives.

THE SOCIAL PERSONALITY

Man in his anxieties is prone to witch hunts.

All one has to do is designate “people wearing black caps” as the villains and one can start a slaughter of people in black caps.

This characteristic makes it very easy for the antisocial personality to bring about a chaotic or dangerous environment.

Man is not naturally brave or calm in his human state. And he is not necessarily villainous.

Even the antisocial personality, in his warped way, is quite certain that he is acting for the best and commonly sees himself as the only good person around, doing all for the good of everyone—the only flaw in his reasoning being that if one kills everyone else, none are left to be protected from the imagined evils. His *conduct* in his environment and toward his fellows is the only method of detecting either the antisocial or the social personalities. Their motives for self are similar—self-preservation and survival. They simply go about achieving these in different ways.

Thus, as man is naturally neither calm nor brave, anyone to some degree tends to be alert to dangerous persons and, hence, witch hunts can begin.

It is therefore even more important to identify the social personality than the antisocial personality. One then avoids shooting the innocent out of mere prejudice or dislike or because of some momentary misconduct.

The social personality can be defined most easily by comparison with his opposite, the antisocial personality.

This differentiation is easily done and no test should ever be constructed which isolates only the antisocial. On the same test must appear the upper as well as lower ranges of man's actions.

A test that declares only antisocial personalities without also being able to identify the social personality would be itself a suppressive test. It would be like answering “Yes” or “No” to the question “Do you still beat your wife?” Anyone who took it could be found guilty. While this mechanism might have suited the times of the Inquisition, it would not suit modern needs.

As the society runs, prospers and lives *solely* through the efforts of social personalities, one must know them as *they*, not the antisocial, are the worthwhile people. These are the people who must have rights and freedom. Attention is given to the antisocial solely to protect and assist the social personalities in the society.

All majority rules, civilizing intentions and even the human race will fail unless one can identify and thwart the antisocial personalities and help and forward the social personalities in the society. For the very word “society” implies social conduct and without it there is no society at all, only a barbarism with all men, good or bad, at risk.

The frailty of showing how the harmful people can be known is that these then apply the characteristics to decent people to get them hunted down and eradicated.



The swan song of every great civilization is the tune played by arrows, axes or bullets used by the antisocial to slay the last decent men.

Government is only dangerous when it can be employed by and for antisocial personalities. The end result is the eradication of all social personalities and the resultant collapse of Egypt, Babylon, Rome, Russia or the West.

You will note in the characteristics of the antisocial personality that intelligence is not a clue to the antisocial. They are bright or stupid or average. Thus, those who are extremely intelligent can rise to considerable, even head-of-state heights.

Importance and ability or wish to rise above others are likewise not indexes to the antisocial. When they do become important or rise, they are, however, rather visible by the broad consequences of their acts. But they are as likely to be unimportant people or hold very lowly stations and wish for nothing better.

Thus, it is the twelve given characteristics alone which identify the antisocial personality. And these same twelve reversed are the sole criteria of the social personality if one wishes to be truthful about them.

The identification or labeling of an antisocial personality cannot be done honestly and accurately unless one *also*, in the same examination of the person, reviews the positive side of his life.

All persons under stress can react with momentary flashes of antisocial conduct. This does not make them antisocial personalities.

The true antisocial person has a majority of antisocial characteristics.

The social personality has a majority of social characteristics.

Thus, one must examine the good with the bad before one can truly label the antisocial or the social.

In reviewing such matters, very broad testimony and evidence are best. One or two isolated instances determine nothing. One should search all twelve social and all twelve antisocial characteristics and decide on the basis of actual evidence, not opinion.

The twelve primary characteristics of the social personality are as follows:

1. The social personality is specific in relating circumstances. "Joe Jones said . . ." "The Star Newspaper reported . . ." and gives sources of data where important or possible.

He may use the generality of "they" or "people" but seldom in connection with attributing statements or opinions of an alarming nature.

2. The social personality is eager to relay good news and reluctant to relay bad.

He may not even bother to pass along criticism when it doesn't matter.

He is more interested in making another feel liked or wanted than disliked by others and tends to err toward reassurance rather than toward criticism.

3. A social personality passes communication without much alteration and if deleting anything tends to delete injurious matters.

He does not like to hurt people's feelings. He sometimes errs in holding back bad news or orders which seem critical or harsh.

4. Treatment, reform and psychotherapy particularly of a mild nature work very well on the social personality.

Whereas antisocial people sometimes promise to reform, they do not. Only the social personality can change or improve easily.

It is often enough to point out unwanted conduct to a social personality to completely alter it for the better.

Criminal codes and violent punishment are not needed to regulate social personalities.

5. The friends and associates of a social personality tend to be well, happy and of good morale.

A truly social personality quite often produces betterment in health or fortune by his mere presence on the scene.

At the very least he does not reduce the existing levels of health or morale in his associates.

When ill, the social personality heals or recovers in an expected manner, and is found open to successful treatment.

6. The social personality tends to select correct targets for correction.

He fixes the tire that is flat rather than attack the windscreen.

In the mechanical arts he can therefore repair things and make them work.

7. Cycles of action begun are ordinarily completed by the social personality, if possible.

8. The social personality is ashamed of his misdeeds and reluctant to confess them. He takes responsibility for his errors.

9. The social personality supports constructive groups and tends to protest or resist destructive groups.

10. Destructive actions are protested by the social personality. He assists constructive or helpful actions.

11. The social personality helps others and actively resists acts which harm others.

12. Property is property of someone to the social personality and its theft or misuse is prevented or frowned upon.

THE BASIC MOTIVATION

The social personality naturally operates on the basis of the greatest good.

He is not haunted by imagined enemies but he does recognize real enemies when they exist.

The social personality wants to survive and wants others to survive, whereas the antisocial personality really and covertly wants others to succumb.

Basically, the social personality wants others to be happy and do well, whereas the antisocial personality is very clever in making others do very badly indeed.

A basic clue to the social personality is not really his successes but his motivations. The social personality when successful is often a target for the antisocial and by this reason he may fail. But his intentions included others in his success, whereas the antisocial only appreciate the doom of others.

Unless we can detect the social personality and hold him safe from undue restraint and detect also the antisocial and restrain him, our society will go on suffering from insanity, criminality and war, and man and civilization will not endure.

Of all our technical skills, such differentiation ranks the highest since, failing, no other skill can continue, as the base on which it operates—civilization—will not be here to continue it.

Do not smash the social personality—and do not fail to render powerless the antisocial in their efforts to harm the rest of us.

Just because a man rises above his fellows or takes an important part does not make him an antisocial personality. Just because a man can control or dominate others does not make him an antisocial personality.

It is his motives in doing so and the consequences of his acts which distinguish the antisocial from the social.

Unless we realize and apply the true characteristics of the two types of personality, we will continue to live in a quandary of who our enemies are and, in doing so, victimize our friends.

All men have committed acts of violence or omission for which they could be censured. In all mankind there is not one single perfect human being.

But there are those who try to do right and those who specialize in wrong and upon these facts and characteristics you can know them.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 18

ca 1966

What Every Auditor Should Know

Auditing means to listen and compute and it also means to get a result on a preclear, that is someone who is not yet Clear. Successful attainment of Scientology results requires auditing that is done in a technical and professional manner which has not departed from standard procedure.

A Scientologist is trying to make people better and that's a new idea in the whole field of the human mind. Our situation doesn't compare to therapies and other things, such as torture and imprisonment, which have passed for mental therapy down through the ages. The goals of Scientology predate all ideas of "therapy" and are found first in religion and philosophy as long as 10,000 years ago.

Clearing someone is erasing his reactive mind. All the misery man has is contained in the reactive mind. We are not concerned with social behavior. Auditing is not social criticism. Psychotherapies are involved in social criticism. Psychiatrists exist for the "good of the society." Legislatures are interested in the "sick" and "insane." We are not. We work in a very much older field. We know how a preclear behaves. We know how human beings work but we don't care much about that. Good or bad behavior is all by definition. If you kill a man it is good or bad by definition. If you kill him in war or by sentencing him in court that's good. But if you kill him just one inch outside the type of the statute that's bad. There is a morass of social behavior you can get interested in if you want, but don't mix it up with auditing.

There is a certain road out. Scientology is the way, it is the road out. It is the road away from reactivity, away from aberration, away from identifying everything with everything else. It increases a person's abilities, it increases his general performance and existence to a fantastic degree that can be precisely measured and experienced. And that road out has certain little milestones you have to pass to get out and we call these the Grades of Release. There are certain points a person has to pass on the way to Clear and these points are definite abilities regained. These grades are not composed of single points, although for public convenience we sometimes list them as simply 0—Communication; I—Problems; II—Overts and Withholds; III—ARC breaks; IV—Service facsimiles; V—Whole track; VI—R6EW, which is unburdening the reactive mind, and VII—Clearing, the materials necessary to totally erase the reactive mind. It is not possible to attain the upper grades, ignoring the lower grades.

The only other thing which bars this road is not following standard technology. Standard technology is contained in Hubbard Communications Office Bulletins. Modern technology is not contained in any of the books of Dianetics and Scientology. My research suffers in repute only because anything found and

noted was recorded, not hidden for fear it would be unpopular. Truth is truth, not a popularity contest. However, because we developed something later we did not lose the standard technology of something earlier. The main bugbear of the person studying Scientology (and the bugbear was his, not mine) was that he conceived every time he read something new that that wiped out the old. And this was brought about because he did not understand the old when he had read it and he did not realize it integrated with the new which had just been issued. There are very few things that have been wiped out, but the idea of overrun and when a process is flat does require correction.

What this is all about is command of a thing called the mind. You should understand what man is all about and know that there isn't anything that's going to help an aberrated being but processing. So you had better know that processing is a very narrow little track bounded above and below and on both sides by a complete mass of improper things that can be done. (It would be impossible to list the number of wrong things that can be done in auditing.) This track, called standard technology, is very narrow and it is very easy to stray off its edges and one of the ways is to forget to handle preclears when auditing them. By not handling them is meant: To ignore the fact that your preclear has a present time problem, or an affinity, reality or communication break, or is sitting in overts, and not handle these because they happen to be above the grade you are running the preclear on.

You can always run an advanced process on a preclear as a rudiment, as something to straighten out the preclear. But the day you sit down to audit that person and do not detect or note that he has a present time problem is the day you will have a lose. That person is not about to get up those grades on the Gradation Chart. Now why is this Chart so accurate and how did I find it?

The Gradation Chart is made up only of those things which you cannot audit in the face of and that is the genus of the chart and that's the real reason I found the Grades, and I isolated them just as crudely as that. I said okay, there are certain things that, if you don't pay attention to them, prevent all progress in auditing. Therefore they must be the keys to aberration. And that is how we got the Gradation Chart. In all those years of experience, and there have been a lot of them, only these factors have presented themselves. Factors that, each one separately, much less in combination, can totally prevent case gain unless given attention. These are the super barriers to the track. These are the girders across the bridge that have fallen down sideways. What are these things?

The things a person cannot audit up against are present time problems, affinity, reality and communication breaks, overts and withholds and service facsimiles. The things you cannot audit in the presence of, without handling, are the Grades on the Gradation Chart. So of course, if they are the things which stop any preclear's progress they must be the things which desperately require releasing. I knew that when they were audited on a grand scale we would get a release. It had to be that way because these things were the powerful points in the human mind that debarred all further progress on a case. All a preclear has to be is worried about his wife and he cannot answer the auditing command and cannot concentrate on anything. The fellow guilty of recent overts cannot even talk to you. With these present you are not going to make any progress, not one scrap.

You will not run into much trouble (because the processes today run like hot butter) but it's that very little bit of trouble you must take an interest in.

Release is a gross product. It is a very hopeful product, but the thing that booby-trapped the whole research of the mind is that one could produce a temporary state of Clear. So one can make something that looks like something it isn't. It was a booby trap in 1950. It was also a booby-trap in 523 B.C. on this same subject and this same line of research. A thetan exterior (a being who know he is a spirit with a body and not just a body) produced all the symptoms of total sanity. It would last two minutes, two days, two years, but it didn't last. And in 523 B.C. it was called Bodhi. Only one thing is certain about a Release and that is that he will key in. Release as we are doing it now has this benefit though; accompanying it has been the experience of overcoming it and that experience stands the person in good stead because it has improved his ability to confront. Now it goes a bit further than that—a bit of erasure occurs. Modern auditing is sufficiently good that a bit of erasure goes along with it. So he is more apt to be stable as Release on these Grades than he was stable as a "Clear" 1950 book style. Also, he does not key in (get back) all the mass of that level when he does key in, he simply is now up to the point where the next level to be run keys in. A Release who keys in does not return to the state he was in before that processing.

In the 1950s we never knew what Grade of Release we were making a "Clear" at. Today we approach Release on a gradient and we know what kind of Release we are making. I got the idea finally that if we were going to have something that was a near absolute in the way of Clear then we were going to have to have a near totality of erasure of reactivity, and for three years I worked very hard at it. And now we have it.

This does not make something less of Release. Making a Release is very, very worthwhile and the Grades of Release are essential steps on the road to Clear. Release is on a plotted line; it raises a person's confront and gets him to handle things which have been ruining his life and would ruin anybody's life. Anything that would stop auditing would ruin somebody's life because auditing is pretty powerful stuff. But Clear is not just "backing out of it." Clear is total erasure of the reactive mind and is a stable state, only nobody has done it before since the beginning of the universe so far as anyone could know.

So there are only certain things which will prevent success in auditing. There is only this little handful of things as shown on the Gradation Chart that can get in your road as an auditor. Those things you cannot neglect or ignore, regardless of the Grade of Release the individual has attained, are: communication factors, present time problems, overts, ARC breaks, service facsimiles—or that he is on the wrong part of the track. Of these, the first four are the most important. You neglect those and you are not going to audit.

If it bars auditing it will bar living. There isn't anything else that could happen to people that could bar the road out. However, there are interim release points on the Gradation Chart you are probably neglecting. At Level 0 there are also valence processes. At Level I we have the CCHs and there are also locational processes. At Level II there are ARC processes, and Case Remedies fit in

at Level II as well. You can go release on a lot of those remedies. At Level III there is Auditing by List, overts-justifications, solutions to physical problems and dating on a meter, in addition to R3H assessments. At Level IV there are also Rising Scale processes, effort processing release and cause and effect processing.

The processes you are doing now and the last HCO Bulletins you have are perfectly all right to use, but there are a lot of other things that can be done on these Grades to release people. I am not telling you to use them but they do exist.

The point is that you are very rich today in having processes which on a broad general basis handle these conditions and make Releases with some thoroughness.

Any failure you are having is because you are ignoring the Grade definitions used as rudiments. How long do you run an ARC break assessment on Level 0? You run it until you have handled the ARC break that was barring your road to auditing. You don't now try and make an ARC break release.

Auditing is done in a highly standard way. It is a very narrow track. It is not a wide track on both sides of the road. It is highly beneficial, and has definite goals, aims and gains and when it is barred you'll find the only things barring it are the things I've mentioned. Your own personality added to the technology and moving on up through does the rest of the job. If you want a good auditor at Grade VI and Grade VII then become one.

You, a being, are also part of the lineup and I count on that and count on your cooperation as a thetan in pushing it through on a standard line—straight on through to Clear for everybody.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo

REHAB ON SELF ANALYSIS

The following letter is of importance on rehab of pcs run on Straightwire or *Self Analysis*:

“Dear Ron,

“The following is an account of rehabbing an ARC Straightwire Release; the info may be of use to other auditors.

“I got a read on pc being Release on ‘book of *Self Analysis*’ which several people had run on her. I checked on meter if pc had ‘Gone Release on (name of process).’ ‘Can you recall a time when (on General Incidents)?’ (List 1 in book of *Self Analysis*.)

“ ‘Did you go Release on “Can you recall an incident which happened (on Time Orientation)?” ’ (List 2 in book of *Self Analysis*.)

“ ‘Did you go Release on “Can you recall a time when (on Orientation of Senses)?” ’ (List 3 in book of *Self Analysis*), etc.

“Pc had 6 of the processes she had been Release on. I then dated the release points, all over a period of 2 years, then put rehab steps in on each time until needle floated.

“Pc ended shining. I hope this will help other auditors rehabbing this level.

“P.S. Auditors need the book of *Self Analysis* with them when doing rehabs at ARC Straightwire level.”

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Tech Hats
Auditors
Level IV
Students

ASSESSMENT FOR SERVICE FACSIMILES

The location of service facsimiles requires a *proper listing question*, the absence of which can lead to missing the actual service fac or overrunning a lower Release grade.

Of the assessment methods, the following should probably be ruled out as an overrun of earlier grades or on the basis of getting a free needle on a previous grade:

1. Slow assessment with itsa (overrun Grade 0)
2. Assessment by problems (overrun Grade I)
3. Assessment by parts of existence (overrun Grade 0)

This leaves as acceptable methods:

1. "In this lifetime, what do you use to make others wrong?"
2. "In this lifetime, what do you think your service facsimile is?"
(for a Scientologist trained to Level IV)
3. "In this lifetime, what would be a safe solution to _____?" (the blank having been obtained by questions given on the tapes to find either a *hidden standard* or *hidden problem*.)
4. Assessment of a prepared list, using level found, in "In this lifetime, what have you _____(Prehav level)?"

The point being not to start out at the beginning by listing a question which **OBVIOUSLY WILL NOT RESULT IN FINDING A SERVICE FAC**, in which instance the rule of declaring the grade on a floating needle obtained on the list could not possibly apply.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE AUDITOR

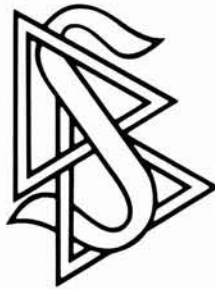
THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 19

Dec. 1966



Dianetics



Scientology



And Beyond

For thousands of years men have sought the state of complete spiritual freedom from the endless cycle of birth and death and have sought personal immortality containing full awareness, memory and ability as a spirit independent of the flesh.

The dream of this in Buddha's time was called "Bodhi," being the name of the tree under which he attained such a state.

But due to the unknown presence of the reactive mind and its effect upon the spirit as well as the body, such periods of freedom were difficult to attain and were, as we have found, temporary.

Further, few could attain even this temporary state and those who did acquired it at the cost of decades of self-denial and personal discipline.

In Scientology this state has been attained. It has been achieved not on a temporary basis, subject to relapse, but on a stable plane of full awareness and ability, unqualified by accident or deterioration. And not limited to a few.

By eradicating the reactive mind we not only achieve in the state of Clear an erasure of the seeming evil in man, who is basically good, we have overcome the barriers which made it so difficult to attain total spiritual independence and serenity.

We call this state "Operating Thetan." To *operate* something is to be able to handle it. *Thetan* is from the Greek letter "theta" the traditional philosopher's symbol (from the letter in the Greek alphabet "theta"θ) of thought, spirit or life. Thus it means a being who as a spirit alone can handle things.

The definition of the state of Operating Thetan is "Knowing and willing cause over Life, Thought, Matter, Energy, Space and Time."

As man is basically good, despite his evil reactions to his reactive mind, a being who is Clear becomes willing to trust himself with such abilities. And in any case none can have more power than they can control.

In Scientology a Clear can walk his way to Operating Thetan, not in the decades demanded even by a temporary state in past ages, but within months or at most a year or so. And when he attains the state he is no longer subject to sudden and inexplicable collapses as occurred 2,500 years ago. One is able to attain and retain the desirable condition.

Not the least of the qualities of OT is personal and knowing immortality and freedom from the cycle of birth and death.

The concept is rather vast for immediate grasp but chiefly because one has hoped and had his hope for this turned to despair and his despair turned to a total apathy concerning it too often down the ages to do more than extend a tremulous wonder.

But the way is true and plainly marked and all one needs to do is to place his feet upon the first rung of the ladder of Dianetics, ascend by Scientology to Clear and then walk upward to and far beyond the stars.

It is quite impossible to overstate the importance of such news. 2,500 years ago a statement similar to this and almost impossible to attain brought civilization to three-quarters of Asia.

Yet day by day, Clears enrolled on the "OT Course" at Saint Hill are walking that ladder and have already begun to reach the stars.

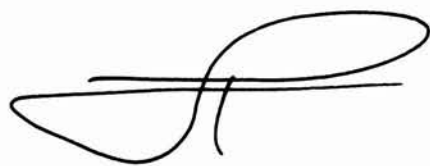
It is quite true. And quite attainable on the well marked road of modern Scientology.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



But the way is
true and plainly marked
and all one needs to do
is to place his feet
upon the first rung of
the ladder of Dianetics,
ascend by Scientology
to Clear and then
walk upward to and
far beyond the stars.

It is quite impossible
to overstate the
importance of such
news.



1967

In early January, Ron traveled from Saint Hill to the northern African city of Tangier, Morocco. There he set up a base where he could carry out advanced studies and research.

A short time later he traveled to Las Palmas in the Canary Islands, where he formed the Sea Organization. The first Sea Org members were dedicated Scientologists but they had little experience as seamen; within a matter of months Ron had turned them into a closely knit team of competent mariners.

In November, Ron returned to England where he accepted delivery of a 3,200 ton vessel, the Royal Scotman. Later renamed the Apollo, it became the flagship of the Sea Organization.

Amidst all of the tremendous organizational activity of 1967 Ron also made many spectacular technical advances, including the discovery and resolution of one of the most major barriers to man's attainment of full spiritual freedom: OT Section III, the Wall of Fire.

HCO BULLETIN OF 2 JANUARY 1967

Remimeo
Qual Hats
Tech Hats

SUB-ZERO RELEASES EXAMINER'S SAFEGUARD

The Pc Examiner in the Department of Examinations employs the FAST FLOW SYSTEM in examining pcs sent for Release declare. If in doubt when faced with raw meat pc who seems to show nowhere near the expected awareness level for the grade of Release he or she has come in for (Grades 0-IV), the Examiner simply tells the pc that he is going to assess a list and that the pc does not have to say anything unless he wants to.

The AWARENESS LEVELS from the GRADATION CHART are then assessed from the bottom -34 up (to -52 when published).

When the pc's AWARENESS LEVEL is called, the needle will float. This will be most real to the pc and he will probably comment on it.

The Examiner stops at that instant, indicates the floating needle. The Examiner notifies the auditor that a Sub-Zero Release has been obtained. The pc is now ready to receive auditing on the level on which he originally came for declare and will be returned to the auditor.

This verifies that the indicators didn't justify the grade of Release being claimed prior to finding the Sub-Zero Release.

NOTE: A good dictionary should be at hand. If no float is obtained, find out if the pc is hung up on any word and clear it using the dictionary.

The fast flow system is observed, assess first, if any trouble arises from misunderstandings, clear it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 2 JANUARY 1967

Qual Personnel
Tech Personnel
Clearing Course
Students
SHSBC Students

DATING—FORBIDDEN WORDS

THE WORDS “MORE”—“LESS” OCCUR IN THE BANK AND THEIR USE IN DATING IS FORBIDDEN.

In *The Book of E-Meter Drills* the patter for Track Dating, E-Meter Drill 25, containing the words “more”—“less,” has to be changed to “greater than”—“lesser than.”

E-Meter Drill 22, E-Meter Hidden Date, This Life, remains unchanged.

Anyone who is using the words “earlier”—“later” in dating, words which are not to be found in any E-Meter drill, is not only guilty of alter-ising tech, but will grind his student or preclear into the bank, since these words also occur in the bank and are therefore forbidden.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 19 JANUARY 1967

Dianetic Course
Students (Star-rated)
Qual Execs
Tech Execs

MANIFESTATIONS OF ENGRAMS AND SECONDARIES FURTHER DEFINED

In order to provide a more accurate differentiation between the manifestations of an engram and a secondary, below are listed detailed definitions of pain and sensation.

Pain (in its various forms) is the indication of an engram.

Sensation (in its various forms) is the indication of a secondary, which precedes the actual engram.

DEFINITIONS

SOMATICS = This is a general word for uncomfortable physical perceptions coming from the reactive mind. Its genus is early Dianetics and it is a general, common-package word, used by Scientologists to denote "pain" or "sensation" with no difference made between them. To understand the source of these feelings, one should have a knowledge of engrams, ridges and other parts of the reactive bank. To the Scientologist anything is a SOMATIC if it emanates from the various parts of the reactive mind and produces an awareness of reactivity. Symbol SOM.

PAIN = PAIN is composed of heat, cold, electrical and the combined effect of sharp hurting. If one stuck a fork in his arm, he would experience pain. When one uses PAIN in connection with clearing, one means awareness of heat, cold, electrical or hurting stemming from the reactive mind. According to experiments done at Harvard, if one were to make a grid with heated tubes going vertically and chilled tubes going horizontally and were to place a small current of electricity through the lot, the device, touched to a body, would produce the feeling of PAIN. It need not be composed of anything very hot or cold or of any high voltage to produce a very intense feeling of pain. Therefore, what we call PAIN is itself heat, cold and electrical. If a pc experiences one or more of these from his reactive mind, we say he is experiencing PAIN.

"Electrical" is the bridge between sensation and PAIN and is difficult to classify as either PAIN or sensation when it exists alone. Symbol PN.

SENSATION = All other uncomfortable perceptions stemming from the reactive mind are called SENSATION. These are basically "pressure," "motion," "dizziness," "sexual sensation" and "emotion and misemotion." There are others, definite in themselves but definable in these five general categories. If one took the fork in the pain definition above and pressed it against the arm, that would be "pressure." "Motion" is just that, a feeling of being in motion when

one is not. "Motion" includes the "winds of space," a feeling of being blown upon especially from in front of the face. "Dizziness" is a feeling of disorientation and includes a spinniness, as well as an out-of-balance feeling. "Sexual sensation" means any feeling, pleasant or unpleasant, commonly experienced during sexual restimulation or action. "Emotion and misemotion" include all levels of the complete tone scale except "pain"; emotion and misemotion are closely allied to "motion," being only a finer particle action. A bank solidity is a form of "pressure," and when the sensation of increasing solidity of masses in the mind occurs, we say "the bank is beefing up." All these are classified as SENSATION. Symbol SEN.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Admin Know-How Series 13

THE RESPONSIBILITIES OF LEADERS

A few comments on POWER, being or working close to or under a power, which is to say a leader or one who exerts wide primary influence on the affairs of men.

I have written it this way, using two actual people, to give an example of magnitude enough to interest and to furnish some pleasant reading. And I used a military sphere so it could be seen clearly without restimulation of admin problems.

The book referenced is a fantastically able book, by the way.

**THE MISTAKES OF SIMON BOLIVAR
AND MANUELA SAENZ**

Reference: The book entitled

The Four Seasons of Manuela by
Victor W. von Hagen, a biography.
A Mayflower Dell Paperback. Oct. 1966. 6 shillings.

Simon Bolivar was the liberator of South America from the yoke of Spain.

Manuela Saenz was the liberatress and consort.

Their acts and fates are well recorded in this moving biography.

But aside from any purely dramatic value, the book lays bare and motivates various actions of great interest to those who lead, who support or are near leaders.

Simon Bolivar was a very strong character. He was one of the richest men in South America. He had real personal ability given to only a handful on the planet. He was a military commander without peer in history. Why he would fail and die an exile to be later deified is thus of great interest. What mistakes did he make?

Manuela Saenz was a brilliant, beautiful and able woman. She was loyal, devoted, quite comparable to Bolivar, far above the cut of average humanoids. Why then did she live a vilified outcast, receive such violent social rejection and die of poverty and remain unknown to history? What mistakes did she make?

BOLIVAR'S ERRORS

The freeing of things is the reverse unstated dramatization (the opposite side of the coin) to the slavery enjoined by the mechanisms of the mind. Unless there

is something to free men *into*, the act of freeing is simply a protest of slavery. And as no humanoid *is* free while aberrated in the body cycle, it is of course a gesture to free him politically as it frees him only into the anarchy of dramatizing his aberrations with NO control whatever and without something to fight exterior; and with no exteriorization of his interest, he simply goes mad noisily or quietly.

Once as great a wrong as depraving beings has been done, there is, of course, no freedom short of freeing one from the depravity itself or *at least* from its most obvious influences in the society. In short, one would have to de-aberrate a man before his whole social structure could be de-aberrated.

If one lacked the whole ability to free man wholly from his reactive patterns, then one could free man from their restimulators in the society at least. If one had the whole of the data (but lacked the Scientology tech), one would simply use reactive patterns to blow the old society apart and then pick up the pieces neatly in a new pattern. If one had no inkling of how reactive one can get (and Bolivar, of course, had no knowledge whatever in that field), there yet remained a workable formula used “instinctively” by most successful, practical political leaders:

If you free a society from those things you see wrong with it and use force to demand it do what is right, and if you carry forward with decision and thoroughness and without continual temporizing, you can, in the applications of your charm and gifts, bring about a great political reform or improve a failing country.

So Bolivar’s first error, most consistent it was, too, was contained in the vital words *you see* in the above paragraph. He didn’t look and he didn’t even listen to sound intelligence reports. He was so *sure* he could *glow* things right or fight things right or charm things right that he never looked for anything wrong to correct until it was too late. This is the ne plus ultra of personal confidence, amounting to supreme vanity. “When he appeared it would all come right” was not only his belief but his basic philosophy. So the first time it didn’t work, he collapsed. All his skills and charm were channeled into this one test. Only that could he observe.

Not to compare with Bolivar but to show my understanding of this:

I once had a similar one. “I would keep going as long as I could and when I was stopped I would then die.” This was a solution mild enough to state and really hard to understand until you had an inkling of what I meant by keeping going. Meteors keep going—very, very fast. And so did I. Then one day ages back, I finally *was* stopped after countless little stoppings by social contacts and family to prepare me, culminating in a navy more devoted to braid than dead enemies and literally I quit. For a while I couldn’t get a clue of what was wrong with me. Life went completely unlivable until I found a *new* solution. So I know the frailty of these single solutions. Not to compare myself but just to show it happens to us all, not just Bolivars.

Bolivar had no personal insight at all. He could only “outsight” and even then he did not look or listen. He *glowed* things right. Pitifully, it was his undoing that he could. Until he no longer could. When he couldn’t glow he roared,



and when he couldn't roar he fought a battle. Then civic enemies were not military enemies so he had no solution left at all.

It *never* occurred to him to do more than personally *magnetize* things into being right and victorious.

His downfall was that he made far too heavy a use of a skill simply because it was easy. He was too good at this one thing. So he never looked to any other skill and he never even dreamed there was any other way.

He had no view of any situation and no idea of the organizational or preparatory steps necessary to political and personal victory. He only knew military organization, which is where his organizational insight ceased.

He was taught on the high wine of French revolt, notorious in its organizational inability to form cultures, and that fatally by a childhood teacher who was intensely impractical in his own private life (Simon Rodriguez, an unfrocked priest turned tutor).

Bolivar had no personal financial skill. He started wealthy and wound up a pauper, a statistic descending from one of the, if not the, richest man in South America down to a borrowed nightshirt to be buried in as an exile. And *this* while the property of royalists was wide open, the greatest land and mine valuables of South America wide open to his hand, and that's not believable! But true. He never collected his own debt of loans to governments even when the head of those governments.

So it is no wonder we find two more very real errors leading to his downfall: He did not get his troops or officers *rewarded* and he did not aim for any solvency of the states he controlled. It was all right if there were long years of battle ahead for them to be unpaid as no real riches were yet won, but not to *reward* them when the whole place was at his disposal! Well!

The limit of his ability consisted of demanding a bit of cash for current pay from churches—which were not actively against him at first but which annoyed them no end—and a few household expenses.

He could have (and should have) set aside all royalist property and estates for division amongst his officers, their men and his supporters. It had no owners now. And this failure cost the economy of the country the tax loss of all those productive estates (the whole wealth of the land). So it is no wonder his government, its taxable estates now inoperative or at best lorded by a profiteer or looted by Indians, was insolvent. Also, by failing to do such an obvious act, he delivered property into the hands of more provident enemies and left his officers and men penniless to finance any support for their own stability in the new society and so for his own.

As for state finance, the great mines of South America, suddenly ownerless, were overlooked and were then grabbed and worked by foreign adventurers who simply came in and took them without payment.

Spain had run the country on the finance of mine tithes and general taxes. Bolivar not only didn't collect the tithes, he let the land become so worthless as to be untaxable. He should have gotten the estates going by any shifts and should



have state-operated all royalist mines once he had them. To not do these things was complete, but typically humanoid, folly.

In doing this property division he should have left it all up to officers' committees operating as courts of claim without staining his own hands in the natural corruption. He was left doubly open as he not only did not attend to it, he also got the name of corruption when anybody did grab something.

He failed as well to recognize the distant widespread nature of his countries despite all his riding and fighting over them and so sought tightly centralized government, not only centralizing states, but also centralizing the various nations into a federal state. And this over a huge landmass full of insurmountable ranges, impassable jungles and deserts and without mail, telegraph, relay stages, roads, railroads, river vessels or even footbridges repaired after a war of attrition.

A step echelon from a pueblo (village) to a state, from a state to a country and a country to a federal state was only possible (in such huge spaces of country where candidates could never be known personally over any wide area and whose opinions could not even be circulated more than a few miles of burro trail), where only the pueblo was democratic and the rest all appointive from pueblo on up, himself the ratifier of titles if he even needed that. With his own officers and armies controlling the land as owners of all wrested from royalists and the crown of Spain, he would have had no revolts. There would have been little civil wars, of course, but a court to settle their final claims could have existed at federal level and kept them traveling so much over those vast distances it would have crippled their enthusiasm for litigation on the one hand, and on the other, by dog-eat-dog settlements, would have given him the strongest rulers—if he took neither side.

He did not step out and abdicate a dictatorial position. He mistook military acclaim and ability for the tool of peace. War only brings anarchy, so he had anarchy. Peace is more than a "command for unity," his favorite phrase. A productive peace is getting men busy and giving them something to make something of that they *want* to make something of and telling them to get on with it.

He never began to recognize a suppressive and never considered anyone needed killing except on a battlefield. There it was glorious. But somebody destroying his very name and soul and the security of every supporter and friend, the SP Santander, his vice-president, who could have been arrested and executed by a corporal's guard on one one-hundredth of available evidence, who could suborn the whole treasury and population against him, without Bolivar, continually warned, loaded with evidence, ever even reprimanding him. And this brought about his loss of popularity and his eventual exile.

He also failed in the same way to protect his military family or Manuela Saenz from other enemies. So he weakened his friends and ignored his enemies just by oversight.

His greatest error lay in that while dismissing Spain he did not dismiss that nation's most powerful minion, the Church, and did not even localize it or reward a South American separate branch to loyalty or do anything at all (except extort money from it) to an organization which continually worked for Spain as only it could work—on every person in the land in a direct anti-Bolivar reign of



terror behind the scenes. You either suborn such a group or you take them out when they cease to be universal and become or are an enemy's partner.

As the Church held huge properties and as Bolivar's troops and supporters went *unpaid* even of the penny soldiers' pay, if one was going to overlook the royalist estates, one could at least have seized the Church property and given it to the soldiers. General Vallejo did this in 1835 in California, a nearly contemporary act, with no catastrophe from Rome. Or the penniless countries could have taken them over. You don't leave an enemy financed and solvent while you let your friends starve in a game like South American politics. Oh no.

He wasted his enemies. He exported the "godos" or defeated royalist soldiers. They mostly had no homes but South America. He issued no amnesties they could count on. They were shipped off or left to die in the "ditch"—the best artisans in the country among them.

When one (General Rodil) would not surrender Callao fortress after Peru was *won*, Bolivar, after great gestures of amnesty, failed to obtain surrender and then fought the fort. Four thousand political refugees and four thousand royalist troops died over many months in full sight of Lima—fought heavily by Bolivar only because the *fort* was fighting. But Bolivar had to straighten up Peru urgently, not fight a defeated enemy. The right answer to such a foolish commander as Rodil, as Bolivar did have the troops to do it, was to cover the roads with cannon enfilade potential to discourage any sortie from the fort, put a larger number of his own troops in a distant position of offense but ease and comfort and say, "We're not going to fight. The war's over, silly man. Look at the silly fellows in there, living on rats when they can just walk out and sleep home nights or go to Spain or enlist with me or just go camping," and let anybody walk in and out who pleased, making the fort commander (Rodil) the prey of every pleading wife and mother without and would-be deserter or mutineer within until he did indeed sheepishly give up the pretense—a man cannot fight alone. But battle was glory to Bolivar. And he became intensely disliked because the incessant cannonade, which got nowhere, was annoying.

Honors meant a great deal to Bolivar. To be liked was his life. And it probably meant more to him than to see things really right. He never compromised his principles but he lived on admiration, a rather sickening diet since it demands in turn continuous "theater." One is what one is, not what one is admired or hated for. To judge oneself by one's successes is simply to observe that one's postulates worked and breeds confidence in one's ability. To have to be *told* it worked only criticizes one's own eyesight and hands a spear to the enemy to make his wound of vanity at his will. Applause is nice. It's great to be thanked and admired. But to work only for that? And his craving for that, his addiction to the most unstable drug in history—fame—killed Bolivar. That self-offered spear. He told the world continually how to kill him—reduce its esteem. So as money and land can buy any quantity of cabals, he could be killed by curdling the esteem, the easiest thing you can get a mob to do.

He had all the power. He did not use it for good or evil. One cannot hold power and not use it. It violates the Power Formula. For it then prevents *others* from doing things if *they* had some of the power, so they then see as their only solution the destruction of the holder of the power, as he, not using power or delegating it, is the unwitting block to all their plans. So even many of his friends

and armies finally agreed he had to go. They were not able men. They were in a mess. But bad or good, they had to do *something*. Things were desperate, broken-down and starving after fourteen years of civil war. Therefore, they either had to have *some* of that absolute power or else nothing could be done at all. They were not great minds. He did not need any “great minds,” he thought, even though he invited them verbally. He saw their petty, often murderous solutions and he rebuked them. And so held the power and didn’t use it.

He could not stand another *personality* threat.

The trouble in Peru came when he bested its real conqueror (from the Argentine), La Mar, in a petty triumph over adding Guayaquil to Colombia. Bolivar wished to look triumphant again and didn’t notice it really cost him the support and Peru the support of La Mar—who understandably resigned and went home, leaving Bolivar *Peru to conquer*. Unfortunately, it had already been in his hands. La Mar needed some troops to clean up a small royalist army—that was all. La Mar didn’t need Peru’s loss of Guayaquil—which never did anybody any real good anyway!

Bolivar would become inactive when faced with two areas’ worth of problems—he did not know which way to go. So he did nothing.

Brave beyond any general in history on the battlefield, the Andes or in torrential rivers, he did not really have the bravery needed to trust inferior minds and stand by their often shocking blunders. He feared their blunders. So he did not dare unleash his many willing hounds.

He could lead men, make men feel wonderful, make men fight and lay down their lives after hardships no army elsewhere in the world has ever faced before or since. But he could not *use* men even when they were begging to be used.

It is a frightening level of bravery to use men you know can be cruel, vicious and incompetent. He had no fear of their turning on him ever. When they finally did, only then he was shocked. But he protected “the people” from authority given to questionably competent men. So he really never used but three or four generals of mild disposition and enormously outstanding ability. And to the rest he denied power. Very thoughtful of the nebulous “people” but very bad indeed for the general good. And it really caused his death.

No. Bolivar was theater. It was all theater. One cannot make such errors and still pretend that one thinks of life as life, red-blooded and factual. Real men and real life are full of dangerous, violent, live situations; and wounds *hurt* and starvation is desperation itself, especially when you see it in one you love.

This mighty actor, backed up with fantastic personal potential, made the mistake of thinking the theme of liberty and his own great role upon the stage was enough to interest all the working, suffering hours of men, buy their bread, pay their whores, shoot their wives’ lovers and bind their wounds or even put enough drama into very hard-pressed lives to make them want to live it.

No, Bolivar was unfortunately the only actor on the stage and no other man in the world was real to him.

And so he died. They loved him. But they were also on the stage too, where they were dying in his script or Rousseau's script for liberty but no script for living their very real lives.

He was the greatest military general in any history measured against his obstacles, the people and the land across which he fought.

And he was a complete failure to himself and his friends.

While being one of the greatest *men* alive at that. So we see how truly shabby others in leaders' boots amongst men must be.

MANUELA SAENZ

The tragedy of Manuela Saenz as Bolivar's mistress was that she was never *used*, never really had a share and was neither protected nor honored by Bolivar.

Here was a clever, spectacular woman of fantastic fidelity and skill, with an enormous "flair," capable of giving great satisfaction and service. And only her satisfaction ability was taken and that not consistently nor even honestly.

In the first place, Bolivar never married her. He never married anybody. This opened up a fantastic breach in any defense she could ever make against hers or his enemies who were legion. So her first mistake was in not in some way contriving a marriage.

That she had an estranged husband she had been more or less sold to was permitted by her to wreck her life obliquely.

She was too selfless to be real in all her very able plotting.

For this marriage problem she could have engineered any number of actions.

She had the solid friendship of all his trusted advisers, even his old tutor. Yet she arranged nothing for herself.

She was utterly devoted, completely brilliant and utterly incapable of really bringing off an action of any final kind.

She violated the Power Formula in not realizing that she had power.

Manuela was up against a hard man to handle. But she did not know enough to make her own court effective. She organized one. She did not know what to do with it.

Her most fatal mistake was in not bringing down Santander, Bolivar's chief enemy. That cost her everything she had before the end and after Bolivar died. She knew for *years* Santander had to be killed. She said it or wrote it every few days. Yet never did she promise some young officer a nice night or a handful of gold to do it in a day when *dueling was in fashion*. It's like standing around discussing how the plainly visible wolf in the garden that's eating the chickens must be shot, even holding a gun, and never even lifting it while all one's chickens vanish for years.

In a land overridden with priests, she never got herself a tame priest to bring about her ends.

She was a fantastic intelligence officer. But she fed her data to a man who could not act to protect himself or friends, who could only fight armies dramatically. She did not see this and also quietly take on the portfolio of secret police chief. Her mistake was waiting to be asked—to be asked to come to him, to act. She voluntarily was his best political intelligence agent. Therefore she should have also assumed further roles.

She guarded his correspondence, was intimate with his secretaries. And yet she never collected or forged or stole any document to bring down enemies, either through representations to Bolivar or a court circle of her own. And in an area with that low an ethic, that's fatal.

She openly pamphleteered and fought violently as in a battle against her rabble.

She had a great deal of money at her disposal. In a land of for-sale Indians, she never used a penny to buy a quick knife or even a solid piece of evidence.

When merely opening her lips she could have had any sequestered royalist estate, she went to litigation for a legitimate legacy never won and another won but never paid.

They lived on the edge of quicksand. She never bought a plank or a rope.

Carried away by the glory of it all, devoted completely, potentially able and a formidable enemy, she did not *act*.

She waited to be told to come to him even when he lay dying and exiled.

His command over her who never obeyed any other was too absolute for his own or her survival.

Her assigned mistakes (pointed out at the time as her caprice and playacting) were not her errors. They only made her interesting. They were far from fatal.

She was not ruthless enough to make up for his lack of ruthlessness and not provident enough to make up for his lack of providence.

The ways open to her for finance, for action, were completely doorless. The avenue stretched out to the horizon.

She fought bravely but she just didn't take action.

She was an actress for the theater alone.

And she died of it. And she let Bolivar die because of it.

Never once did Manuela look about and say, "See here, things mustn't go this wrong. My lover holds half a continent and even I hold the loyalty of battalions. Yet that woman threw a fish!"

Never did Manuela tell Bolivar's doctor, a rumored lover, "Tell that man he will not live without my becoming a constant part of his entourage, and tell him until he believes it or we'll have a new physician around here."

The world was open. Where Theodora, the wife of Emperor Justinian I of Constantinople, a mere circus girl and a whore, ruled harder than her husband but for her husband behind his back—and made him marry her as well—Manuela never had any bushel basket of gold brought in to give Bolivar for his unpaid troops with a "Just found it, dear" to his "Where on Earth . . . ?" after the royalist captives had been carefully ransomed for jail escapes by her enterprising own entourage and officer friends. She never handed over any daughter of a family clamoring against her to Negro troops and then said, "Which oververbal family is next?"

She even held a colonel's rank but only used it because she wore man's clothing afternoons. It was a brutal, violent, ruthless land, not a game of musical chairs.

And so Manuela, penniless, improvident, died badly and in poverty, exiled by enemies and deserted by her friends.

But why not deserted by her friends? They had all been poverty-stricken to a point quite incapable of helping her even though they wanted to—for she once had the power to make them solvent. And didn't use it. They were in poverty before they won but they did eventually control the land. After that why make it a bad habit?

And so we see two pathetic, truly dear but tinsel figures, both on a stage, both *far* removed from the reality of it all.

And one can say "But if they had not been such idealists they never would have fought so hard and freed half a continent," or "If she had stooped to such intrigue or he had been known for violent political actions they would never have had the strength and never would have been loved."

All very idealistic itself. They died "in the ditch" unloved, hated and despised, two decent, brave people, almost too good for this world.

A true hero, a true heroine. But on a stage and not in life. Impractical and improvident and with no faintest gift either one to use the power they could assemble.

This story of Bolivar and Manuela is a tragedy of the most piteous kind.

They fought a hidden enemy, the Church; they were killed by their friends.

But don't overlook how impractical it is not to give your friends power enough when you have it to give. You can always give some of it to another if the first one collapses through inability. And one can always be brought down like a hare at a hunt who seeks to use the delegated power to kill you—if you have the other friends.

Life is not a stage for posturing and “Look at me!” “Look at me.” “Look at me.” If one is to lead a life of command or a life near to command one must handle it as life. Life bleeds. It suffers. It hungers. And it has to have the right to shoot its enemies until such time as comes a golden age.

Aberrated man is not capable of supporting, in his present state, a golden declared age for three minutes, given all the tools and wealth in the world.

If one would live a life of command or one near to a command, one must then accumulate power as fast as possible and delegate it as quickly as feasible and use every humanoid in long reach to the best and beyond his talents if one is to live *at all*.

If one does not choose to live such a life, then go on the stage and be a real actor. Don’t kill men while pretending it isn’t real. Or one can become a recluse or a student or a clerk. Or study butterflies or take up tennis.

For one is committed to certain irrevocable natural laws the moment one starts out upon a conquest, either as the man in charge or a person near to him or on his staff or in his army. And the foremost law, if one’s ambition is to win, is of course to win. But also to keep on providing things to win and enemies to conquer.

Bolivar let his cycle run to “freedom” and end there. He never had another plan beyond that point. He ran out of territory to free. Then he didn’t know what to do with it and didn’t know enough, either, to find somewhere else to free. But, of course, all limited games come to end. And when they do, their players fall over on the field and become rag dolls unless somebody at least tells them the game has ended and they have no more game nor any dressing room or homes but just that field.

And they lie upon the field, not noticing there can be no more game since the other team has fled and after a bit they have to do *something*; and if the leader and his consort are sitting over on the grass being rag dolls too, of course there isn’t any game. And so the players start fighting amongst themselves just to have a game. And if the leader then says, “No, no,” and his consort doesn’t say, “Honey, you better phone the Baltimore Orioles for Saturday,” then, of course, the poor players, bored stiff, say, “He’s out.” “She’s out.” “Now we’re going to split the team in half and have a game.”

And that’s what happened to Bolivar and Manuela. They *had* to be gotten rid of for there was no game and they didn’t develop one to play while forbidding the only available game—minor civil wars.

A *whole continent* containing the then major mines of the world, whole populations were left sitting there, “freed.” But none owned any of it though the former owners had left. They weren’t given it. Nor were they made to manage it. No game.

And if Bolivar had not been smart enough for that, he could at least have said, “Well! You monkeys are going to have quite a time getting the wheels going but that’s not my job. You decide on your type of government and what it’s to be. Soldiers are my line. Now, I’m taking over those old estates of mine and

the royalist ones nearby and the emerald mines just as souvenirs and me and Manuela, we're going home." And he should have said that five minutes after the last royalist army was defeated in Peru.

And his official family with him, and a thousand troops to which he was giving land, would have moved right off smartly with him. And the people after a few screams of horror at being deserted would have fallen on each other, sabered a state together here and a town there and gotten busy out of sheer self-protection in a vital new game, "Who's going to be Bolivar now?"

Then when home he should have said, "Say those nice woods look awfully royalist to me, and also those 1,000,000 hectares of grazing land, Manuela. Its owner once threw a royalist fish, remember? So that's yours."

And the rest of the country would have done the same and gotten on with the new game of "You was a royalist."

And Bolivar and Manuela would have had statues built to them by the TON at once as soon as agents could get to Paris with orders from an adoring populace.

"Bolivar, come rule us!" should have gotten an "I don't see any unfree South America. When you see a French or Spanish army coming, come back and tell me."

That would have worked. And this poor couple would have died suitably adored in the sanctity of glory and (perhaps more importantly) in their own beds, not "in a ditch."

And if they had *had* to go on ruling, they could have declared a new game of "pay the soldiers and officers with royalist land." And when that was a gone game, "Oust the Church and give its land to the poor, friendly Indians."

You can't stand bowing back of the footlights forever with no show even if you are quite an actor. Somebody else can make better use of any stage than even the handsomest actor who will not use it.

Man is too aberrated to understand at least seven things about power:

1. Life is lived by lots of people. And if you lead, you must either let them get on with it or lead them on with it actively.
2. When the game or the show is over, there must be a new game or a new show. And if there isn't, somebody else is jolly well going to start one, and if you won't let *anyone* do it, the game will become "getting you."
3. If you have power, use it or delegate it or you sure won't have it long.
4. When you have people, use them or they will soon become most unhappy and you won't have them anymore.
5. When you move off a point of power, pay all your obligations on the nail, empower all your friends completely and move off with your pockets full of artillery, potential blackmail on every erstwhile rival, unlimited funds in your private account and the addresses of experienced assassins and go live in Bulgravia and bribe the police. And even then

you may not live long if you have retained one scrap of domination in any camp you do not now control or if you even say, “I favor politician Jiggs.” Abandoning power *utterly* is dangerous indeed. But we can’t all be leaders or figures strutting in the limelight and so there’s more to know about this:

6. When you’re close to power, get some delegated to you—enough to do your job and protect yourself and your interests—for you can be shot, fellow, shot, as the position near power is delicious but dangerous, dangerous always, open to the taunts of any enemy of the power who dare not really boot the power but can boot you. So to live at all in the shadow or employ of a power, you must yourself gather and *USE* enough power to hold your own—without just nattering to the power to “kill Pete,” in straightforward or more suppressive veiled ways to him, as these wreck the power that supports yours. He doesn’t have to know all the bad news, and if he’s a power really, he won’t ask all the time, “What are all those dead bodies doing at the door?” And if you are clever, you never let it be thought *HE* killed them—that weakens you and also hurts the power source. “Well, boss, about all those dead bodies, nobody at all will suppose you did it. *She* over there, those pink legs sticking out, didn’t like me.” “Well,” he’ll say if he really is a power, “why are you bothering me with it if it’s done and you did it. Where’s my blue ink?” Or “Skipper, three shore patrolmen will be along soon with your cook, Dober, and they’ll want to tell you he beat up Simson.” “Who’s Simson?” “He’s a clerk in the enemy office downtown.” “Good. When they’ve done it, take Dober down to the dispensary for any treatment he needs. Oh yes. Raise his pay.” Or “Sir, could I have the power to sign divisional orders?” “Sure.”
7. And lastly and most important, for we all aren’t on the stage with our names in lights, always push power in the direction of anyone on whose power you depend. It may be more money for the power or more ease or a snarling defense of the power to a critic or even the dull thud of one of his enemies in the dark or the glorious blaze of the whole enemy camp as a birthday surprise.

If you work like that and the power you are near or depend upon is a power that has at least some inkling about how to be one and if you make others work like that, then the power-factor expands and expands and expands and you too acquire a sphere of power bigger than you would have if you worked alone. Real powers are developed by tight conspiracies of this kind pushing someone up in whose leadership they have faith. And if they are right and also manage their man and keep him from collapsing through overwork, bad temper or bad data, a kind of juggernaut builds up. Don’t ever feel weaker because you work for somebody stronger. The only failure lies in taxing or pulling down the strength on which you depend. All failures to remain a power’s power are failures to contribute to the strength and longevity of the work, health and power of that power. Devotion requires active contribution outwards from the power as well as in.

If Bolivar and Manuela had known these things, they would have lived an epic not a tragedy. They would not have “died in the ditch,” he bereft of really earned praise for his real accomplishments even to this day. And Manuela would not be unknown even in the archives of her country as the heroine she was.

Brave, brave figures. But if this can happen to such stellar personalities gifted with ability tenfold over the greatest of other mortals, to people who could take a rabble in a vast impossible land and defeat one of Earth's then foremost powers, with no money or arms, on personality alone, what then must be the ignorance and confusion of human leaders in general, much less little men stumbling through their lives of boredom and suffering?

Let us wise them up, huh? You *can't* live in a world where even the great leaders can't lead.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

If one would live
a life of command or one
near to a command, one
must then accumulate
power as fast as possible
and delegate it as
quickly as feasible,
and use every humanoid
in long reach to the best
and beyond his talents
if one is to live at all.



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 22 MARCH 1967
Issue II

Remimeo
HCO Hats

(Also issued as an HCO PL, same date and title)

IMPORTANT

Admin Know-How Series 14

ALTER-IS AND DEGRADED BEINGS

Alteration of orders and tech is worse than noncompliance.

Alter-is is a covert avoidance of an order. Although it is apparently often brought about by noncomprehension, the noncomprehension itself, and failure to mention it, is an avoidance of orders.

Very degraded beings alter-is. Degraded ones refuse to comply without mentioning it. Beings in fair condition try to comply but remark their troubles, to get help when needed. Competent higher-toned beings understand orders and comply if possible but mainly do their jobs without needing lots of special orders.

Degraded beings find *any* instruction painful, as they have been painfully indoctrinated with violent measures in the past. They therefore alter-is any order or don't comply.

Thus, in auditing pcs or in org, where you find alter-is (covert noncompliance) and noncompliance, given sensible and correct tech or instructions, you are dealing with a degraded low-level being and should act accordingly.

One uses very simple low-level processes on a degraded being, gently.

In admin, orgs and especially the Tech Div where a staff member alter-ises or fails to comply, you are also dealing with a degraded being but one who is too much a pc to be a staff member. He cannot be at cause, and staff members *must* be at cause. So he or she should not be on staff.

This is a primary senior datum regulating all handling of pcs and staff members.

A degraded being is not a suppressive as he can have case gain. But he is so PTS that he works for suppressives only. He is sort of a super-continual PTS beyond the reach, really, of a simple S&D and handled only at Section III OT Course.

Degraded beings, taking a cue from SP associates, instinctively resent, hate and seek to obstruct any person in charge of anything or any Big Being.

Anyone issuing *sensible* orders is the first one resented by a degraded being.

A degraded being lies to his seniors, avoids orders covertly by alter-is, fails to comply, supplies only complex ideas that can't ever work (obstructive) and is a general area of enturbulence, often mild seeming or even "cooperative," often even flattering, sometimes merely dull, but consistently alter-ising or noncomplying.

This datum appeared during higher-level research and is highly revelatory of earlier unexplained phenomena—the pc who changes commands or doesn't do them, the worker who can't get it straight or who is always on a tea break.

In an area where suppression has been very heavy for long periods, people become degraded beings. However, they must have been so before already due to track incidents.

Some thetans are bigger than others. None are truly equal. But the degraded being is not necessarily a natively bad thetan. He is simply so PTS and has been for so long that it requires our highest-level tech to finally undo it *after* he has scaled up all our grades.

Degraded beings are about eighteen to one over Big Beings in the human race (minimum ratio). So those who keep things going are few. And those who will make it without the steam of the few in our orgs behind them are zero. At the same time, we can't have a world full of them and still make it. So we have no choice.

And we can handle them even when they cannot serve at higher levels.

This is really OT data, but we need it at lower levels to get the job done.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 25

1967

Dianetics: its Relationship to Scientology

Scientology today is producing Clears in greater and greater numbers. Its expansion is accelerating as standard technology delivers what Scientology promises in each Scientology organization throughout the world.

Scientology is the route from human being to total freedom or total beingness. Dianetics was the route from aberrated or normal to capable human being. This step had never before been achieved in man's history.

Oddly, the step from human being to spirit has been achieved, if rarely, in Buddhism, other spiritual practices, even Christianity, but was not generally credited. Scientology *really* achieves it and for the first time with TOTAL stability, no relapse and invariably one for one. Nevertheless, man had an inkling of the goals of Scientology even though he considered them almost beyond God.

But man had no inkling whatever of Dianetics. None. This was the bolt from the blue. Man was hacking and sawing and shocking and injecting and teaching and moralizing and counselling and hanging and jailing men with enthusiasm, without any idea at all of what caused man to behave as he did or what made him sick or well.

THE answer was and still is Dianetics.

In 1950, I wrote a book, published May 9th, called *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*. I was even contracting at the time to do some stories and novels and was quietly minding my business. Then the book hit. Nobody ever expected this to be a bestseller, but it went instantly and immediately to the top of the bestseller list and stayed there and stayed there.

The book caused a tremendous furor. Dianetics groups sprang up all over the country. People would read the book, then start auditing their friends with startlingly good results.

But there wasn't an adequate organization to hold the line, to maintain standards of technical application. I found out that someone was busily telling people that auditing was an art—that there was nothing scientific about it!

The time had come to establish positively and completely my responsibility for all of Dianetics.

It was very reluctantly that I took over this responsibility because I knew that all hell was going to break loose and boy, did it!

The West, you know, is a scientific barbarism. It is not really a civilization—not yet—but it is very scientific. Actually, the society is very unbalanced at this time, to the degree that it possesses scientific power without the gentler graces. It has power without humanity and to that extent is not a civilization. Do you know that at this time they couldn't whip up a single technology to make somebody who is crying laugh—or make someone who is laughing cry? They are attempting to alter human behavior with a strong arm. “If you don't change and act better, I am going to hit you on the head with a sledgehammer.” That is the approach of this civilization.

When you start laying the truth on the line, it is liable to blow off a bit of confusion. All you have got to do is put in a stable datum, and the confusion starts to blow off.

The early days of Dianetics were the early beginnings of Scientology. It was the same story, a stable datum going in and confusion blowing off. What happened then wasn't all that terrible. We got through because of one thing, I finally wore my hat. In July of that year, in spite of the turbulence and everything, I wore my hat—of being me. Nobody has ever been able to throw me off that line since.

Saying, “Yes. I'm the fellow who wrote that book. Yes, I am the fellow who leads this group,” regardless of the dead cats, alarm clocks and the bricks—that took some doing.

It was simply a stable datum going into a very, very aberrated world.

My whole idea throughout this entire time was to go on and do my researches, finish it up and deliver—deliver the goods, in spite of every interruption. I devoted my time exclusively to research and I paid no attention at all to the brickbats and the dead cats.

The basic discovery of Dianetics was the exact anatomy of the human mind.

The aberrative power of engrams was discovered. (An engram is a mental image picture of an experience containing pain, unconsciousness, and a real or imagined threat to survival.) Procedures were developed for erasing them. The amount of benefit to be gained from running half a dozen engrams exceeded anything that man had ever been able to do for anybody in the history of the human race. But there was a question of time. It would take more than 75 years to get in enough Dianetic auditing to erase all the engrams on a person's time track. I had to short-circuit this. I had to bring this right to basics.

The discovery of what it was that the mind was coating was the discovery of Scientology.

It was coating a thetan. A thetan is the person himself—not his body or his name, the physical universe, his mind, or anything else; that which is aware of being aware; the identity which IS the individual. The thetan is most familiar to one and all as *you*.

The truth of the matter is, we aren't just an idea, in a book, disturbing nothing on a shelf, not even reading itself. Bringing individuals, live human

beings, up to a point of recognition of their own beingness—that is a live action. That’s totally live as an action. It’s much easier to face a concept or an idea, than it is to face a living, breathing entity.

And from 1954 forward, when it became vivid and obvious that we were engaged upon the resolution of the human spirit, we were living, breathing entities. Up to that time we could be a very nice excitement that people could leave alone or not leave alone. We didn’t have to be very serious about it. But a lot of people were being very serious about it. No matter how it was stated, a lot of people were being serious about it. We were then a living, breathing thing. We weren’t just an idea. And the point is, we were not, at any time along the line, anything else. We weren’t a philosophy going through the society. We were Beings.

And when we first started up the line it was the enturbulation of countless ages which began to blow away. It was pretty tough. We didn’t have weapons at that particular time. We had a lot of technology, more than man ever dreamed of at that time, but that wasn’t very much. And we had started to make a hole, you might say, in the collective and conglomerate aberration of mankind. Remember that it was a livingness making that hole. We were live beings. It wasn’t the principle that was making the hole; it was us, applying it.

We moved up into the teeth of every aberration in the society almost simultaneously at one fell swoop, and the confusion that blew off was so fantastic that it took fifteen years just to stabilize our position organizationally so that we could stand and resist the brickbats that came our way. Now that is an evolutionary step which is vital to the growth of any organization, and we are through it. We won.

A great many unexplained things existed 17 years ago. Well, they’ve all been solved in Scientology.

The road out is the road you *have*, in Scientology, up through the Grades.

It took all the knowledge of Dianetic auditing. It took all the material. It took all the odd observations. It took all these years of work to carve that very thin, and now rather ordinary-looking path that works *fast*, up through the Grades. But we have the gigantic problem amongst us that Scientology works too fast in an auditor’s hands. Scientology processes are too rapid to produce the whole of auditing phenomena for the trainee auditor and so he doesn’t get used to handling it. Therefore, HOW CAN HE EVER LEARN TO AUDIT? He can’t, running Scientology, as he’ll never get enough practice.

You, as a Supervisor or new student, need a process which *doesn’t* produce an instantaneous result. Dianetics has the virtue we never would have called one in 1950. It is slow. You can audit a pc for a long, long time. And you *can* get auditing practice. Dianetic auditing was very useful with which to learn the fundamentals about the mind and that’s what I want you to use it for.

There’s value to this Dianetic auditing. There’s greater value in this auditing than man ever before *had*. This *solves* the problems that Sigmund Freud was trying to solve. It solves them with spectacularity. And compared to Scientology—it’s nothing.

In Scientology, you have the technology of total recovery of a Being, and that doesn't mean a body. Never lose sight of the fact that the salvage of the body is secondary to the salvage of the being. Dianetics, you see, is small game. The order of magnitude between Dianetics and Scientology is hardly comparable. It's like shooting rabbits but you're after water buffalo. It's not even that order of magnitude. It's like digging a ditch by going out and counting the number of grains of sand that lie on top of where it should be. When it was vivid and obvious that we were engaged on the resolution of the human spirit, the address of the surface manifestations of the mind became quite secondary.

But we have a use for Dianetics right now and it is a very positive use. It is great training. And that's what I want you to use it for. Just learn more about the anatomy of the mind through Dianetic Auditor training.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



The Magazine of
DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY
from
Washington, DC

MAN FROM MUD

It is often amusing to catch “science” out in its pompous parade of authority and gadgetry, and often amazing that some fields are not arrested for “false pretenses.”

Amongst those present in this parade is the modern “biologist” with his modern “Man from Mud” theory. According to the professors in this “field,” man is an animal who arose as a result of a spontaneous accident from a “sea of ammonia” and by the stages of development called “evolution,” arrived at the proud estate of a two-legged wog. This is the theory taught as *the* theory in most universities today.

So to those who resent people calling Scientology theory to account as “wild,” look at that “Man from Mud” theory, a backbone of biology, psychology and psychiatry to name a few. It is excruciatingly funny.

The idea of an “accidental” “combination of chemicals” coming alive, in all places, in a “sea of ammonia” and then evolving into a thinking being of the complexity of man is more ridiculous than a Joe Miller joke book.

Yet the bearded ones will viciously flunk a student who dares to disagree. Biology means “life science” and is nothing of the sort by its own practice. It is at best “cytology,” a science dealing with body and vegetable cells as it is a subject entirely devoted to *cells*, not to life as everyone else thinks of it. So even its name is false.

And on the subject of false names, modern “psychology,” using “biology” as its excuse for fixation on brains, dares pre-empt the word “psychology”. This means “soul, study of” (psyche = soul). But in their classrooms all they study is *brains*. They think that as man arose in a sea of ammonia by spontaneous combustion, they therefore have to concentrate on *brain cells*, feed them chemicals or cut them up to get at *life*. They are not psyche-ologists at all but at best “brainologists.” If you ask one to define “psychology” as a word he says (and so do his texts) that he doesn’t know what his *science title* means. This stops him right there. So he is a fake. That’s why he loves to call everyone else a “fake”. He knows *he* is one. He didn’t even know IQ could change until we came along. “Man’s IQ never changes” says his pre-Dianetic texts. After she read Dianetics, a psychologist in the late 1950’s got a national prize for saying IQ changed. She couldn’t change it but she said it changed. Afterwards universities got even with us by saying IQ didn’t exist. As this was about all a psychologist did—measure IQ (and study rats)—they wiped themselves out as a profession.

Psychiatry has to get at brains with shock, knives, ice picks because as man came from mud as a cell, the think—cell must be what makes him go mad so if

one cuts or damages it the “cells that think” then man will become sane. Doing these inhuman crimes, their statistic of insanity has risen like a rocket. Yet they never question for a moment the basic theory on which they “operate” despite no gains in their “profession”—and do a great deal of harm. So that’s where the “Man from Mud” theory took them!

In Scientology we raise IQ easily and do all sorts of things that used to be called miracles solely because we know man is a spiritual being inhabiting a flesh body. We don’t worry about the cells because man isn’t one. So we get results. Because we operate on truth and don’t indulge in popular theories just because Priest Scientist says some lie in a loud university chant slavishly quoted by the newspapers!

We are not popular with the old witch doctors—the biologists, psychologists and psychiatrists because as we go on we show them up as frauds.

Our truths speak far louder than their curses. And our *results* prove our truths.

If we succeed fully, they will be looked on by one and all as humbugs. And to their already colorful crimes they have added the crime of seeking by libel and slander to suppress truth. Such people seldom prosper.

But about this “Man from Mud” theory, where did it come from? What great Einstein of biology burped it up?

Why, no great Einstein of biology or psychology or psychiatry ever had any part in the origin of the “Man from Mud” theory.

Far from having come from “science” the “Man from Mud” theory was taken by these scientists from a body of religious demonology and foisted off on man as “modern thought,” what you’d expect from fakes.

What religious demonology? Why the Egyptian, of course. In the *Larousse Encyclopedia of Mythology*, the standard work, we find in column 4 page 11 under “Divinities attached to the ennead of Heliopolis and the family of Osiris” the following paragraph:

“Nun (or Nu) is chaos, the primordial ocean in which before the creation lay the germs of all things and all beings.”

These “scientific” pots who are calling everyone fakes, might have done a bit better than to try to foist off on the world mere religious superstition as the scientific basis on which all their whole “science” is laid. Man from mud?

The only mud connected with man is the mud slung by pompous fakes trying to defend the hopeless cause of keeping man in ignorance of the truth.

These are the fellows who call Scientology theory “wild” and “science fiction.” At least we’re more modern than the earliest religious demonology of Egypt!

How can one take such people seriously?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo

EVIDENCES OF AN ABERRATED AREA

1. Bad memory in that area.
2. Comes up with wrong answers for that area which give
3. PTPs on that subject (since one's answers are wrong).
4. ARC breaks on that subject (as the trauma gives the opportunity for BPC).
5. Is emotional on the subject (continuous BPC).
6. Can't confront its subject matter (as represents painful experience).
7. Is ill in the body part or part of existence which was injured.
8. His nest in that area is "sick" (enmested), as degraded by trauma.
9. Is inattentive on that subject.
10. Has perception lapses on things similar to the objects in the traumatic area.
11. Detests or ignores or can't have the objects similar to those in the traumatic experience.
12. Acts irrationally on the subject that is uncleared.
13. Is regarded as odd on that subject (not normal behavior).
14. Resents any criticism of self regarding the subject or area.
15. Ridicules the subject or object.
16. Cannot understand similar objects or experiences.
17. Commits overts on the subject or object.
18. Justifies any overt committed.
19. Thinks critical thoughts of the subject or object.
20. Dwells on the subject or object continuously.
21. Desires to get subject or object out of mind.
22. Wants processing for the subject, area or object.
23. Reacts on the needle when any near subject word is mentioned.

24. Reacts on the tone arm when any close version of the word is mentioned.
25. Becomes ill when invalidating the subject or object.
26. Has withholds concerning subject or object.
27. Doesn't want to discuss subject or object.
28. Alters data about the subject or object.
29. Tells lies concerning the subject or object.
30. Subjects pc got low grades on, can't understand.
31. And most important of all, attempts to stop things in that area and uses innumerable methods, covert and overt to do so.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 27

1967

The Goal of Training

Scientology is a science of life. It is the one thing senior to life because it handles all the factors of life. It contains the data necessary to live as a free being. A reality on Scientology is a reality on life.

The game of having a science of life around is something that has ordinarily been held down by those who have bent it to their own desires. If they did know anything about life, they didn't let anybody else in on it. In Scientology we're playing a different game because we are letting somebody else in on it. We're not operating as a secret society trying to pull power out of the society by just letting what we know remain unknown. That is a fine way for an individual or group to perish!

My own philosophy is that one should share what wisdom one has and should help others to help themselves. I have never seen wisdom do any good kept to oneself. If you would care to investigate savage cultures, of which I have investigated a few, you would discover that it is ignorance itself, it is lack of wisdom in that community, which brings about terror, injustice, maltreatment, decay and deterioration. Wisdom afloat in a culture makes the culture. The very definition of culture could be summated—the amount of technology, knowings, wisdom, in existence in the society.

In our Western culture, the humanities have been far outstripped and overbalanced by a technology appertaining only to the physical universe and leaving out of its computation—the mind, life, beingness. Man's ability to handle destructive physical universe forces is far, far greater than his ability to handle himself. He is in a precarious state of existence and needs a road to travel to a higher and far happier state of existence, with similar resultant improvements in his societies. He needs a road to carry him away from the inhumanity and barbarity with which he has been forced, through lack of enlightenment, to handle his affairs.

As Scientologists, we find ourselves the sole guardians of the only road to the highest states of existence—Clear and beyond. (A Clear is a thetan, or being, who has no reactive, or stimulus-response, mind and who can be at cause knowingly and at will over *mental* matter, energy, space and time as regards the first dynamic [survival for self].)

The route to the highest states has been sought by man in the fields of religion, mysticism, spiritualism, philosophy, mental arts, metaphysics, science and allied studies. Vast libraries could be filled with the scraps of information



gathered in the course of this search. The great achievement of Scientology has been the culling of truth from this sea of data and finding that the truth has a tiny group of data possessed of the overwhelming power of changing all other facts in this universe and in livingness.

The opening of the road depended upon the success of codifying this information so that it could be relayed to others.

Scientology research has resulted in a full range of completely successful techniques for improving conditions in life. Now you could have techniques for improving the state of an individual and have them sit in a book for 8 billion years without raising the ability or improving the condition of a single person in the entire human race. Techniques have to be administered. They are administered by the most valuable beings on this planet—trained Scientology auditors. An auditor is a person trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to others for their betterment. (A process consists of a set of questions asked by an auditor to help a person find out things about himself or life.)

Auditors are being trained at Saint Hill and in the Academies of Scientology organizations throughout the world. They learn to perform flawlessly as auditors, to run certain exact processes and to obtain results with these processes by auditing well and exactly. The auditing skill acquired is a discipline in living and a know-how of the parts of life. It is something *new* in the universe. Training is the bridge between the student's own learning and experience and livingness and the data which is offered to him in Scientology. It is a bridge from every human being to a science of life.

It will take a lot of auditors to have a civilization without insanity, without criminals and without war, where the able can prosper and honest beings can have rights, and where man is free to rise to greater heights. There is a mission for each auditor. The mission of Scientology is not conquest, it is civilization. Scientology works, not to harangue men toward impossible freedoms, but to make man civilized enough to be worthy of his freedom. Scientology's goals are well within the grasp of its technology used by trained Scientologists. As Scientologists, we seek the evolution to higher states of being for the individual and for society. By equipping more and more Scientologists through training, with a brilliantly workable technology, we are achieving our aims.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 19 AUGUST 1967

Level IV
and up
Remimeo
Scn Execs

THE SUPREME TEST

(Also issued as an HCO Policy Letter
same date, same title)

THE SUPREME TEST OF A THETAN IS HIS ABILITY TO MAKE THINGS GO RIGHT.

This of course is a rather savage and brutal datum for it thrusts aside all justification, reasonableness, excuses and even does not take into account the size or obstacles of the opposition.

But please note that the datum is not “are things all right around him,” as this is a passive test and could mean only that he was simply sitting still.

Whether things are *currently* all right or not is beside the point. The thetan who is making things go right may be tackling a mountain of confusion and of course things are *not* all right because what he is attacking is mainly wrong. It is whether or not he is *making* things go right in spite of “hell or high water” that is the test.

Many beings live lives of quiet correctness without ever once making anything do anything. Things around them just happen to be orderly. The social system props them up. But someday—bang—the society gets into a turmoil which knocks out the props. THEN we see that there were too few present who could MAKE things go right and that is the end of the society. Thus died all old civilizations. Their people lived in a system correctness and things went right only so long as nothing was going wrong. Then one day things go wrong. These sophisticated but weak beings never were able to MAKE things go right and so the whole society collapses.

One might also ask, “What is meant by *right*?”

This would be forwarding a purpose not destructive to the majority of the dynamics.

Aberration is by definition “a crooked line.” It is from the Latin *aberratio*, “a wandering from” and from the Latin *errare*, to wander or to err.

A sane person thinks, looks and sees in straight lines. Black is black, white is white. The aberrated person looks toward black and wanders off in his gaze to something else and makes the error of saying it is “gray.”

You can consider aberration in a passive way (supinely, of no force or action). A person is sane or not sane. He thinks straight or crookedly.

Now consider aberration in a forceful way. A person *looks*, then an opposing force to him pushes aside his gaze or distracts it. But the really sane, forceful person looks right on through and past the opposition and sees what is there anyway.

Let us take real action. Mr. Q rolls a ball from A toward B. Enroute Opposition X pushes the ball aside toward C. Mr. Q then shoves the ball toward C and says the reason he did not arrive properly at B was because . . .

Mr. S rolls a ball from A toward B. Opposition X diverts the ball toward C. Mr. S pulls the ball back into line and despite, over and through Opposition X arrives at B anyway.

You can see that Mr. Q in the first example is willing to be aberrated or pushed aside or at least does not contest it enough. Mr. Q is aberrated.

Mr. S on the other hand was not willing to be diverted and went right on to B. Mr. S is not aberrated.

Now society, being mainly suppressive, observes that Mr. Q never has much commotion around him. True, he never arrives and gets nothing done, but he isn't noisy so he is "okay."

Mr. S on the other hand makes an awful row and bashes Opposition X on the head and snarls his way onward toward B. Society says he is a bad fellow because he has fusses. Of course he also gets something done. But in a decadent society men are measured by how *pleasant* they are, not how effective they are, so Mr. S is regarded as a bit "mad." YET when trouble comes, it is only the Mr. Ss who will save the day while the Mr. Qs all give up and die.

There is another point here, however. That is *purpose*. The difference between one thetan's forward thrust and another's is PURPOSE, validity of.

A madman can also go from A *toward* B relentlessly where B is a totally undesirable and destructive point. But in actual practice, real madmen never really arrive at the B they wanted to arrive at. A madman only goes *toward* but never really arrives. So he only makes everything go *wrong*.

B must be a desirable point not destructive to a majority of the dynamics for rightness to occur.

So there is the savage and bare datum:

THE SUPREME TEST OF A THETAN IS THE ABILITY TO MAKE THINGS GO RIGHT.

People who explain how wrong it is all going and who have reasons why and WHO AREN'T PUTTING IT RIGHT are the real crazy people in the universe. The only ones crazier than they are, are the ones who are quite happy to have everything fail and go wrong with no protest from them. And the only ones even worse are those who work endlessly to make things go wrong and prevent anything from going right and oppose all efforts instinctively.

Fortunately, there are a few around who DO make things go right in spite of everything and anyone.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 13 SEPTEMBER 1967

Remimeo
Class III or
Above Auditors
Interns

Word Clearing Series 27

REMEDY B

Remedy B in *The Book of Case Remedies* MUST NOT BE RUN TO LIMIT THE PC TO THIS LIFE.

The way to do this remedy is BY LISTING. It is a process of Level III.

One asks for *subjects or practices* similar to Scientology. He LISTS the answers. He makes a complete list, not too short, not too long, and the item on it. Usually the correct subject or practice gives a blowdown.

The pc sometimes cognites at this point and good indicators come in strongly.

If this does not spectacularly occur, one asks for the *misunderstood* (not the *misunderstood words*) the pc might have on this subject. This probably cleans it all up IF YOU GOT THE RIGHT ITEM ON THE LIST.

Remedy B has been run lately in a manner to limit it to this life. That is an error. The pc never has done anything in this life that aberrated him. The subject on which Scientology is hanging up is almost always in a past life. Hence, it is reached only by generalized listing.

You don't ask, in Remedy B, for misunderstood WORDS in the found subject as these would be in Hottentot, Arabic, lingua spacia or some outlandish tongue the pc has no memory of.

As a comment, why can't people just understand a process and do it without goofing it. Remedy B has been rendered wholly ineffective by the misinterpretation it has received.

Remedy B is a vital process and if run and run *right* as above it cures the slow Academy student.

So let's do it, do it, do it and without goofs, huh?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO POLICY LETTER OF 18 SEPTEMBER 1967

Remimeo
Academies
SHSBC

STUDY

COMPLEXITY AND CONFRONTING

In some researches I have been doing recently on the field of study, I have found what appears to be the basic law on complexity.

It is:

THE DEGREE OF COMPLEXITY IS PROPORTIONAL TO
THE DEGREE OF NONCONFRONT.

Reversing this:

THE DEGREE OF SIMPLICITY IS PROPORTIONAL TO
THE DEGREE OF CONFRONT

and

THE BASIS OF ABERRATION IS A NONCONFRONT.

To the degree that a being cannot confront, he enters substitutes which, accumulating, bring about a complexity.

I found this while examining the subject of NAVIGATION in order to teach it and clarify it.

I found that man had based the subject on an incorrect primary assumption. All subjects have as their basis a point of first assumption. In man's technology this is usually weak and nonfactual which makes his technology very frail and limited. To reform a subject one has to find this primary assumption and improve it. This reforming of technical subjects is of great interest to us because *our* subject Scientology is advanced even beyond the space-travel technologies of very high civilizations. Yet it is flanked on all sides by man's corny, antique technology in the field of physics, chemistry, "mathematics" and so on. This tends to hold us back somewhat. We strained his tech forward to get the E-Meter, the one thing we had to have.

In navigation, man bases the whole subject on the assumption that one can't confront where he came from or is going or where he is. It assumes he is *lost*.

This is a basis assumption of nonconfront. He can't directly see where he has been or where he is going at sea—it is so large—so he takes off from a point of no-confront in all his reasoning in the subject.



Therefore he goes into a series of symbols and begins to substitute symbols for *symbols*. This winds him up in a mass of complexity. One spends 90 percent of his time in studying this subject trying to find out what symbols the symbols are meant to represent. He says in his texts “GHA.” On search we find this means “Greenwich Hour Angle.” On further search we find this means what angle some heavenly body forms when related to Greenwich as zero. On further search we find the idiocy that the navigator’s *clock* tells angles in HOURS when all he needs is a clock face giving 360 *degrees*. This is of course complete nonsense. Why *hours*, and two sets of 12 at that (midnight to noon and noon to midnight) when what he is trying to find out is how many *degrees* of time has passed. He refers his time to the sun which, because of the rotation of Earth every 24 hours, appears at an increasing number of degrees from Greenwich, England, as the day advances.

Because he starts from a no-confront of ship or plane position, he then carries no-confront through the whole subject. If a man isn’t lost as he begins to “navigate,” he very often is when he finishes!

Actually no ship or plane is ever *lost* as to position. One knows he is on Earth and in what ocean and on what side of what ocean, and the subject really should be one which merely lets one CORRECT his position a bit.

Man in this subject of navigation even scorns direct observation (confront) and calls it “jackass navigation”!

In actual fact *real* navigation is the science of recognition of positions and objects and estimation of relative distances and angles between them.

The subject is made *complex* because it has become, in man’s hands, the substitution of symbols for symbols all based on the assumption that he can’t confront his departure, his current spot or his point of arrival.

Out of this, with further study in other fields, I found that any complexity stemmed from an initial point of nonconfront.

This is why looking at or recognizing the source of an aberration in processing “blows” it, makes it vanish.

Mental mass accumulates in a vast complexity solely because one would not confront something. To take apart a problem requires only to establish what one could not or would not confront.

The basic thing man can’t or won’t confront is *evil*.

These people who always rationalize evil behavior (“He wasn’t feeling well which is why he murdered the policeman,” etc.) can be counted on to voice some theetie-weetie (goodie-goodie) justification for somebody’s thoroughly evil conduct. Mr. X wrecks a house and you remark on it and Miss Theetie Weetie will feel compelled to say, “Oh, Mr. X had a poor childhood and he didn’t mean any wrong. . . .” She can’t confront the simple but evil fact that Mr. X is a complete dog. One feels his hair stand on end when Miss Theetie Weetie does this because one is observing a complete nonconfront on the part of Miss Theetie Weetie. She is too unreal to do other than make one feel he has had an ARC break.



One will also find that Miss Theetie Weetie leads a horribly complex life—adjusting her thinking to agree with “air spirits” and leaving her family because there might be mice in the basement.

When no-confront enters, a chain may be set up which leads to total complexity and total unreality.

This, in a very complex form, we call an “aberrated condition.”

People like that can’t solve even rudimentary problems and act in an aimless and confused way.

To resolve their troubles requires more than education or discipline. It requires processing.

Some people are so “complex” that their full aberration does not fully resolve until they attain a high level of OT.

A large number of people de-aberrate just by the education contained in Scientology, as they find in our subject the natural laws of life and, seeing (confronting) them, “blow” huge holes in their complexities and aberrations.

Therefore the above laws are very important ones as they explain what aberration really is and why processing really works.

Aberration is a chain of vias based on a primary nonconfront.

Processing is a series of methods arranged on an increasingly deep scale of bringing the preclear to confront the no-confront sources of his aberrations and leading thus to a simple, powerful, effective being.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



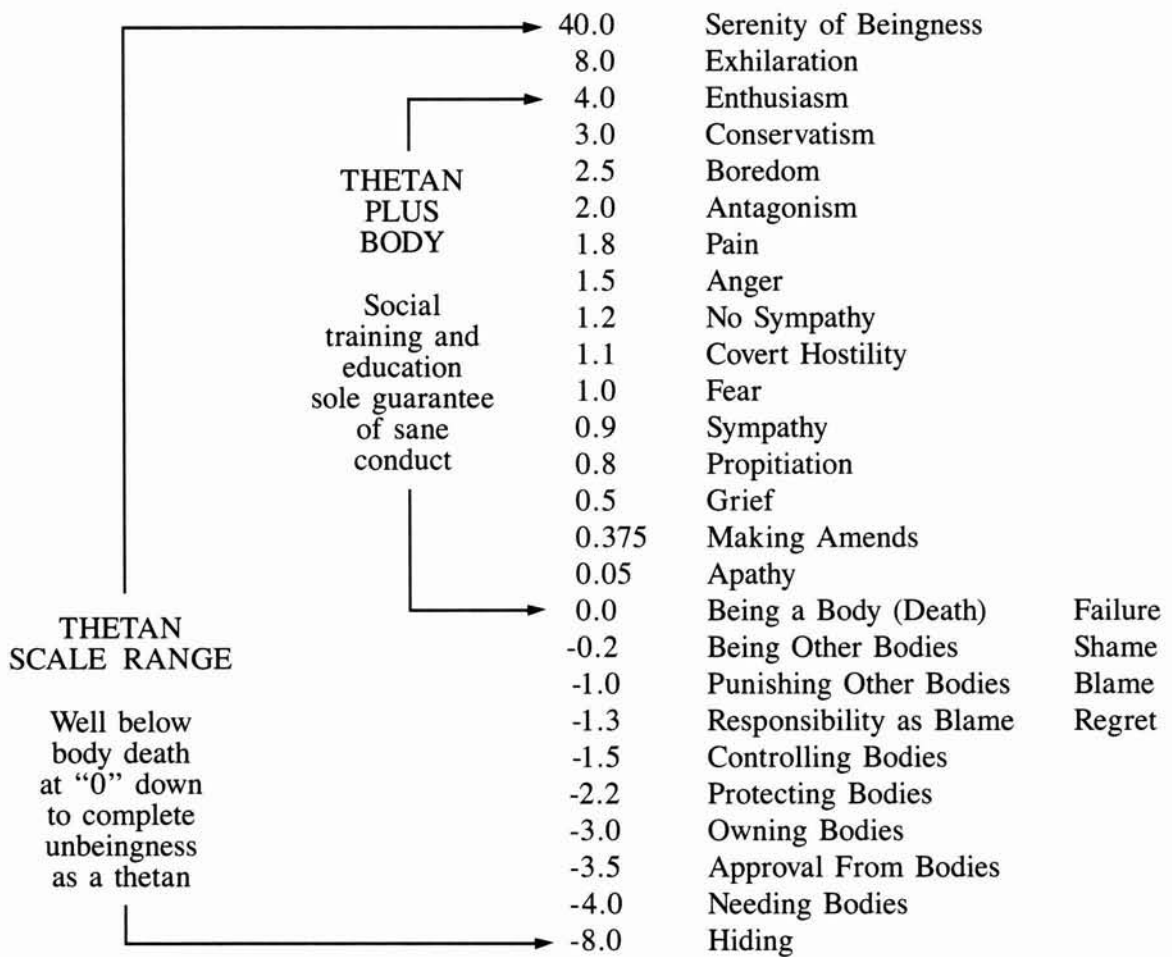
Remimeo
 Tech Personnel
 Qual Personnel
 Students

(HCOB 10 May 1960, SCALES, revised)

SCALES

Following is a list of some scales used in Scientology, including a table of reality-spotting by E-Meter.

EMOTIONAL TONE SCALE



C-D-E-I SCALE

Interest
 Desire
 Enforce
 Inhibit
 Unknow

C-D-E-I SCALE EXPANDED

K Know
 U Unknow
 C Curious
 D Desire
 E Enforce
 I Inhibit
 O Absence of (No)
 F Falsify

SCALE OF IDENTIFICATION

Differentiate
 Associate
 Identify
 Disassociate



EFFECT SCALE**SCALE OF KNOWINGNESS**

From:	Can cause or receive any effect	40.0	Know
			Not-Know
To:	Must cause total effect, can receive none	0.0	Know About
			Forget
To:	Is total effect, is hallucinatory cause	-8.0	Remember
			Occlude

EXPANDED KNOW TO MYSTERY SCALE**HAVINGNESS SCALE**

Native State	Create
Not Know	Responsible for (willing to control)
Know About	Contribute to
Look	Confront
Emotion	Have
Effort	Waste
Think	Substitute
Symbols	Waste Substitute
Eat	Had
Sex	Must be Confronted
Mystery	Must be Contributed to
Wait	Created
Unconscious	

REALITY-SPOTTING BY E-METER

Needle characteristics plotted on scale with numerical tone scale values, "old" Reality Scale and "new" Reality Scale.

TONE	REALITY SCALE (OLD)	REALITY SCALE (NEW)	NEEDLE CHARACTERISTICS
40 to 20	Postulates	PAN-DETERMINED CREATION	} Produces meter phenomena at will. Free needle.
20 to 4	Consideration	SELF-DETERMINED CREATION	
4 to 2	Agreements	EXPERIENCE	Free needle, drop at will.
1.5	Solid terminals	CONFRONT	Drop.
1.1	Terminals too solid Lines solid	ELSEWHERENESS	Theta Bop.
1 to .5	No terminal Solid Line	INVISIBILITY	} Stuck, sticky.
.5 to .1	No terminal Less solid line	BLACKNESS	
.1	No real terminal No solid line	DUB-IN (no confront, not-isness)	} Rising needle.
	Substitute terminal		
0.0	No terminal No line	UNCONSCIOUSNESS	STUCK. Also stage four needle. (All machine—no pc.)



For complete description of human behavior at the above tone levels, study *Science of Survival* with the Chart of Human Evaluation by L. Ron Hubbard. Learn also the Hubbard Chart of Attitudes.

The above chart of correlations applies in two ways:

1. by the chronic standard reaction of the preclear
2. by type of material (facsimiles) contacted.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Ron's Journal 1967

20 September 1967

In September of 1967 Ron was in Las Palmas in the Canary Islands, researching the next stages above the level of Clear. It was at this time that he completed the research work on OT Section III, known as the Wall of Fire.

Shortly after this achievement, Ron gave a recorded talk to all Scientologists to brief them on the breakthrough, to tell them about the formation and purpose of the Sea Organization, and to impress upon them their responsibilities in getting ethics in and the tech applied.

20 Sept. 1967 Ron's Journal 67

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 24 SEPTEMBER 1967

Gen. Non-Remimeo

The following report from Yvonne Gillham is of interest:

“Dear Ron,

Coming from Hull to here, I found that when I started to feel seasick and when I indicated to myself that I was PTS and had some SP on my sea track restimulated, it completely blew, and I never had it again.

When I indicated this to Pooky, Thok and Craig, it had the same effect on them. I gave the info to Haskell, who was doing Review at the time, and he had similar success.

All sickness is PTS, etc., so it follows that seasickness would come under this, too.

Love,

Yvonne.”

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



CLEAR CHECKS AND RE-CLEAR CHECKS

(Reference HCO PL 13 Sept. 67)

A Clear Check or a Re-Clear Check is done exactly per HCO PL 13 Sept. 67, CLEAR CHECKOUTS.*

The first step, CC materials to F/N, is a *folder* inspection. If no F/N was noted in the CC folder, the point is rehabbed if it exists. Standard rehab—date time or times, etc. Materials not run to F/N is a flunk.

The second step requires the TA between 2 and 3. Proper cans giving full hand contact must be used. Solo cans are NOT used. The meter and cans must be checked out before the check by placing a 5000 ohm resistor between the *cans*, and then a 12,500 ohm resistor. The resistor is clipped to the cans, not the leads.

Use sensitivity 5 on the Clear and Re-Clear Check.

In rehabbing the grades keep in mind HCOB 11 Feb. 66, FREE NEEDLES, HOW TO GET THEM ON A PRECLEAR. That is, if a grade does not rehab to F/N, go on to the next grade, etc., until you have an F/N. Then pick up those that you left. The one *really* keyed-in will hold down the others.

You do HCOB 30 June 65, RELEASE, REHABILITATION OF, FORMER RELEASES AND THETAN EXTERIORS; 21 July 65, RELEASE REHABILITATION; 2 Aug. 65, RELEASE GOOFS and 21 Oct. 65,** exactly. Listing and dating each and every release on a grade. REMEMBER that a pc may have gone release more than once on a given process, so check for it. You get in all steps and do a proper job of it, getting the pc happy about it before leaving the grade. When you are done you will have isolated the out grades, if any. Such a pc goes to Review to get them put in.

You must have down that the grade was RUN. “Have you been run on ARC breaks, yes, F/N, that’s it,” is incorrect. See 21 Oct. 65. What processes were run?—list them—find which went release on, etc., standard tech.

N.B. Straightwire, secondaries, engrams and Grade VA do not need to be run. Their absence does *not* constitute a flunk.

*[Editor’s Note: HCO PL 13 Sept. 67, CLEAR CHECKOUTS, is a confidential policy letter.]

**[Editor’s Note: HCOB 21 Oct. 65 was not written by LRH and has been cancelled.]

However, if they were run and the pc did not go release, they would naturally have to be completed. But, this is only done IF they were run *previously*.

Some pcs have not been run on Grade V due to ED on old SH grads. Point is, are they whole track engram releases? If not, handle any bypassed charge. DO NOT run Power. Do not run Power on anyone who has run the CC materials.

So, on such a pc as falls under this ED, when you get to where you would be rehabbing Grade V, you instead just locate his old whole track processes, like Helatrobos, Fac One, etc., and find out if he went release. You use your 27 Sept. 65 bulletin here—what did the pc look at that got the release—what keyed out . . . This determines whether or not he's whole track engram release.

For example, pc ran on old *Advanced Procedure and Axioms* process of go to a moment of occlusion in this lifetime. Bang, he went whole track, a picture of two anthropoids showed up in an electronics incident. The key-out gave the pc a release lasting 3 1/2 years. On rehab, when this electronic was spotted again, there was a great resurgence and F/N.

During these grade rehabs the TA may go below 2 or above 3. This is okay, you continue the rehabs as you usually would.

After rehabs are *all* done, any out grade is run to F/N in Review, excluding those listed above.

A person pending an S&D does not receive his check until the S&D has been completed on the person and Ethics clearance has been given on it.

A Clear who acquires an ethics record of a crime level obviously is a misdeclare, and must be put on the usual lines and get a Re-Clear Check, then a complete Review to get in the out grade or grades. This ethics record must be accurate and proven, not just some chit written which may or may not be true. It is a PROVEN record resulting from a Hearing, Board of Investigation or Comm Ev. If the record is in question, it must be cleared up before revoking a Clear Certificate.

Failure to pass a Re-Clear Check by TA position is meaningless technically because upper levels key in after Clear and will move the TA all over the dial and can tighten the needle (tighten, not scratchy). So do not withdraw the certificate. Continue the check, do rehabs, and get in any out grades in Review. Exams does the check.

You get a person cleaned up on whatever you found out so that he can then pass a check.

A person who flunks a Clear Check or Re-Clear Check does NOT run the CC materials to another F/N before getting another check. If, however, the flunk was because the CC materials had not been run to F/N, he would of course do so before another check.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 9 OCTOBER 1967RA
REVISED 13 AUGUST 1987

Remimeo
Auditors
C/Ses
Medical Liaison
Officer
HQS Course

CONTACT ASSIST

Refs:

HCOB 2 Apr. 69RA DIANETIC ASSISTS
Rev. 20.7.78
HCOB 2 Jan. 71 ILLEGAL AUDITING
HCOB 21 Oct. 71 ASSISTS IN SCIENTOLOGY
Book: *Scientology 0-8: The Book of Basics*
Section: "The Axioms of Scientology"

There is an old, old principle in Scientology, which consists of putting the injured body member exactly on and in the place it was injured. This is called a Contact Assist and is the most common assist for accidents and injuries. It is remarkable when it can be done.

THEORY

One of the basics of life reactions is to avoid places where one has been hurt. This is a survival factor but it is reactive and not analytical. For example, if one ran into a table and injured himself, he would tend to avoid coming near that spot again. He would think he was avoiding the table, but actually he is avoiding the exact location of the accident. Even if the table were taken away, he would continue to avoid the *location* where he was injured. This is the basic reason for a Contact Assist.

When the exact spot of the accident or injury is available, always do a Contact Assist. It can be followed by a Touch Assist and other types of assists, but the Contact Assist should always be done first. If the mest is available, do a Contact Assist.

PROCEDURE

1. Remember that first aid and physical actions often have to be taken before a Contact Assist can be begun. First aid always comes first. Look over the situation from the standpoint of how much first aid is required, and when you have solved that situation, then render the assist. Auditing will not shut off a pumping artery, but a tourniquet will.
2. Take the person to the exact spot where the accident occurred. If the object was hot, you let it cool first; if the current was on, you turn it off before doing the assist.
3. Tell the person "We are now going to do a Contact Assist."
4. Have the person get into the same position he was in before the accident happened. If he had a tool in his hand, or was using one, he should be going through the same motions with it.



5. Tell the person to move slowly through the accident just like it happened. Have him duplicate exactly what happened at the time of the injury by making him touch the exact spot with his injured body part. You have him gently touch the thing that hurt him. If he pricked his finger on a thorn in the rose garden, you get him to gently touch the same part of the same finger that was pricked to the same exact thorn. If he closed his hand in a door, you would have him go back and, with his injured hand, touch the *exact spot* on the *same* door, duplicating the same motions that occurred at the time of the injury. There are hardly any commands involved with it; the less you say, the better off you are.
6. Repeat this over and over again until the exact somatic *turns on* and then *blows off* (pain gone) accompanied by a cognition. You have to get him to touch the exact point to produce this exact phenomenon. When this occurs, end the assist by telling the person, “End of assist.”
7. After the assist, take the person to an Examiner. Write up the assist and route the worksheet and Exam Form to the person’s auditing folder.

Being in a location where there is no Examiner does not stop you from doing an assist. But wherever possible get the person to an Examiner. The assist should be written up afterwards in all cases.

DON'T FORCE THE PC

A Contact Assist must sometimes be done on a gradient. Let’s say a child stubbed his shin on the lawn mower and now doesn’t want to come nearer than one hundred feet from that lawn mower. You would make him do a Contact Assist with his shin and body at that point (one hundred feet from the same lawn mower), having him go through the motions of the accident. Gradually, gradient by gradient, you narrow the distance that he is willing to approach it and eventually he will go up and do a Contact Assist on the lawn mower.

You must never forcefully drag the person up to the spot where the injury or accident occurred. If you try to force the pc, you could overwhelm him.

“SOLO” CONTACT ASSISTS

Contact Assists can be done solo (by oneself) but one must be sure to do it until the somatic blows.

Any type of injury can and should be handled with a Contact Assist. It is always the best type of injury assist when the exact spot is available and should precede any other assist actions. Contact Assists have unlimited use. They’re sometimes miraculous—but they always help.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations



CLAY TABLE TRAINING

PURPOSE:

1. To make the materials being studied real to the student by making him DEMONSTRATE them in clay.
2. To give a proper balance of mass and significance.
3. To teach the student to *apply*.

The student is given a word or auditing action or situation to demonstrate. He then does this in clay, labeling each part. The clay SHOWS the thing. It is *not* just a blob of clay with a label on it. Use small strips of paper for labels. The whole demonstration then has a label of what it is.

On the checkout, the student removes the overall label. The student must be silent. The examiner must not ask any questions.

The examiner just looks and figures out what it is. He then tells the student who then shows the examiner the label. If the examiner did not see what it was, it is a flunk.

Clay table must not be reduced to significance by the student explaining or answering questions. Nor is it reduced to significance by long-winded labels of individual parts. The clay *shows* it, not the label.

The clay demonstrates it. The student must learn the difference between mass and significance.

For example, the student has to demonstrate a pencil. He makes a thin roll of clay which is surrounded by another layer of clay—the thin roll sticking slightly out of one end. On the other end goes a small cylinder of clay. The roll is labeled “lead.” The outer layer is labeled “wood.” The small cylinder is labeled “rubber.” Then a label is made for the whole thing: “pencil.” On checkout the student removes “pencil” before the examiner can see it. If the examiner can look at it and say “It’s a pencil,” the student passes.

It might also be noted that checkouts on bulletins must also ask for demonstrations. Use paper clips, rubber bands, etc. The examiner should ask questions that require an ability to *apply*. Give the student a situation and have him tell you how he would handle it.

Questions about what is rule “a” do not detect the glib student. Long-winded explanations on clay table put it back into significance, prevent the student from learning to apply, and prevent the student from getting the proper balance of mass, and do not blow confusion.

All checkouts must keep in mind that the purpose is application, not just getting a checksheet complete.

If clay table training is not brightening that student up, then the above is NOT being done. Someone is in such a rush that *real* learning is being put aside for the sake of speed.

This student has to *audit* with his materials. Don't let him fall flat by lousy checkouts and lousy demonstrations. A well done clay demo, which actually does demonstrate, will produce a marvelous change in that student. And he will retain the data.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



The Magazine of
DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY
from
Washington, DC

POLITICS

Now and then you hear me speak derisively of governments and ideologies—including democracy.

If, by seeing I criticize an ideology, anyone seeks to believe I embrace its opposite, he has failed to get the point.

What political system could work amongst a very aberrated people?

A democracy or a communism would be a huge joke in an insane asylum. Well, isn't it?

The basic building block of any political system is the individual. One can seek to avoid this point by conceiving of the masses. But you can't have masses which aren't made up of single units. Therefore the single unit is the basis of a mass.

No political system applied to a colony of monkeys would have anything to govern but monkeys. That's plain, certainly.

A political system seeking to function amongst ignorant, illiterate and barbaric people could have marvelous principles but could only succeed in being ignorant, illiterate and barbaric *unless* one addressed the people one by one and cured the ignorance, illiteracy and barbarism of each citizen.

The collective think of apes is ape-think. A fascism led by and applied to idiots would be idiot-fascism.

So there is no reason to suppose *any* political system is any better than those who use it to govern or be governed.

The only difference in existing systems of politics is their relative values in giving the individual a chance to develop and receive a higher level of personal sanity and ability.

That rules out any system which witch hunts, freezes opportunity or suppresses the right to improve any workable system or suppresses a workable system.

Watching the US and Australia fight Scientology with blind fury while supporting oppressive mental and religious practices proves that democracy, applied to and used by aberrated people, is far from an ideal activity and is only aberrated democracy.

Every human has in common with every other human the same reactive bank. This is the most they have in common.

The reactive bank—unconscious mind, whatever you care to call it—suppresses all decent impulses and enforces the bad ones.

Therefore, a democracy is a collective-think of reactive banks. Popular opinion is bank-opinion.

Any human group is likely to elect only those who will kill them. That's concluded from actual experiments conducted in 1950.

The group succeeds only by the efforts of individuals who rise above their banks and do their best for their fellows *despite* the vicious character of groups and the idiot nature of collective-think.

Believe in the individual being and work with him and you will find he is basically good.

Work only with a group and you work with collective-think which is basically bank and therefore evil.

Scientology gives us our first chance to have a real democracy.

By freeing from the worst aberrations each individual, one then achieves a group which doesn't react only on bank and which will be, like the individual, basically good.

For the bank was made to keep people who were not bad from going bad. It was a mistake. So it is bad.

We prove daily in Scientology that an individual freed of aberrations reacts more decently toward his fellows and that an individual, restimulated, acts worse; we prove that the individual under stress of aberration is unreasonable and an individual freed is bright.

So we can conclude on actual evidence that the first true democracy will emerge when we have freed each individual of the more vicious reactive impulses. Such beings can reason, can agree on decent and practical measures and be depended upon to evolve beneficial measures.

Until we have done that we will continue to be critical of human "democracy"—and any other political philosophy advanced upon man as a cure for his ills.

A political philosophy can't audit. We can.

And don't be so sensitive to popular reaction. Just get on with making a saner world and it will all come out all right.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

CRITICS OF SCIENTOLOGY

(Originally issued as an article in *Ability* 199
on 5 Nov. 67. Issued as an HCOB on 27 Aug. 87.)

If Aunt Ermiltrude each night went through your change purse and extracted divers coins without your knowledge, and then if she found you had joined a group that could discover secrets, her immediate and passionate reaction would be to damn the group and you as well.

If the wife was stepping out with your best friend behind your back, and one day she found you had thoughts of joining a group that taught you people's motives and reactions and made you understand them, she would throw a mad-dog fit to prevent your progress.

If a government were busy making capital out of people's ignorance of economics and world affairs and was playing a double game and a group came along and started to make its people smarter and more knowledgeable of true motives, that government would try to shoot every member of that group on sight.

If a group of "scientists" were knowingly raising the number of insane to get more appropriation and "treatment" fees and somebody came along with the real answer, that group would move heaven and earth to protect its billions of rake-off.

And so individuals, governments and "scientists" attack Scientology.

It's as simple as that. We do not treat the sick or the insane. We break no laws. We do more good in any ten minutes of this planet's time than the combined efforts of all social ministries on Earth to better mankind.

Stated that way, however, it looks pretty hopeless and even dangerous to be a Scientologist.

Except it is totally hopeless and fatal *not* to be a Scientologist.

Those who are not Scientologists are left in complete ignorance of the motives of the dishonest. And they have no chance of personal immortality. It is as simple as that. It is better to be endangered but with a chance than to be condemned utterly and without one.

Those who criticize one for being a Scientologist or make snide remarks cannot stand a personal survey of past actions or motive. This happens to be a fortunate fact for us. The criminal abhors daylight. And we are the daylight.

Now, get this as a technical *fact*, not a hopeful idea. Every time we have investigated the background of a critic of Scientology, we have found *crimes* for which that person or group could be imprisoned under existing law. We do *not* find critics of Scientology who do not have criminal pasts. Over and over we prove this.

Politician A stands up on his hind legs in a parliament and brays for a condemnation of Scientology. When we look him over we find crimes—embezzled funds, moral lapses, a thirst for young boys—sordid stuff.

Wife B howls at her husband for attending a Scientology group. We look her up and find she had a baby *he* didn't know about.

Two things operate here. Criminals hate anything that helps anyone, instinctively. And just as instinctively a criminal fights anything that may disclose his past.

Now, as criminals only compose about 20 percent of the race, we are on the side of the majority. This is quite true. In one country we have almost exactly 100 Scientologists for every member and supporter of psychiatry. They make the noise because they are afraid. But *we* have more general influence and more votes.

The way we handle the situation now is simplicity itself and we are winning.

We are slowly and carefully teaching the unholy a lesson. It is as follows: "We are not a law enforcement agency. BUT we will become interested in the crimes of people who seek to stop us. If you oppose Scientology we promptly look up—and will find and expose—your crimes. If you leave us alone we will leave you alone."

It's very simple. Even a fool can grasp that.

And don't underrate our ability to carry it out.

Our business is helping people to lead better lives. We even help those who have committed crimes, for we are not here to punish. But those who try to make life hard for us are *at once* at risk.

We are only interested in doing our job. And we are only interested in the crimes of those who try to prevent us from doing our work. There is no good reason to oppose Scientology. In our game everybody wins.

And we have this technical fact—those who oppose us have crimes to hide. It's perhaps merely lucky that this is true. But it is true. And we handle opposition well only when we use it.

Try it on your next critic. Like everything else in Scientology, it works.

Sample dialogue:

GEORGE: Gwen, if you don't drop Scientology I'm going to leave you.

GWEN: (savagely) George! What have you been doing?

GEORGE: What do you mean?

GWEN: Out with it. Women? Theft? Murder? What crime have you committed?

GEORGE: (weakly) Oh, nothing like that.

GWEN: What then?

GEORGE: I've been holding back on my pay. . . .

If you, the criticized, are savage enough and insistent enough in your demand for the crime, you'll get the text, meter or no meter.

Never discuss *Scientology* with the critic. Just discuss his or her crimes, known and unknown. And act completely confident that those crimes exist. Because they do.

Life will suddenly become much more interesting—and you'll become much less suppressed!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo

Review Auditors
Book of Case Remedies

Word Clearing Series 28

REVISION OF REMEDY A, REMEDY B, AND S AND Ds

(Note: To be reprinted for insertion in every copy of *The Book of Case Remedies*.)

This bulletin is to be inserted in and changes *The Book of Case Remedies* PROCEDURES for Remedy A, Remedy B and S and Ds (Search for and Discovery of suppressives).

Recent analyses made of Qualifications Division's Departments of Review and of the flow of students and pcs through the Saint Hill org show:

1. The KEY processes so far as orgs are concerned are Remedy A, Remedy B and S&Ds.
2. Auditors need direct mechanical technology to do these three processes effectively.

REMEDY A

Remedy A locates the MISUNDERSTOODS a person has in Scientology. Originally it read "Misunderstood *words*." Words, of course, will emerge in the general run of misunderstands.

REMEDY A is done *only* by LISTING. It must not be done verbally alone. It is a Level III process.

The listing question is:

"In the subjects of Dianetics or Scientology who or what has been misunderstood?"

The item is found on the list and given to the student. That is all. There is no other step.

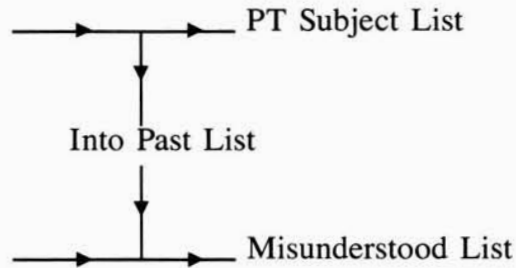
The rules of listing all apply.

If the student won't have the item, it is not correct and the list must be straightened up with the general auditing rules that govern listing.

REMEDY B

The form of this process is changed. It is done by *three* lists. These three may only be done by formal LISTING and the general tech of listing as governed by Level III tech.

The lists make the form of an I:



LIST 1B

This is done to locate what in the Scientology PT is giving trouble. It is done as a *list* and the item is found.

The listing question is:

“In your studies of Dianetics and Scientology who or what are you having trouble with?”

The item is found and given to the student.

This step is governed by all the tech of listing.

LIST 2B

The item found on List 1B is now listed in order to find the past-track subject similar to what is giving trouble in present time.

The listing question is:

“In your past, who or what was similar to _____ (item found in List 1B)?”

It is highly illegal to limit the question to this lifetime.

All the rules of listing apply.

The item is found and given to the student.

LIST 3B

The third list of the process is now done.

The listing question is:

“Who or what was misunderstood in _____ (the item found on list 2B)?”

The listing is covered by the general tech of listing as found in Level III.

The item is found and given to the student.

This completes the Remedy B.

If a floating needle occurs any time during the process with good indicators thoroughly visible in the student, the process is concluded at that point.

The process is used on anyone having trouble studying Dianetics or Scientology. The trouble, as it doesn't clear up with Remedy A, is coming from some prior subject.

More than one of these can be done if all steps are done for each one.

S&D

Search and Discovery of suppression is called an "S and D." It locates the suppressives on the case.

I have several times undercut (gotten processes that reach deeper) on S&Ds.

The earliest process asked merely who might have been suppressive to the pc. This is still valid but I have found two flaws in it.

1. The auditor does not do a listing-type S&D at all but just chattily brushes it off.
2. The list from this question contains an actual suppressive that is passed right over.

Therefore, I undercut the question and obtained much better results because the new question reached deeper.

The new question was "Who or *what* might have suppressed you?"

Then I recalled an even deeper question. This was "What purpose has been suppressed?" This was given to Qual Div SH some time ago. It would have two lists. The first is for the purpose as above and the second would be "Who or what suppressed _____ (purpose found)?"

For some reason, probably because no one did two lists, this undercut was neglected.

Therefore, I researched further and developed what we will now use as an S&D.

It is one of these killer processes. It is VERY strong. So it isn't to be carelessly done.

If you get a wrong item on an S&D, YOU CAN MAKE THE PC ILL. So one has to do an S&D right and follow all the rules of listing as given in Level III tech.

Also, I find now that when a list item found is a generality (multiple subject, not specific such as “dogs” or “the public”) the list is simply not complete. One does not have to settle for a generality and then list the generality. He will find that the pc will eventually list the specific, nongeneral item anyway. Of course, one can also do a represent list of a general item found if that seems best.

The real question for an S&D was established only when I found a purpose all suppressives have in common and is a very fundamental effort in suppressives. This effort by suppressives, when found, then permitted me to form the question.

The key S&D question is:

“Who or what has attempted to unmock you?”

Unmocking (an effort to reduce or make disappear) is the primary effort of suppressives.

Therefore, the listing question on test delivers up items totally overlooked by the earlier types of S&D.

The question needs to be cleared carefully for non-Scientology. If it has to be rephrased, watch out as the meaning may vanish. “Tried to make nothing of you” might substitute but at this writing only “unmock” has been tested and a question for others than educated Scientologists will be developed and issued and made part of the enclosure for the book.

This S&D question must be done by LISTING only and with great care to follow Level III listing tech as it, being powerful, will backfire on the pc if done carelessly and a wrong item found.

The item is found by listing and given to the pc, which is the end of the process. If a generality results, it may be represented. But listing continued will give the same result of a single item. A general item must not be given to the pc as the final result.

This process will now be standard review S&D.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 28 NOVEMBER 1967

Remimeo

(Modifies HCOB 9 Nov. 67)

The key S&D question is:

“Who or what has unmocked you?”

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo

LIST HANDLING

By using a list such as the Green Form Review of 13 Oct. 66* to handle a case, one handles each item that reads before going on with assessment.

There are two ways to use an assessment list.

- a. Direct assessing of the whole list to obtain data and find what to do.
- b. Assess down the list only until something reads, then handle that. Then when it's handled, continue on down from it to the next read, handle that, etc.

The pc's attention often hangs up when his trouble is bypassed by a full list assessment without handling.

If in handling an item you get an F/N, you don't then go on assessing the list.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

*[Editor's Note: HCO PL 13 Oct. 66 THE HGC PC REVIEW AUDITING FORM is cancelled and replaced by HCO PL 7 Apr. 70RE, GREEN FORM.]

1968

Living aboard the flagship Apollo, Ron continued to train Sea Org members in their duties as seamen and as highly effective organizational staff and executives.

Meanwhile he was making major strides in nearly every area of Scientology technology, including breakthroughs in handling the effects of drugs, study and effective education, repair of cases slowed or stalled in auditing, precise metering and fully standardized grades auditing and case supervision.

In the fall of 1968, Ron called a select group of auditors from around the world to the flagship for a course that would make them true specialists of Standard Tech—the famous Class VIII Course. Taught personally by Ron with new HCOBs, a series of nineteen lectures and with nothing but perfection as its acceptable level of performance, the Class VIII Course rapidly became synonymous with Standard Tech.

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 9 JANUARY 1968

Remimeo
Tech Personnel
Qual Personnel
Students

MONEY PROCESS

The command of the Money Process is:

MOCK UP A WAY TO WASTE MONEY.

This is run until a person can *have* money.

Also, one may add to the Money Process, Clay Table all org money flows.

All to free needle.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



S&Ds

There are three types of S&D (Search and Discovery). These are used to nullify the influence of suppressive persons or things on a case so the person will be able to be processed and will no longer be PTS (a potential trouble source). People who are PTS became that way because of suppression by persons or objects. Insanity is also remediable by S&Ds, where the person can be processed.

These are all LISTING processes, and if the auditor is not well trained and good at the technology of listing, not only will no good result occur but the pc (given a wrong item, overlisted or underlisted, or audited over an ARC break or PTP) can be made ill.

Pcs who become ill are *always* to a greater or lesser degree PTS.

These questions should not be shown to a pc as they may start him self-listing.

The "type" is determined by the first letter of the key word in the listing question.

S&D TYPE U

"Who or what has attempted to unmock you?"

Where this does not communicate, use "Who or what has tried to make nothing out of you?" A very bad-off case may respond best to "Who or what has unmocked you?"

This (above) is the standard and most used S&D.

S&D TYPE S

"Who or what are you trying to stop?"

This works on all cases to a greater or lesser degree. It is particularly useful on a case that is giving a great deal of trouble, gets small reads or is rather suppressive. This should work on the insane also as the point where a θ^n (thetan) becomes insane is the point where he begins to generally stop things. I looked for years for the exact point where a θ^n ceased to be sane and became insane on any given subject and finally found that it was the exact moment he became dedicated to trying to stop whatever it was.

S&D TYPE W

"Who or what are you trying to withdraw from?"

This is the action after a failure to stop has occurred.

In administering these, the best order would be Type W, Type S and then Type U, if you are going to give them all to the same pc in a row.

Any or all can be given to the same pc.

S&Ds can be given more than once to the same pc.

Properly listed the results are magical. If they are not magical, then listing tech is badly out and should be restudied from ALL materials and tapes on the subject.

Errors are located and repaired by the recent new L4A (HCOB of 9 Jan. 68).

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 16 JANUARY 1968

Remimeo
Sthil Staff
Sthil Students
Missions

STARTING OF PRECLEARS

All raw meat preclears (one who has never had Scientology processing), before being run on Level 0, should be run on ARC Straightwire, secondaries and engrams. This, then, gets their basic levels in.

On the Dianetic Courses running ARC Straightwire, secondaries and engrams comes as the last requirement after the Course Supervisor is satisfied that the TRs 0 to 4 are in on the student.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo

S&Ds

S&Ds BY BUTTON

The most certain way to handle a pc with an S&D is to assess for the type to give first.

With the pc on the meter, say “Unmock” (or “Make nothing of”) “Stop” “Withdraw from” “Suppress” “Invalidate” (or any of the buttons used in old Problems Intensives). Then take the one that read largest and put it in the question “Who or what has attempted to _____ you?” or “Who or what are you trying to _____ ?”

When you have listed the question and found the item and given it to the pc, you can take the above list, with the one used omitted, and take the largest read now on the remaining words and put that in the question and get another item for it.

So long as you can get one of the buttons to read, you can get an item by doing an S&D with it.

CAUTION: Do not continue to do S&Ds beyond a floating needle.

CAUTION: Do not list an S&D button if the question for the list does not read.

S&Ds BY ASSESSMENT FOR QUESTION

You can also do an S&D by assessing for a button to use in an S&D question.

This is done by asking the question

“What are they trying to do to you?”

Get the pc to list it, find the item and then use it in an S&D question.

This works on any case but always works best on cases that haven't responded to S&Ds previously.

Fit the resulting item in the question “Who or what is trying to _____ you?”

PURPOSE S&Ds

A Purpose S&D by assessment for question can be done by first listing “What are you trying to do?” or “What have you tried to do?” You test these two questions for the largest read, then you list the one that reads best.



When you have the item of “What are you trying to do” or “What have you tried to do,” you fit it into the S&D question “Who or what have you failed to _____ (item found)?” or “Who or what have you tried to _____?” the two questions tested for largest read and then listed for an item.

CAUTION: The question must make sense and be answerable. Don’t change the wording of the item. Change the question into a sensible one.

This form of S&D can give an effect question as the only possible question.

If the item found on the first list “_____ trying to do” won’t word causative, word it by effect—“Who or what has tried to _____ you _____?”

The whole attempt of this S&D is to find the person or thing that has blunted the purpose of the pc.

All these S&Ds *do not set aside the standard S&D Types W, S and U*. “Type U” is the basic S&D. They are for use mainly when the pc has had a long review history, or a bad ethics history or is insane or suppressive. BUT using them does not evaluate the pc as downtime. They give rather magical effects on anyone.

The Purpose S&D is from earlier research and is very magical on artists. It has the liability of having to be done sensibly, being a sort of goals assessment plus an S&D. Sometimes the goals assessment (“What are you trying to do”) is magical enough to produce a floating needle. If so, don’t ever go past it to the second question that uses the goal.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 34

1968

Training and Life

Scientology, as the application of scientific methodology to the problems of humanity, has paid off. Millions of people are living better lives today, simply because they have worked with, and participated in, this adventure called Scientology.

Scientology is for use in life. It's to bring order and some control and discipline into the channels of life itself. A Scientologist is someone who is handling life better.

A trained Scientologist is one who uses Scientology to further the business of livingness for himself *and* his fellows. He is today's cause-point in an embattled world. An Auditor undertaking to process another individual in Scientology is seeking to raise the "tone" of that individual—in other words, to increase the person's survival potential.

The purpose of processing is to free people of the things preventing them from being themselves. This is worthwhile as Man is basically good and it is this basic goodness we want to set free.

We want to clear away the debris making him act in non-survival, destructive ways. We want a better game for all of us—an enjoyable, high-toned, bigger game.

The purpose of training is to get processing done fast. The more trained auditors, the quicker the achievement of the above.

We have found that an auditor goes nowhere if he doesn't know his basic Scientology and the fundamental activities, techniques and procedures of an auditor. It isn't so much the technique that counts—it is knowing how to apply it, knowing fundamentals, knowing procedures. There *is* a know-how in auditing. (AUDITOR: A listener or one who listens carefully to what people have to say. An auditor is a person trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to others for their betterment.) It won't be taught by word of mouth. It will be taught where Scientology teaching itself was evolved—in the Academy of a Scientology organization.

The emphasis of all Scientology training is on a flawless ability to *do* auditing, and a command of the theory and goals of Scientology. A student, on leaving a training course, is able to *do* Scientology and achieve excellent auditing results.



We know now just exactly what clears people. And we know exactly what a Clear is. A Clear is a being who can be at cause knowingly and at will over mental matter, energy, space and time, as regards the first dynamic (survival for self). We know exactly how to train and process. These are hard-won riches.

Here we are with the largest fund of information of life that has been assembled in a factual package on Earth. The question is, what are we going to do with it?

Here is a world that is desperately in need of some good order.

Man needs help. As a trained auditor, you can deliver it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 12 MARCH 1968

Remimeo

MISTAKES, ANATOMY OF

In the presence of suppression, one makes mistakes.

People making mistakes or doing stupid things is evidence that an SP exists in that vicinity.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

The Magazine of
DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY
from
Phoenix, Arizona

THE BRIDGE FROM CHAOS TO TOTAL FREEDOM

When you try to keep a bridge open and you are trying to keep a way open for a lot of people and those people are still vulnerable and can be attacked, you tend to take or plan protective measures. You are limited to the degree that you are vulnerable. But you become less and less vulnerable the more and more you are capable of understanding. And, of course, vulnerability ceases at the moment when you can't be personally injured.

There is no other mathematics under the sun that will solve the problem of keeping the Bridge open except those which were inherent in the development of Scientology. And those which were inherent in the development of Scientology are such things as—affinity, reality and communication add up to understanding.

The more a person develops, the more his understanding increases. The amount this can be increased is almost infinite. So we have the answer in that our understanding will of course pilot the way.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo
Qual Divs
Review
AOs
OT Study
Materials

NEEDLE REACTIONS ABOVE GRADE IV

In doing Green Forms or analysis lists on any Clears (but not in nulling) or doing them on most cases above V and some cases below it, there are two different E-Meter needle phenomena which have to be given attention:

1. As a Clear's postulates read as a surge, usually fairly long (over 1"), "No" can read if the pc says it to himself as an answer to a question asked.

A read, therefore, does not mean invariably "Yes" or that the question is charged.

All it means is that the meter has read.

The auditor must now find out what the read was before determining he should do something about that portion of the Green Form or list. One doesn't just assume the read was "Yes."

One asks about the read as a general rule, not assuming at once the thing asked was charged.

Example:

Auditor: "Do you have a missed withhold?" Meter surges.

Auditor: "What was that?"

Pre-OT: "I thought, no I don't."

Auditor: "Okay. *Do* you have a missed withhold?"

Pre-OT: "No." Meter didn't read.

Auditor: "Anything suppressed—asserted—protested—invalidated. Okay. That's clean."

Ticks (1/8 inch) often mean something is there. A pre-OT's postulates have greater length when they surge.

It is not important how you handle this phenomena of postulate or to-oneself-comment by a high-level case. It *is* important that the auditor does not hang the case with a wrong adjudication of what's wrong by thinking every *surge*

means “Yes,” or that the question is charged because it surges. A question is charged only if it won’t clean up with buttons until the action itself is taken.

A pre-OT, unlike pcs below Grades I or II, usually recognizes what is wrong as soon as it is mentioned. He or she is more aware.

2. A response like a brief dirty needle on a pre-OT means “No” always.

So there *is* a certain and trustworthy negative to be had on a pre-OT.

A real dirty needle is constant and continues.

The same small jerky needle action on a person Grade V or above means “No!” or that the question is negative.

On pcs below V it means a withhold or an ARC break or almost anything and is of course continuous.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 36

1968

WHAT IT MEANS TO BE A SCIENTOLOGIST

The gateway into Scientology is the desire to achieve a gain by the use of Scientology. The desired gain would be the achievement of having a philosophy of life that can apply to life. Scientology is an applied philosophy.

Now you, a Scientologist, think of yourself undoubtedly as being something new under the sun but this is not true. If you carefully look over Greek philosophers, the basic customs and belief of man over a long period of time—I am now talking in terms of tens of thousands of years, as far back as you can reach—you will find out that we are echoing, in Scientology, his hopes and his aspirations. We are echoing the things for which he has fought, the things which he has tried to attain in life. We are in the best tradition of man's philosophy on the subject of man. Just because the data has been summated and pulled into sharp importances which evaluate and which then *do* more for man than philosophy had done before, does not divorce us from this very long track at least 2,500 consecutive years from the earliest records we have on thinkingness. The early philosopher was trying to shake apart some of the basic data of the universe and understand it. He was trying to hang things together. We actually are working in direct succession, very direct succession, from somewhere in the neighborhood of 2,500 to 3,000 years of what's considered formal philosophy. We don't vary anything off of this line at all. But there has been a variation within the last century.

An educated man, a few centuries ago was expected to know a great deal about human behavior and livingness, but something happened between then and now. Take an educated man of today and you'll find him with no command of basic philosophy. No feeling of humanity or understanding of his human race. Quite informative.

In the last century there was a tremendous departure from formal philosophy. Psychology has always been the study of the mind or spirit. "Psyche" is Greek for spirit. But modern psychology has nothing to do with the mind or the spirit. Or with man's soul or anything. It's simply some kind of a dissertation on brain cells or brain function and demonstrates conclusively that all thought comes from mass and that man is an animal and that's that. And these words of great wisdom have complete variance from anything that had been said in all the centuries preceding. They were uttered by a chap by the name of Wundt in Leipzig, Germany, in 1879. He's the only authority for modern psychology as taught in universities and he has no bearing whatsoever on anything else man has ever thought on the subject of his own livingness and beingness.

Now you realize that, today, the bulk of the human race is walking around with the belief that there is something wrong somewhere, but they don't quite



know what it is. The hideous thing is that people at large are not aware of a very interesting thing—that anything at all can be done about anybody.

They are not aware that anything can be done about anybody. The cop who gives you a ticket takes it in his normal stride that this is just the way it is. The hospital attendants who pick the remains out of the drunken driving wreck, the very best thought in various professions that *should* have to do with this, are all agreed that there is nothing you can do about it.

Now someplace along the line, some group had to take over the responsibility of turning the tide of this course of thought. That's Scientology. Improvement is the common denominator of all our ideas. We have know-how. Scientology, for the first time in man's history, can predictably raise intelligence, increase ability, bring about a return of the ability to play a game and permits man to escape from the dwindling spiral of his own disabilities. Life can be put back into the devitalized. One can take the so-called "normal" person and send his state of being up to levels of brilliance and success not possible before. And it can be done with Scientology.

One of the great truths of Scientology is that increased awareness is the only factor which offers any road out. That is an awfully simple truth, but you'll find out that people don't know that. They think that *less* awareness is the road out—and that is the road down into the basement.

There are those who believe in hypnotism, fixed loyalties of one kind or another, and the idea that nobody can do anything with his mind anyhow. They believe that man is an animal, that he thinks with his brain. They believe and teach people, because they know these teachings are destructive, and all thought emanates from force only and that man has no soul and he has no mind.

There is a battle which is going on in the world at this time and that should be understood. There is no good in the world that is not fought by some. The holiest saint, the purest knight, the most orderly group alike have been subjected to attacks since man's beginning. And Scientology is no exception. The turbulence of the society around us is fantastic. There is no just civil law left, really. It is that lawless and disorderly condition in the society about us which makes it hard for us to work.

We live in a civilization where some madmen can sit in a government chair telling everybody how bad it all is over there and so forth, then all of a sudden get 30 million people killed, as one fellow named Hitler did. This is an interesting civilization and that is because people don't know who they are, or what they are, or where they are going or what they are doing.

What happens to Scientology and Scientologists in a world of this character? Well, our basic attitude toward the world at large will have to be more and more an auditor's attitude if we are going to accomplish survival. (Auditor: A listener, or one who listens carefully to what people have to say. An auditor is a person trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to others for their betterment.) It might be said that we are starting from nearly nowhere and trying to go somewhere. However, we have the tools to do this.

We have the whole world to handle now. We happen to be living in a house full of people, a house called Earth, and it's all full of people. If they consistently drop out of communication, and if their labors cease to afford produce and assistance to their neighbors, is there any hope that anybody will be able to put them back into communication or back to work again? Is there any hope that this will take place?

Yes, there is a hope. We are rich in knowing how to exactly handle such circumstances or conditions. Nobody knew before. That is factually true here on Earth. You will find yourself being more and more an auditor as time goes on.

I think of an auditor as a person with enough guts to *do something about it*. This quality is rare and this quality is courageous in the extreme.

It is my opinion and knowledge that auditors are amongst the upper tenth of the upper twentieth of intelligent human beings. Their will to do, their motives, their ability to grasp and to use is superior to that of any other profession.

This is a pretty daffy planet in a rather strenuous universe. When you start to introduce order into anything, disorder shows up and blows off. Therefore, efforts to bring order in the society or any part of it will be productive of disorder for a while. The more free people we have, the better we can control the confusion of an area. A group is as capable as it contains capable individual members. The more people who are trained, the more successful we will be.

We're not now in this for play. Our personal futures depend on keeping going and making no major errors. It isn't a question of—"Is there something else?" There isn't. Nobody can be half in and half out of Scientology. Scientologists are Scientologists no matter what they do for a living. The prize is regaining self and going free. If we're going to make this, we have to work at it personally, and as a group and work well. Therefore every Scientologist should understand his own technology, codes and procedures.

And use them. That's the main lesson. We are the only group on Earth that does have a workable solution. It's time we realized it and used it, every one of us. We must set a high example of teamwork and dedication if we are to bring it off.

Scientology can and does change human behavior for the better. It puts the individual under the control of himself—where he belongs. It is a science of life and it works. It handles the basic rules of life and it brings order into chaos. So let's grow up to our own technology and take responsibility for it. And do our jobs as Scientologists to the world.

My purpose is to bring a barbarism out of the mud it thinks conceived it and to form, here on Earth, a civilization based on human understanding, not violence.

That's a big purpose. A broad field. A star-high goal.

But I think it's your purpose too.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 4 MAY 1968

Remimeo

DIANETIC COURSES
STUCK PICTURES

A picture is stuck because of:

- a. An effort to withdraw from it or something in it.
- b. An effort to stop or stop something in it.
- c. A stop-withdraw combination.
- d. An effort to suppress the picture or something in it.
- e. An effort to invalidate the picture or something in it.
- f. A protest against the picture or its content.
- g. An effort to hold on to the picture.
- h. An ARC break about the picture.
- i. A present time problem about the picture.
- j. An overt picture of which the stuck one is the motivator.
- k. Too late on the chain of similar pictures.

Long before one gets to (k) it should have blown.

One should have had good luck running engrams himself before being very expert on others.

The above also applies to secondaries.

Engrams which go solid when you try to run them are too late on the chain, really.

If you run too far back, you get a preclear into masses he can't easily handle.

A pc should never be *forced* into or through engrams. If he has a struggle, he should be running locks.

Reality on engrams increases in ratio to the charge taken off the case.

In handling the above (a) to (k) you use (a) to run through until the needle doesn't react, then (b) through. Then (c) through. And so on. One at a time.

Although I say *stuck* picture, you can use the above on any engram, particularly if one "hangs up" in some portion.

Good running.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

UPPER INDOC TRs

Ref: LRH Technical Training Film number TR Seven
UPPER INDOC TRs

Following are the Upper Indoc TRs 6 to 9 inclusive.

NUMBER: TR 6

NAME: 8-C (Body Control)

COMMANDS: Nonverbal for first half of training session. First half of coaching session, the student silently steers the coach's body around the room, not touching the walls, quietly starting, changing and stopping the coach's body. When the student has fully mastered nonverbal 8-C, the student may commence verbal 8-C.

The commands to be used for 8-C are:

"LOOK AT THAT WALL." "THANK YOU."

"WALK OVER TO THAT WALL." "THANK YOU."

"TOUCH THAT WALL." "THANK YOU."

"TURN AROUND." "THANK YOU."

The student points to show which wall each time.

POSITION: Student and coach walking side by side; student always on coach's right, except when turning.

PURPOSE: First part: To accustom student to moving another body than his own without verbal communication. Second part: To accustom student to moving another body, by and while giving commands only, and to accustom student to proper commands of 8-C.

TRAINING STRESS: Complete, crisp precision of movement and commands. Student, as in any other TR, is flunked for current and preceding TRs. Thus, in this case, the coach flunks the student for every hesitation or nervousness in moving body, for every flub of command, for poor confronting, for bad communication of command, for poor acknowledgment, for poor repetition of command and for failing to handle origination by coach. Stress that student learns to lead slightly in all the motions of walking around the room or across the room. This will be found to have a great deal to do with confronting. In the first part of the

session student is not allowed to walk coach into walls, as walls then become automatic stops and the student is then not stopping the coach's body but allowing the wall to do it for him.

HISTORY: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in Camden, New Jersey, in October 1953, modified in July 1957 in Washington, DC, and the commands were modified in HCOB of 16 Nov. 65 II.

NUMBER: TR 7

NAME: High School Indoc

COMMANDS: Same as 8-C (Control) but with student in physical contact with coach. Student enforcing commands by manual guiding. Coach has only three statements to which student must listen: "Start" to begin coaching session, "Flunk" to call attention to student error and "That's it" to end the coaching session. No other remarks by the coach are valid on student. Coach tries in all possible ways, verbal, covert and physical, to stop student from running control on him. If the student falters, comm lags, fumbles a command or fails to get execution on part of coach, coach says "Flunk" and they start at the beginning of the command cycle in which the error occurred. Coach falldown is not allowed.

POSITION: Student and coach ambulant. Student handling coach physically.

PURPOSE: To train student never to be stopped by a person when he gives a command. To train him to run fine control in any circumstances. To teach him to handle rebellious people. To bring about his willingness to handle other people.

TRAINING STRESS: Stress is on accuracy of student performance and persistence by student. Start gradually to toughen up resistance of student on a gradient. Don't kill him off all at once.

HISTORY: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in London, England, in 1956.

NUMBER: TR 8

NAME: Tone 40 on an Object

COMMANDS:

"STAND UP." "THANK YOU."

"SIT DOWN ON THAT CHAIR." "THANK YOU."

These are the only commands used.

POSITION: Student sitting in chair facing chair which has on it an ashtray. Coach sitting in chair facing chair occupied by student and chair occupied by ashtray.

PURPOSE: To make student clearly achieve Tone 40 commands. To clarify intentions as different from words. To start student on road to handling objects and people with postulates. To obtain obedience not wholly based on spoken commands.

TRAINING STRESS: TR 8 is begun with student holding the ashtray which he manually makes execute the commands he gives. Under the heading of training stress is included the various ways and means of getting the student to achieve the goals of this training step. During the early part of this drill, say in the first coaching session, the student should be coached in the basic parts of the drill, one at a time. First, locate the space which includes himself and the ashtray but not more than that much. Second, have him locate the object in that space. Third, have him command the object in the loudest possible voice he can muster. This is called shouting.

The coach's patter would run something like this:

"LOCATE THE SPACE."

"LOCATE THE OBJECT IN THAT SPACE."

"COMMAND IT AS LOUDLY AS YOU CAN."

"ACKNOWLEDGE IT AS LOUDLY AS YOU CAN."

"COMMAND IT AS LOUDLY AS YOU CAN."

"ACKNOWLEDGE IT AS LOUDLY AS YOU CAN."

That would complete two cycles of action. When shouting is completed, then have student use a normal tone of voice with a lot of coach attention on the student getting the intention into the object. Next, have the student do the drill while using the wrong commands—i.e., saying "Thank you" while placing in the object the intention to stand up, etc. Next, have the student do the drill silently, putting the intention in the object without even thinking the words of the command or the acknowledgment. The final step in this would be for the coach to say "Start" then anything else he said would not be valid on student with the exception of "Flunk" and "That's it." Here, the coach would attempt to distract the student using any verbal means he could to knock the student off Tone 40. Physical heckling would not be greater than tapping the student on the knee or shoulder to get his attention. When the student can maintain Tone 40 and get a clean intention in the object for each command and for each acknowledgment, the drill is flat. There are other ways to help the student along. The coach occasionally asks,

"ARE YOU WILLING TO BE IN THAT ASHTRAY?"

When the student has answered, then,

"ARE YOU WILLING FOR A THOUGHT TO BE THERE INSTEAD OF YOU?"

Then continue the drill. The answers are not so important on these two questions as is the fact that the idea is brought to the student's attention. Another question the coach asks the student is,

"DID YOU REALLY EXPECT THAT ASHTRAY TO COMPLY WITH THAT COMMAND?"

There is a drill which will greatly increase the student's reality on what an intention is. The coach can use this drill three or four times during the training on Tone 40 on an Object. As follows:

“THINK THE THOUGHT—I AM A WILDFLOWER.” “GOOD.”

“THINK THE THOUGHT THAT YOU ARE SITTING IN A CHAIR.” “GOOD.”

“IMAGINE THAT THOUGHT BEING IN THAT ASHTRAY.” “GOOD.”

“IMAGINE THAT ASHTRAY CONTAINING THAT THOUGHT IN ITS SUBSTANCE.” “GOOD.”

“NOW GET THE ASHTRAY THINKING THAT IT IS AN ASHTRAY.” “GOOD.”

“GET THE ASHTRAY INTENDING TO GO ON BEING AN ASHTRAY.” “GOOD.”

“GET THE ASHTRAY INTENDING TO REMAIN WHERE IT IS.” “GOOD.”

“HAVE THE ASHTRAY END THAT CYCLE.” “GOOD.”

“PUT IN THE ASHTRAY THE INTENTION TO REMAIN WHERE IT IS.” “GOOD.”

This also helps the student get a reality on placing an intention in something apart from himself. Stress that an intention has nothing to do with words and has nothing to do with the voice, nor is it dependent upon thinking certain words. An intention must be clear and have no counter-intention in it. This training drill, Tone 40 on an Object, usually takes the most time of any drill in Upper Indoc, and time on it is well spent. Objects to be used are ashtrays, preferably heavy, colored glass ashtrays.

HISTORY: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in Washington, DC, in 1957 to train students to use intention when auditing.

NUMBER: TR 9

NAME: Tone 40 on a Person

COMMANDS: Same as 8-C (Control). Student runs fine, clear-cut intention and verbal orders on coach. Coach tries to break down Tone 40 of student. Coach commands that are valid are “Start” to begin, “Flunk” to call attention to student error and that they must return to beginning of cycle, and “That’s it” to take a break or to end the training session. No other statement by coach is valid on student and is only an effort to make student come off Tone 40 or in general be stopped.

POSITION: Student and coach ambulant. Student in manual contact with coach as needed.

PURPOSE: To make student able to maintain Tone 40 under any stress or duress.

TRAINING STRESS: The exact amount of physical effort must be used by student plus a compelling, unspoken intention. No jerky struggles are allowed, since each jerk is a stop. Student must learn to smoothly increase effort quickly to amount needed to make coach execute. Stress is on *exact* intention, exact strength needed, exact force necessary, exact Tone 40. Even a slight smile by student can be a flunk. Too much force can be a flunk. Too little force definitely is a flunk. Anything not Tone 40 is a flunk. Here the coach should check very carefully on student's ability to place an intention in the coach. This can be checked by the coach since the coach will find himself doing the command almost whether or not he wants to if the student is really getting the intention across. After the coach is satisfied with the student's ability to get the intention across, the coach should then do all he can to break the student off Tone 40, mainly on the basis of surprise and change of pace. Thus, the student will be brought to have a greater tolerance of surprise and a quick recovery from surprise.

HISTORY: Developed in Washington, DC, in 1957 by L. Ron Hubbard.

Purpose of these four training drills, TR 6, 7, 8 and 9, is to bring about in the student the willingness and ability to handle and control other people's bodies, and to cheerfully confront another person while giving that person commands. Also, to maintain a high level of control in any circumstances.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations



Remimeo

Dianetics Courses

Level Two

Solo Audit

OT Sections

OVERT-MOTIVATOR SEQUENCE

There was an important discovery made in 1952 on the subject of engrams which did not get included in “Book One,” *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*.

This was the “overt-motivator sequence of ENGRAMS.”

AN OVERT, in Dianetics and Scientology, is an aggressive or destructive ACT by the individual against one or another of the eight dynamics (self, family, group, mankind, animals or plants, mest, life or the infinite).

A MOTIVATOR is an aggressive or destructive act received by the person or one of the dynamics.

The viewpoint from which the act is viewed resolves whether the act is an overt or a motivator.

The reason it is called a “motivator” is because it tends to prompt that one pays it back—it “motivates” a new overt.

When one has done something bad to someone or something, one tends to believe it must have been “motivated.”

When one has received something bad, *he* also may tend to feel *he* must have done something to deserve it.

The above points are true. The actions and reactions of people on the subject are often very falsified.

People go about believing they were in an auto accident when in actual fact they caused one.

Also people may believe they caused an accident when they were only *in* one.

Some people, on hearing of a death, at once believe they must have killed the person even though they were far away.

Police in large cities have people turn up and confess to almost every murder as a routine.

One doesn't have to be crazy to be subject to the overt-motivator sequence. It is not only used on him continually by others, it also is a basic part of his own "case."

There are two extreme stages of overt-motivator phenomena. One is a person who gives up only motivators (always done to him) and the other is the person who "has done only overt" (done to others).

In running engrams you will find:

1. All overt engrams that hang up (won't audit easily) have *also* a motivator engram as the same or different incident.
2. All motivator engrams that hang up have an overt engram in the same or different incident.

The two *types* of engrams then are OVERT engrams and MOTIVATOR engrams.

Example of overt engram—SHOOTING A DOG.

Example of motivator engram—BEING BITTEN BY A DOG.

The rule is that the SUBJECT MATTER MUST BE SIMILAR.

They can be in different points in time.

When you can't run out (erase) a dog bite engram, why, then you find the "shoot dog" engram.

PSYCHOSOMATIC ILLS OR ABERRATIONS THAT DO NOT RESOLVE BY RUNNING ONE SIDE, USUALLY RESOLVE BY FINDING AND RUNNING THE OTHER.

When you can't erase an engram about shooting a dog, why, then there's a "bitten by dog."

It's all very simple, really. There are always two sides to the coin. If one won't run, you try the other.

BASICS

Finding the basic engram on a chain also applies to finding the basic overt or basic motivator engram.

Engrams then hang up (won't run out) when:

- a. The other type needs to be run and
- b. The one found has earlier engrams on it.



NONEXTANT ENGRAMS

An “engram” sometimes didn’t exist. A pc can be trying to run being run over by a car when he never was.

What needs to be done, when the incident won’t run, is get the pc’s incident of running over somebody.

It also works in reverse. A pc can be trying to run an engram of running over somebody when he was in fact only run over himself and never did run over anyone.

So BOTH engrams can exist and be run or only one side exists and can be run or with a heavy foul-up on overts and motivators, one side can be nonfactual and won’t run because only the *other* side exists.

It is easy to visualize this as a matter of flows. An overt, of course, is an outflow and a motivator is an inflow.

SECONDARIES

It may never have been said that secondaries always sit squarely on incidents of actual pain and unconsciousness.

Also secondaries can exist on the overt–motivator sequence pattern just as in engrams.

This is the cause of frozen emotions or “unemotional” people. Also some people complain they can’t feel anymore.

This works out by overt–motivator sequence. A person in grief over loss (grief is always loss) who then can’t run it has *caused* grief and that overt–secondary can be run.

Also, a person misemotional over causing grief has been caused grief. It works both ways with ALL POINTS ON THE TONE SCALE.

The last is a newer discovery and wasn’t known to early Dianeticists.

The overt–motivator engram phenomena did not receive adequate dissemination. The principle applied to secondaries has not before been released.

It is basically Dianetic engram running that resolves all cases in the end so one had better be pretty good at auditing engrams and secondaries, motivator and overt both.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

COACHING

In order to help you to do the best you possibly can in the course as far as being a coach is concerned, below you will find a few data that will assist you:

1. **Coach with a purpose.**

a. Have for your goal when you are coaching that the student is going to get the training drill correct; be purposeful in working toward obtaining this goal. Whenever you correct the student as a coach, just don't do it with no reason, with no purpose. Have the purpose in mind for the student to get a better understanding of the training drill and to do it to the best of his ability.

2. **Coach with reality.**

a. Be realistic in your coaching. When you give an origination to a student, really make it an origination, not just something that the sheet said you should say, so that it is as if the student was having to handle it exactly as you say under real conditions and circumstances. This does not mean, however, that you really feel the things that you are giving the student, such as saying to him "My leg hurts." This does not mean that your leg should hurt, but you should say it in such a manner as to convey to the student that your leg hurts. Another thing about this is do not use any experiences from your past to coach with. Be inventive in present time.

3. **Coach with an intention.**

a. Behind all your coaching should be your intention that by the end of the session your student will be aware that he is doing better at the end of it than he did at the beginning. The student must have a feeling that he has accomplished something in the training step, no matter how small it is. It is your intention and always should be while coaching that the student you are coaching be a more able person and have a greater understanding of that on which he is being coached.

4. **In coaching take up only one thing at a time.**

a. For example: Using TR 4, if the student arrives at the goal set up for TR 4, then check over, one at a time, the earlier TRs. Is he confronting you? Does he originate the question to you each time as his own and did he really intend for you to receive it? Are his acknowledgments ending the cycles of communication, etc. But only coach these things one at a time, never two or more at a time. Make sure that the student does each thing you coach him on correctly before going on to the next training step. The better a student gets at a particular drill or a particular part of a drill you should demand, as a coach, a higher standard of

ability. This does not mean that you should be “never satisfied.” It does mean that a person can always get better, and once you have reached a certain plateau of ability, then work toward a new plateau.

As a coach you should always work in the direction of better and more precise coaching. Never allow yourself to do a sloppy job of coaching because you would be doing your student a disservice, and we doubt that you would like the same disservice. If you are ever in doubt about the correctness of what he is doing or of what you are doing, then the best thing is to ask the Supervisor. He will be very glad to assist you by referring you to the correct materials.

In coaching never give an opinion, as such, but always give your directions as a direct statement, rather than saying “I think” or “Well, maybe it might be this way,” etc.

As a coach you are primarily responsible for the session and the results that are obtained on the student. This does not mean, of course, that you are totally responsible but that you do have a responsibility toward the student and the session. Make sure you always run good control on the student and give him good directions.

Once in a while the student will start to rationalize and justify what he is doing if he is doing something wrong. He will give you reasons why and because. Talking about such things at great length does not accomplish very much. The only thing that does accomplish the goals of the TR and resolves any differences is doing the training drill. You will get further by doing it than by talking about it.

In the training drills the coach should coach with the material given under “Training Stress” and “Purpose” on the training sheet.

These training drills occasionally have a tendency to upset the student. There is a possibility that during a drill a student may become angry or extremely upset or experience some misemotion. Should this occur, the coach must not “back off.” He should continue the training drill until he can do it without stress or duress and he feels “good about it.” So, don’t “back off” but push the student through whatever difficulty he may be having.

There is a small thing that most people forget to do and that is telling the student when he has gotten the drill right or he has done a good job on a particular step. Besides correcting wrongnesses, there is also complimenting rightness.

You very definitely “flunk” the student for anything that amounts to “self-coaching.” The reason for this is that the student will tend to introvert and will look too much at how he is doing and what he is doing rather than just doing it.

As a coach keep your attention on the student and how he is doing and don’t become so interested in what you yourself are doing that you neglect the student and are unaware of his ability or inability to do the drill correctly. It is easy to become “interesting” to a student, to make him laugh and act up a bit. But your main job as a coach is to see how good he can get in each training drill and that is what you should have your attention on; that, and how well he is doing.



To a large degree the progress of the student is determined by the standard of coaching. Being a good coach produces auditors who will in turn produce good results on their preclears. Good results produce better people.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



CERTAINTY

The Official Publication of DIANETICS and SCIENTOLOGY in the British Isles
Vol. 15, No. 6 1968

SCIENTOLOGY AND THE GROUP

Scientology has the answer to mankind's deepest problem—how to live happily with his fellow man, how to take responsibility for the survival of the group.

All groups begin with an individual. All great cathedrals began their building by the placement of a single stone and the building unit of a great society is the individual. The social ills of man are chiefly a composite of his personal difficulties. The combined dishonesties of individuals add to the formidable total of aberrated groups and mankind as a whole.

In evolutionary terms, man has developed and evolved through various stages and in this development, changes have been regulated by survival. He evolved several methods of survival, of getting along. The group is one method, for man achieved better results in the group or pack.

If man were not basically good and the laws of tooth and claw and self-preservation prevailed there would be no one on Earth at this time. The theory that the group consists of individuals working for self-preservation is thus not true. The more analytical the beast, the more cooperative the group.

Today, we have arrived at a very special plateau of knowledge. We know without shadow of doubt the way to enable man to live happily and responsibly within the group, both of his own immediate circle and the wider area of his nation and race.

We are winning across the world because we have kept the vision bright and we KNOW how groups function.

A group consists of communication points, which are people who have at least some things upon which they are in agreement. Over long periods, they have worked out answers. A fact of civilization is that it contains agreed-upon customs, mores, grades and standards of conduct, certain things which are agreed-upon as normal. It doesn't matter much whether they are normal or abnormal, good or bad. Does it assist the general survival? This is the only test of such customs and standards.

Any time any large group or organization in this universe has adopted policies which are anti-survival for the individual as well as for the group itself, that group has gone to dust. It has not survived well because its customs were not good for the survival of the race.

A civilization breaks down on this basis, that the means of communication are no longer taught in that society. Its customs, its policies, this sort of thing,

are not taught, so the people inside that society can't work together and have no cooperation. Where there is no cooperation, the people don't know the customs on which they are operating. The net result of that is decay, decline and vanishment of the group.

Scientology, as a group, is composed of people who want to get more able in life and live a better life. If we expect ourselves to get along in the world, or expect there to be a world in which to get along, why, we haven't really any choice but to go on and use our information. If we don't exhibit our science as a group, and show a good example, what can we achieve?

If you are a practitioner, you try to help people. If you have technology, you use it for the survival of the group. If you have knowledge and so forth, you should use it to assist others. These are the traditions which have built the great civilizations of this planet and the great civilizations of this universe are all operated in those traditions. Those are customs, they have proven to be survival characteristics.

Scientology methodology is a skilled know-how applied to the whole group from the individual through all levels to the wide field of society. The skill applicable to the individual is applicable to the group also.

When you have two people communicating more freely through Scientology processing, who were not communicating well earlier, it frees the communication lines, and there will be better communication throughout the group via the individual's family into the wider group of his business and political life.

Individuals receiving processing and training find their lives improving beyond measure because, with their personal problems handled, they are able to better the conditions of their partners and families, and wider groups, which widen out into the nation and races of the planet.

All things start with the individual. Without that there is no group activity. This is true whether one runs a family or a business, a nation or a world.

A sane group is an expression of communication by those who could, each one, stand alone.

A group cannot run with other than able individuals.

And we are the experts on human ability.

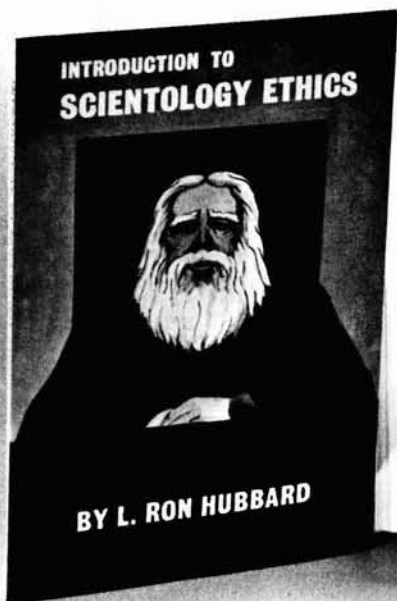
L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Introduction to Scientology Ethics

by L. Ron Hubbard

Published July 1968



Whom the anti-social only appreciate the doom of others.

Unless we can detect the social personality and hold him
back from undue restraint and detect also the anti-social and
restrain him, our society will go on suffering from insanity,
criminality and war and Man and civilization will not endure.

Of all our technical skills, such differentiation stands the
highest since, failing, no other skill can continue, as the base
on which it operates—civilization—will not be here to con-
tinue it.

Do not smash the social personality—and do not fail to
render powerless the anti-social in their efforts to harm the
rest of us.

Just because a man rises above his fellows or takes an
important part does not make him an anti-social personality.
Just because a man can control or dominate others does not
make him an anti-social personality.

It is his motives in doing so and the consequences of his acts
which distinguish the anti-social from the social.

Unless we realize and apply the true characteristics of the
two types of personality, we will continue to live in a quandary

of who our enemies are and, in doing so, victimize our friends,
whom they could be recruited, in all Mankind there is not one
single perfect human being.

But there are those who try to do right and those who
specialize in wrong and upon these facts and characteristics
you can know them.

THE CONDITIONS

The declaration of a condition is something new in the
universe. The conditions are not. These conditions are
operating states and oddly enough in the physical universe
there is a formula connected with every one of these operating
states. If a government knew these it would never get into a
great deal of trouble, and as governments don't know them
they get into a great deal of trouble.

These formulas apparently have to be followed in this
universe or you simply go appetite-over-eat-up.

So one in his own personal life, in his operation of a job, a
state of organization, a state of family, a state of a civilization,
the state of a planet, the state of a sector—all these will come
under the heading of the conditions and if they are in one
condition and operating on the formula of another they will
fail.

It is a marvellous discovery that we find that these things
exist, that they do regulate existence, regulate life, and that
life can therefore be followed successfully by their use.

Conditions are declared on the basis of statistics (Statistics:
A number or amount compared to an earlier number or amount
of the same thing. Statistics refer to the quantity of work done
or the value of it in money).

Therefore, in an organization particularly, you have to be
able to get a statistic on anything anywhere in the operation.

If you can't, it all becomes random and you will soon be in
trouble. Maybe your own life is in trouble because you don't
have a statistic for what you are doing.

First published at Saint Hill in July 1968, *Introduction to Scientology Ethics* introduces the principles, formulas and application of Scientology ethics technology.

Covering the full range of the subject, from basic definitions of *ethics*, *justice* and *morals* to the conditions formulas, Scientology Ethics Codes and the application of ethics to all aspects of life, this book is an

indispensable tool for the survival and expansion of any individual or group.

In the years following the book's first publication, Ron made numerous new discoveries in the field of ethics technology. In 1989 a new edition of *Introduction to Scientology Ethics* was released, updated with these breakthroughs and enhanced with charts, graphs and a comprehensive glossary.

THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

Extra

1968

You as an Auditor

Scientology can and does change human behavior for the better. Anybody who wants to help his fellow man can become an auditor. (An auditor is a person trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to others for their betterment.)

An auditor is essentially a technician. Existing techniques are tools. Any tool requires intelligent handling and a deftness in application. To use any tool, whether it be a stone axe or a Geiger counter, a person must acquire confidence in that tool and confidence in his ability to use that tool.

An auditor is most successful when he has achieved an inexorable self-confidence in himself, in his tools, in his attitude toward the preclear and in the results he means and determines to achieve. (Preclear: A person who, through Scientology processing, is finding out more about himself and life.)

When you, as an auditor, accomplish your mission with a single preclear, you increase your confidence and your general ability, you increase your capability and what you can do for the universe at large and you win.

Sometime between the first moment you decide to be an auditor and your first major success, you have question marks. You have lots of question marks. But you have to start somewhere. Even a trapeze artist had to start somewhere. Now for anybody who wants to be an auditor, the thing for him to do is start—and just face bluntly the fact that he's going to make mistakes, and maybe fall flat on his face and then all of a sudden he's going to be auditing with the greatest of ease.

As an auditor you can do something about life. You can confront it and have a much wider, broader view of life and people than any person, regardless of their state of case, who is not an auditor.

Today, the mysteries of life are not, with Scientology, mysterious. We're using the technology for which man, even in his cruelty and blindness, searched for eons. And we must get it out and use it. What we have got to face up to now is the fact that our expansion will be an accelerating expansion. So it's my responsibility to make the best auditors I can make.

The people who come to Saint Hill for the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course are trained very well. I am proud of the way the training is being done. Saint Hill graduates go out as the world's best auditors which was exactly the way I planned it some years ago.



I started the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course to make good auditors into better auditors, who could go out and make good auditors. It's been successful in the extreme here at Saint Hill. Saint Hill Graduates go out and take over Academies in their organizations and the Academies have improved. Then the people who started coming to Saint Hill could audit better. A good auditor is one who knows Scientology and its techniques and who audits with all basics in. That's the primary thing we stress here at Saint Hill.

We have learned a tremendous amount about auditing. Today, we *have* the technical materials. We *are* making our way, *all* the way. Now we must not stop. It is time man grew up. That is what we have in mind. You know we are a potent force on Earth. Indeed the only force that is doing something about it. We weren't effectively prevented from attaining our knowledge—the hard part of the journey. Now we can not be prevented from applying it. We can take the individual and raise him. Thus we can raise the whole. So there is a mission for you as an auditor.

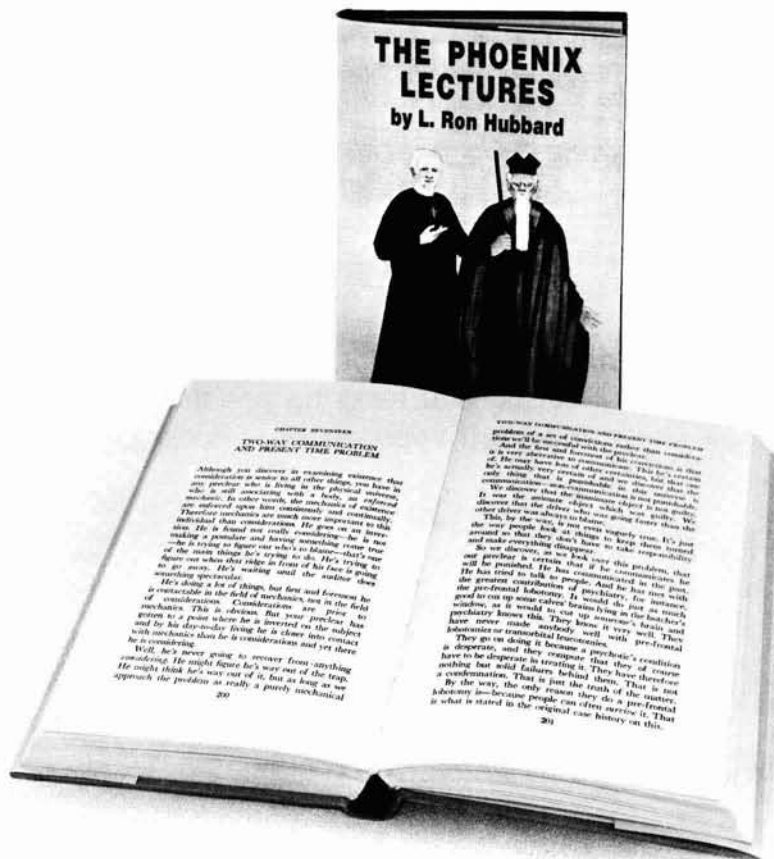
L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



The Phoenix Lectures

From lectures by L. Ron Hubbard

Published August 1968



The book *The Phoenix Lectures* was a selection of edited transcriptions of lectures Ron gave in Phoenix, Arizona between May and December 1954. Recordings of these lectures, covering such subjects as the historical and philosophical background of Scientology, the four conditions of existence, the Axioms of Scientology, several specific processes and application of Scientology in

everyday life, formed the major part of the materials of the 1954 Professional Course.

Though the book is no longer in print, the actual recorded lectures were rereleased in 1988 using *Clearsound* mixing technology and accompanied by complete transcripts.



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 1 AUGUST 1968

Remimeo

CLASS III, SOLO VI & VII, ACADEMY AND SHSBC
REQUIRED REVIEWED FOR SOLO AND VII

(Compiled from earlier HCOBs and tapes of
the early 60s to give the exact stable data.)

THE LAWS OF LISTING AND NULLING

(Star-rate. No attestations
allowed. Clay and demos required.)

The following laws are the **ONLY** important rules of listing and nulling. If an auditor doesn't know these, he will mess up pcs thoroughly and awfully. An auditor who doesn't know and can't apply these is not a Level III auditor.

LAWS

1. The definition of a complete list is a list which has only one reading item on list.
2. A TA rising means the list is being overlisted (too long).
3. A list can be underlisted in which case nothing can be found on nulling.
4. If after a session the TA is still high or goes up, a wrong item has been found.
5. If pc says it is a wrong item, it is a wrong item.
6. The question must be checked and must read as a question before it is listed. An item listed from a nonreading question will give you a "dead horse" (no item).
7. If the item is on the list and nothing read on nulling, the item is suppressed or invalidated.
8. On a suppressed list, it must be nulled with Suppressed. "On _____, has anything been suppressed?"
9. On an item that is suppressed or invalidated, the read will transfer *exactly* from the item to the button and when the button is gotten in the item will again read.
10. An item from an overlisted list is often suppressed.
11. On occasion when you pass *the* item in nulling, all subsequent items will

read to a point where everything on list will then read. In this case take the first which read on first nulling.

12. An underlisted and overlisted list will ARC break the pc and he may refuse to be audited until list is corrected, and may become furious with auditor and will remain so till it is corrected.
13. Listing and nulling or any auditing at all beyond an ARC break without handling the ARC break first, such as correcting the list or otherwise locating it, will put a pc into a "sad effect."
14. A pc whose attention is on something else won't list easily. (List and null only with the rudiments in on the pc.)
15. An auditor whose TRs are out has difficulty in listing and nulling and in finding items.
16. Listing and nulling errors in presence of Auditor's Code violations can destabilize a pc.
17. The lack of a specific listing question or an incorrect nonstandard listing question which doesn't really call for item will give you more than one item reading on a list.
18. You cease listing and nulling actions when a floating needle appears.
19. Always give a pc his item and circle it plainly on the list.
20. Listing and nulling are highly precise auditing actions and if not done exactly by the laws may bring about a down tone and slow case gain, but if done correctly exactly by the laws and with good auditing in general will produce the highest gains attainable.

NOTE: There are no variations or exceptions to the above. (Does not alter VA Power procedure.)

A failure to know and apply this bulletin will result in the assignment of very low conditions as these laws, if not known or followed, can halt case gain.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 39

1968

The Cycle of Action

The cycle of action is a very fundamental part of technology in Scientology. The cycle of action is a plot of consecutive incident against time. For example, at zero seconds, a door is opened, and at zero plus two seconds, the door stands open. At zero plus three seconds, somebody enters the door. That is plotting the incident against time.

In view of the fact that we are all in present time, a lot of people wonder how we move along forward in present time. It puzzled me for a long time, but, of course, it is very simple. It is the whole trick at the back of time. The incident, which is plotted forward, *appears* to be a plot against time, but it is the incident, or the consideration of the incident, which plots the time.

After World War II, I found out that, amongst my friends, life was suddenly moving very slowly for all of them. Life was very dull. The change of pace was so fantastic. What had happened, was that their tolerance of incident had increased and then, all of a sudden, they didn't have that much incident. Time started to do funny things for them. It either went very slowly, or it went very rapidly. You see, if you had learned to measure your time by the amount of incident occurring, and then you didn't have any incident happening, you obviously wouldn't have any time.

You can't say, though, that the more incident there is, the more time there is, or the less incident there is, the less time there is. It doesn't come down to an engineering proposition. These things don't add up. Why don't they just exactly add up and equate? Well, you are dealing with a false commodity in the first place, so it is never going to add up. You can have somebody with a lot of incident happening in his vicinity and he suddenly starts saying, as I do occasionally, "There isn't enough time for this incident to happen in." But all you have to do is say, "Well, I can confront being that busy," that's all you have to do. The consideration is, "I can do something about it," and instantly you have enough time. If you say, "No, I can't do anything about these incidents, because of the time," of course you haven't got enough time. You can actually practically monitor the amount of time you have by simply changing any consideration you have about how busy you want to be, or about how much you decide that you can confront.

It doesn't even have to do with time. You can also have this sort of thing going with the cycle of action. The amount of doingness of a society is tremendously dependent on whether or not the members of the society believe or agree that their cycles of action should proceed, or shouldn't proceed.

An action is simply a motion through space having a certain speed. Its speed could be fast, it could be slow, it could move across a lot of space, it could move across a millionth of a millimeter, but it would be an action.

Action gets a thoroughly bad connotation because it can produce pain, and destructiveness. For instance, Hitler went into a faster level of action than he could confront or anybody could confront, and that was destruction. When you get more action than you can confront, you normally get destruction and this gives the cycle of action a bad name.

In Scientology, a cycle just means from the beginning to the conclusion of an intentional action. That is what the cycle means. As far as we are concerned, it is the beginning to the conclusion of an intended action.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo

Level II
Important

CHANGE OF COMMANDS
OVERT-MOTIVATOR SEQUENCE

(This HCOB takes precedence over all other tapes and HCOBs on overts.)

Whereas it is workable to ask for “What have you done” and “What have you withheld,” it is NOT the Level II Grade II process any longer.

The original work on this used the overt-motivator sequence and the commands are:

“What have you done?”

“What has been done to you?”

There is a third “leg” which is:

“What has another done to another?”

which can be used and if not used may stick as a flow.

This *is* a problem in flows: (1) inflow, (2) outflow, (3) cross flow.

Therefore, the only commands to be used to clean up overts are three in number. They are run one at a time to floating needle on the process (not F/N on each leg).

“What has been done to you?”

“What have you done?”

“What has another done to another?”

(By drawing three symbols



an auditor can put his pen on each as it is asked and so keep his place.)

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 6 AUGUST 1968

Remimeo

LEVEL III
IMPORTANT—STAR—RATED

R3H

(Takes precedence over all other HCOBs and tapes)

The way to handle the ARC breaks of a case with R3H as the process for Level III is:

1. Locate a change in life by listing to a blowdown. Use that period. "What change has happened in your life" is a version of the question.
2. Get it dated.
3. Get some of the data of it (don't run as an engram) so you know what the change was.
4. Find out by assessment if this was a break in:

Affinity
Reality
Communication or
Understanding

and have the pc examine that briefly.

5. Taking the one found in (4), find out by assessment if it was:

Curious about _____
Desired _____
Enforced _____
Inhibited _____

That is all there is to it.

That *was* the research process.

It works like a bomb.

To make sure it works well, get in the rudiments before you do it.

It has been said that you can do this several times on a pc beyond a floating needle on one. I have not verified this.

Doing Know-Unknown-Curious, etc., first is definitely wrong. ARC is dominant. ARC is done first as above. *Understanding* is the composite of ARC and so is added to ARC as U in (4) above.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Word Clearing Series 29

**REMEDY B ENVIRONMENT
AND "NEW STYLE"**

<i>Refs:</i>		
HCOB	13 Sept. 67	<i>Word Clearing Series 27</i> REMEDY B
HCOB	9 Nov. 67	<i>Word Clearing Series 28</i> REVISION OF REMEDY A, REMEDY B AND S AND Ds
HCOB	20 Sept. 68	<i>Word Clearing Series 12</i> GLEE
HCOB	25 Nov. 71 II	RESISTIVE CASES FORMER THERAPY

The Remedy B Environment and "New Style" are both used for the purpose of handling difficulties which the preclear is currently having. These remedies when done properly have rapid and effective results. They are also used to handle glee, which is an extreme case of misunderstandings.

REMEDY B ENVIRONMENT

When a person is reading on having trouble with his environment (or when "ARC break with the environment" reads on a Green Form), Remedy B Environment should be done.

The questions for Remedy B Environment, listed and nulled by the Laws of L&N, are:

1b Listing Question

1b. **"IN YOUR ENVIRONMENT WHO OR WHAT ARE YOU HAVING TROUBLE WITH?"**

2b Listing Question

2b. **"IN YOUR PAST WHO OR WHAT WAS SIMILAR TO (1b item) ?"**

3b Listing Question

3b. **"WHO OR WHAT WAS MISUNDERSTOOD IN (2b item) ?"**

REMEDY B "NEW STYLE"

While Remedy B is done to handle difficulties a person may be having in studying Dianetics or Scientology, Remedy B "New Style" can be used when a person has difficulties with studying some other subject or performing a particular job or task.

Remedy B “New Style” is done the following way:

1. Select a few related subjects that the pc may have had difficulty with. (Can include psychoanalysis, hypnotism, mathematics, navigation, etc.)
2. Assess what was sketched out in number 1 and do the standard actions of Remedy B above with each reading subject (in order of longest read), using the questions:

1b “New Style” Listing Question

1b. **“IN _____ WHO OR WHAT ARE YOU HAVING TROUBLE WITH?”**

2b “New Style” Listing Question

2b. **“IN YOUR PAST WHO OR WHAT WAS SIMILAR TO (1b item) ?”**

3b “New Style” Listing Question

3b. **“WHO OR WHAT WAS MISUNDERSTOOD IN (2b item) ?”**

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



ARBITRARIES

Any arbitrary entered into any line is a way to stop that line.

An auditor doing a job of auditing suddenly enters an arbitrary such as “The pc now has a grief charge so he must have a withhold as I’ve just cleaned up ARC breaks.” Or any such wild think. This arbitrary would stop that pc’s case right now.

You get all there is to know about tech from HCOBs, tapes, books.

This is all.

Here’s one—when the needle on an E-Meter read in response to an auditor’s question, all you know is that the needle on the E-Meter read. That’s all you know. Now in the next few seconds you will prove out, as to whether the read was to the question or to something else like a protest. To assume anything else in regard to meter reads is an arbitrary and will close up that pc with a bang.

That’s the data. Knock off all the arbitraries NOW.

Punch in hard standard tech. Standard tech is that tech which has absolutely no arbitraries.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

WORKABILITY OF TECH

The quality of technology is to the degree it increases percentages of cures it obtains within the framework of the society in which it operates. Twenty-two and a half percent will change for the better or “get well” on sugar pills. Thirty-three percent will make it regardless of how the tech is applied. The percentages from these on up are determined by the formula.

Early Dianetics with a raw Book Auditor run well over 50 percent.

Then into Scientology shot the percentages up to 97 percent, 3 percent here being those heavily PTS and so on. Even these are being handled with standard tech eventually.

These percentages are all inclusive of all possible tech errors because we do get the percentages finally.

This then shows that Scientology technology, when applied by standard tech action, will give a fantastic percentage of successes to the auditor who does only standard tech actions.

The older practices have a very hard time showing 10 percent even though 22½ percent recover on sugar pills.

The quality of Scientology technology is in the percentages, provable and observable.

The workability of Scientology can be shown. Do so. Older practices can't.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 26 AUGUST 1968

Remimeo
Sea Org
AOs

Issue I

Quals

REHAB AND CORRECTION

You can correct a pc or pre-OT half to death.

For instance, the practice of rehabbing up to Grade II if it has been a week or two or more since the pc made Grade II in order to run III is a bit bonkers and serves as an invalidation. You're going to get any upset anyway in the rudiments so why the rehab?

At SH lower grades are rehabbed before Power only when the pc had the lower grades elsewhere as the grades aren't to be trusted and that's for Power only. And only when there's no good report available.

Doing a Green Form "every day" on a pc or pre-OT may shove up Qual stats but it's actually an overrun of Green Forms. They go to F/N on the Green Form and to do another WITHOUT ANY REAL TROUBLE having occurred is asking for it.

Sec Checks can be overrun and overdone. Bypassing two or three floating needles on a Sec Check is bad business.

Doing Disagreements Checks and S&Ds wholesale on pcs and pre-OTs eventually winds them up in a ball.

Outnesses can usually be spotted by folder inspection by a good Case Supervisor.

When Remedy Bs and S&Ds are done by auditors who haven't got the Laws of Listing recent HCOB down by heart and use it will generally mess up more pcs than they will help.

Qual corrects. But it can get into *overcorrection* and then invalidate the pc's or pre-OT's levels, fill his folder with bad lists, etc.

If any organization, any Qual, at this writing had its folders fully gone over by a competent Case Supervisor who KNEW his laws of listing, knew his auditing, I guarantee that org's stats would soar, not just Qual's. And having for once and all straightened out the folder, then cease to correct things that would better be handled by the next grade or section.

When overcorrection has been present, YOU STRAIGHTEN OUT THE BLUNDERS IN THE FOLDER, not just maul the pc around some more. And



when you have the folder straight, you mark it up to that point as remedied and after that only handle the pc when there's something really gone wrong with him.

At the present writing I am organizing the Class VIII Course to make Class VIII Auditors. These are essentially Case Supervisors and crack standard tech people who can straighten out folders *and* pcs and pre-OTs. Looking over old Qual case folders, I see they are desperately needed.

But keep the fact in view, don't correct a pc who needs no correction. Don't rehab and remedy him to death. Get him onto the next level or section and let him have his wins.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE CLASS VIII COURSE

The Class VIII Course will teach the entire subject of Scientology in its *exact* standard practical applications from ARC Straightwire to OTs.

The course will be exactly taught as per HCOBs, tapes, books.

The course will include:

Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health

Qs Logics—Prelogics, Axioms

Auditor's Code

Code of a Scientologist

F/N data

TRs

E-Meter Essentials

Book of Case Remedies

All about the E-Meter

Case supervision HCOBs

Review folders as C/Sed by LRH

How to run ARC Straightwire

How to run locks on secondaries

How to run secondaries

How to run locks on engrams

How to run engrams

How to run Level 0 and process of that level

How to run Level I, PTPs

How to run Level II, O/Ws, M/W/H, Sec Check

Listing and nulling data—S&D, L4A, Rem A & B

Level III, ARC Breaks, L-1

Level IV, Hidden Standards

Power, Level V

Level VI

Clear

OT I

OT II

OT III

OT IV

OT V

OT VI

OT VII

OT VIII.

How to handle exact data of the levels will be taught and data necessary to the level, as not doing standard actions are all that hang a case up, no matter what level a case is from—Straightwire to OT VIII.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



OUT-TECH

After standard tech is *out* for just so long in an org, Scientology ceases to have any meaning.

Squirrel processes and repairs wind the staff up in a ball, enturbulate the field and cause a general lethargy and trouble.

Ethics then goes in hard or it all goes up in smoke.

There is only one standard tech. It contains only a few dozen processes and actions. It was not complete before 1966. Students study mainly the research line. Standard tech consists of the exact grade processes and case repair.

Some still look for magic buttons that resolve a case all at once. Some can't duplicate what they read and hear.

They need the broad body of knowledge.

BUT the actual application of Dianetics and Scientology today contains only a few dozen STANDARD, INVARIABLE, SIMPLE actions and processes.

When these are not used, when opinion enters, it's all gone.

STANDARD TECH ALONE RESOLVES ALL CASES.

No matter how bright, the *other* processes and new inventions of someone else (a) work only on a few and (b) are efforts to solve one's own case by auditing others.

To let standard tech go out is an act of treason as Scientology then loses all meaning in an org.

This is why I am teaching a Class VIII Course.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DRUGS

(*Note:* Drug taking has become very common
in the West, pushed by psychiatrists.)

It is possible to come off drugs without convulsions.

Drugs essentially are poisons. The degree they are taken determines the effect. A small amount gives a stimulant. A greater amount acts as a sedative. A larger amount acts as a poison and can kill one dead.

This is true of any drug. Each has a different amount. Caffeine is a drug. So coffee is an example. One hundred cups of coffee would probably kill a person. Ten cups would probably put him to sleep. Two or three cups stimulates. This is a very common drug. It is not very harmful as it takes so much of it to have an effect. So it is known as a stimulant.

Arsenic is known as a poison. Yet a tiny amount of arsenic is a stimulant, a good-sized dose puts one to sleep and a few grains kills one dead.

But there are some drugs which have another factor. They directly affect the reactive bank. Marijuana (pot), peyote, opium, morphine, heroin, etc., turn on the pictures one is stuck in. And they turn them on too hard to audit out.

LSD-25 is a psychiatric drug designed to make schizophrenics out of normal people. It is evidently widely distributed by psychiatrists. It looks like cube sugar and is easily made.

Drugs are considered valuable by addicts to the degree that they produce some "desirable effect."

But they are dangerous to those around because a person on drugs:

- a. Has blank periods
- b. Has unrealities and delusions that remove him from PT
- c. Is *very* hard to audit.

Thus, a drug taker can be holding a boat alongside, go into one of his blanks, think he is on Venus and let go.

A drug taker left on watch may go blank and miss a menacing situation and not handle it because he is "somewhere else."

Giving an order to a drug taker can be grim as he may simply stand and stare at one. He ARC breaks anyone with it.

It takes about six weeks apparently for LSD to wear off. After that a person can be audited. But it ruins his case to a marked degree as it builds up ridges which don't as-is well.

A drug or alcohol *burns up* the vitamin B₁ in the system rapidly. This increased speed of burning up B₁ adds to his "happy state." But now his system is out of B₁ so he goes depressed.

To avoid convulsions, take lots of B₁ daily when coming off drugs.

And wait for six weeks before one is audited.

And then lay off. It's a pretty poor trick on those who are dependent on one and get let down.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



DRUG DATA

LSD-25 is a colorless, odorless, tasteless and virtually undetectable derivative of a rye mold called ergot. The use of sugar cubes as a medium was discontinued several years ago. Dosage is fantastically small, 50 to 1000 *micrograms* per dose, so capsules and tablets are used to reduce evaporation. Price varies from 3 to 7 dollars and it is only sold on the black market. Prior to 1964 the drug was administered by psychologists and psychiatrists. However, it is now illegal for them to do so. Despite its illegal status, LSD is very popular among teenagers and college students. An entire subculture of psychedelic (mind-manifesting) posters, light shows and electronic music has emerged on the West Coast. Most of the pop music has hidden drug references. A recent survey indicated that over 50% of the students graduating from the Los Angeles city school system had tried either LSD or marijuana.

Marijuana is the most popular of the psychedelic drugs. One ounce may be readily purchased for \$10 and will furnish 30–50 cigarettes or “joints.” A smoker quickly progresses from the one ounce “lids” to purchasing a “brick” or “kilo.” This is a kilogram (2.2 lbs) and sells for \$75 to \$150. Marijuana may be easily identified. It has a strong characteristic odor which is similar to fresh hay or wet, freshly cut grass. Smoking some tea leaves, rolled up into a cigarette, will give you a good stable datum for identifying marijuana odor. Marijuana may be physically identified as a green or greenish brown tobacco with varying amounts of brown stems and small round seeds.

Hashish, like marijuana, comes from the female hemp plant, *Cannabis sativa*. When matured, the plant is hung upside down and resins collect which are dried into hashish. One gram of hashish sells for \$10 and will supply 10 to 30 “hits” or periods of being “high.” Hashish is brown, tan or black and is usually kept in tin foil. Users of both hashish and marijuana will have bloodshot eyes while under the influence. Someone under LSD may be identified by very dilated pupils.

Peyote “buttons” are several inches in diameter and come from the peyote cactus of Southwest America. The pure form of the drug is a synthetic (white) or natural (brown) powder called mescaline. A beefed-up version of this drug was recently made available but was, as of June 1968, unnamed.

Another new drug is STP. This drug is much more powerful than even LSD. As of June 1968, STP was waning in use as people found its results too unpredictable.

One other drug worth mentioning is DMT. This drug is smoked or injected and has immediate effects which end in about an hour. It may be identified by an

odor similar to moth balls and is either a white powder or soaked into a medium such as pot or tobacco.

Marijuana is basically a very mild drug which creates euphoria. Also it has the unpleasant consequence of distorting the senses of the user to the point that people on “trips” have been known to open the door of a car going 80 mph and step out “since they could walk faster.”

The remaining psychedelic drugs are much more powerful and will strongly influence a pc.

It was found in LA that over a period of several months (4–6) every single income slump was traced to the accidental acceptance of one or more drug (LSD, etc.) users into the Academy and/or HGC and traced as well to the spreading waves of chaos in attempts to handle their “disagreements” with the tech, demands for special handling and no case gain.

The “trips” that a drug user goes on tend to produce stuck points on the track with much fixation of attention on that area. Bad “trips” tend to act like super-engrams collapsing the track at that point.

Users of drugs cannot as-is, do not get TA, nor do they have cognitions.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 31 AUGUST 1968

Remimeo
Case Supervisor Hat

WRITTEN C/S INSTRUCTIONS

It is a high crime for a Case Supervisor not to *WRITE* in a preclear's folder what the case supervised instructions are and a high crime for an auditor to accept verbal C/S instructions.

To commit this crime causes:

1. Extreme difficulty when doing a Folder Error Summary as there is no background of what was ordered and why.
2. Gives the auditor leave to do anything he likes as not in writing.
3. Is open to misduplication and can cause squirrel processes to be run and so mess up a preclear with nonstandard tech.

Any Case Supervisor found guilty of this from this date is to be removed, as this could only be considered a deliberate attempt to mess up preclears.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



POINTS ON CASE SUPERVISION

1. Check your orders to find out if auditor did them.
2. Check to see if commands correct and if pc's reaction was expected reaction for those commands.
3. Check any list and find out if there was mislisting.
4. Advise against a background of standard tech.
5. Order any errors corrected or get the case on further up the grades.
6. Beware of overcorrection.
7. Beware of false, pessimistic or overenthusiastic auditor reports. They are detected by whether the case responded to usual actions as they all do.
8. Beware of talking to the auditor or the pc.
9. Have implicit confidence in standard tech. If it is reported not working, the auditor's report is false or the application terrible but not reported.
10. Above all else, hold a standard and NEVER listen to or use unusual solutions.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 4 SEPTEMBER 1968

Issue I

Class VIII

Don't force a pc who is ill. The whole intention when auditing a pc who is sick is making him well.

If overts or missed withholds don't read, even though he is nattering, then they are not available to be run right then.

A preclear who is not well cannot look, his havingness is down and he must be handled permissively—*always*.

The mechanism of RELEASE must be well understood to make an ill person well. They plunge down the track madly on any excuse. They require much lighter auditing than they stand up to when well.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 4 SEPTEMBER 1968
Issue II

Class VIII

When you run a Valence Shifter on a case that has had low TA, he's going to get into a valence he can't confront and fall on his head.

Therefore you next run What Can You Confront on all cases run on a Valence Shifter.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

CHECKING FOR FALSE READS

When you check for earlier auditor false reads on a GF or rudiment-type read:

When follow-up of the read seems to bog down, get nowhere and when pc has no answers.

When the pc protests, seems ARC broken by the read or seems resigned.

When the pc starts to explain how the thing has been run before.

When there is protest or inval.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

VALENCE SHIFTER

The list question, “What valence (identity) would be safe?” is based on tech theory and is used for pre-OTs with high OT sections that do not change nonoptimum behavior.

It is also (rarely) used on a lower-grade case who is “detached,” which is to say chronically out of valence to the point of no case gain.

It is very dynamite—be exact in listing it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

STANDARD TECH DATA

(This bulletin was compiled from a series of technical notes and advices written by LRH in various folders he C/Sed in August and early September 1968. — LRH Technical Research and Compilations Unit)

“Standard” in *standard* tech auditing is a precise activity, done with good TRs, exact grade processes and exact actions.

A Green Form is done by *handling* every read, not by “uh-uh” or nulling it, or doing it after the GF is all done.

Observe the Auditor’s Code in every line and do the usual and solve the case.

Standard action in handling Green Form ARC break, PTP and M/W/H (a) Itsa, (b) If not cleared on itsa get the basic on the chain. All GF and L and ruds follow this rule. A process is not used except ARC break ARCU CDEI.

Always do a list like L1, L4 or GF, etc., by handling each read as it’s found.

Random auditing on pcs and pre-OTs should not be done. Knock off these arbitrary “Somebody else thinks he needs a _____.” This is evaluative and a break of the Auditor’s Code. Pcs can be stopped by overrepair, they just need to get on with it.

Do standard GF and remedy actions and let pc or pre-OT get on with the next cycle of section or grade.

It’s the grade processes and OT levels that improve cases. The process the pc should be on is always the next grade.

If TA rises between sessions, get it down with ruds and if that doesn’t get it down, a Green Form. This is a standing order.

TAs that won’t come down with routine rudiments come down with GF.

True of *ALL* rehabbing actions is you don’t rehab on a high TA at session start. Only when it is just then overrun. Then you rehab it back to F/N.

In ruds, *all you know when you see a read is that the meter read* and the question you asked. The meter read is not uniformly what you asked and can be a protest or a REPEATING FALSE READ. Usually one goes right along auditing but when pc shows any *sign* of protest or bafflement on a rud read, you routinely trace it for an earlier *false* read, find and clean it.

If an R/S won't clean up on a pc, clean up "Have you ever been accused of things you haven't done" as a process as the R/S may be from invalidation. Can also clean up Protest.

R/S on a child may be:

- A. Don't tell. Somebody told him not to.
- B. Crime.
- C. Accusation—said you did something you didn't do.

You set up a case with F/N before you undertake major new actions. Always set up a case to be run. End off an action at F/N.

It's not safe to begin a session without an ARC break check when there's been a time between sessions.

With pcs in sad effect, you should always check ARC break of long duration.

You treble time in session every time you take *any* breaks. To economize in auditing time (session time) you should cut out breaks as they get the pc in trouble when he's out of the room, then you have to clean it up and so time is lost.

No TA on a Sec Check means pc tends to be out of valence. *Anybody* has a few.

TA goes high and low when a pc is going into and to PT from a heavy past life.

Never tell a pc he will have another session in session as it continues the session and doesn't end it. An old, old, old rule.

You never let pc off cans in standard tech.

A persistent item that doesn't blow is usually a wrong item. Other symptoms could proceed from a wrong item.

A Prepcheck in nearly every case turns on and uncovers old ARC breaks. In doing a Prepcheck be alert for BIs and ask ARC break question.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



**CASE SUPERVISOR
ADMIN IN AUDITING**

A Case Supervisor cannot do a decent job of C/S when he is presented with lousy admin such as no Auditor Report Forms, not handling Green Form reads as they occur, not writing in F/Ns, not making a ring around the item found, not indicating where a list was extended. Also illegible writing, failure to go over a report when done and make obscure words plain in print is a NO REPORT and gets Liability.

When you run into a snag you can't handle, DON'T start inventing tech and doing something else other than the C/S instructions.

End off the session and send it to the Case Supervisor.

It is, I am told, the wild fashion in Qualls and HGCs around the world that if one hits a snag, the auditor rushes out and asks the D of P who gives him an unusual solution without even looking at a folder. If I catch or hear of anyone doing that, it's the deep six.

The CORRECT action and the ONLY correct action is to end the session and get folder and session paper to a Case Supervisor, who (1) does not see the pc and (2) does not talk to the auditor.

Case Super is folder *ONLY*. Then there's a chance of standard tech.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

FLUNKS

These are the most common goofs found made by auditors in case supervising over a hundred folders.

1. Pc audited with no instructions from C/S.
2. Audited on squirrel process.
3. False Auditor Report—FLUNK FLUNK.
4. Audited past F/N.
5. Auditing a pc while on medication.
6. Auditing a pc while ill.
7. Leaving pc with a problem.
8. Auditing a pc on no sleep.
9. Nulling an L1 to largest read.
10. Not giving pc his item.
11. Not tracing an ARC break, M/W/H or PTP down to basic when it doesn't blow.
12. Not handling reading GF items as they occur.
13. Failure to use ruds or even GF when TA rises between sessions before starting major action of session.
14. Not following C/S instructions.
15. Taking frequent breaks.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

FALSE READS

False reads are handled by checking back any that are false to when they were first "seen" by an auditor.

Sometimes a false read goes on and on, never cleans because there wasn't anything there in the first place.

Find when and where somebody thought it read when it didn't. Can ask, "Who said you had an _____ reading when you didn't have one?"

Also check Protest, Invalidate and Suppress to clean up a false read.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 11 SEPTEMBER 1968
Issue II

Class VIII

CASE SUPERVISOR DATA

A Case Supervisor should watch for ethics record of pcs who have been C/Sed.

If they fall on their head, get into low conditions, the folder should be reviewed.

Most probably the auditor did not do what was ordered and, if folder looks okay, chances are the auditing report is false as *something is wrong* or pc would not be in trouble.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 11 SEPTEMBER 1968

Class VIII

Issue III

C/S INSTRUCTIONS

Standard action for an old-timer who has been run on thousands of hours on all types of processes:

1. Do GF.
2. Do an S&D.
3. List "What has been overrun," handling and indicating each item as it reads.
4. Rehab all grades, subzeroes, 0-14 (omit Power).
5. Rehab R6EW, Clearing Course, OT I, OT II.
6. Prepcheck III. Watch for ARC breaks during Prepcheck and handle as they arise.
7. Rehab IV, V and VI if done.
8. Do a Valence Shifter.

A standard one-time action for a Section III OT:

1. Get in ruds so TA is in decent range (2 to 3). If TA doesn't come down and F/N on ruds, do a GF.
2. Rehab or run ARC Straightwire to IV (omit Power *always* after Clear).
3. Rehab F/Ns R6EW, Clear, OT I, OT II.
4. Prepcheck Section III.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 15 SEPTEMBER 1968
Issue I

Class VIII

The first thing I learned about teaching a Class VIII Auditor is he thinks he can fly before he can even creep.

Such is the power of standard tech, it can go to his head as an auditor and as a Case Supervisor before he learns even the barest essentials.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 15 SEPTEMBER 1968R
REVISED 12 JANUARY 1989
Issue II

Remimeo
Auditors
Sec Checkers
Hubbard Senior
Sec Checker Course
C/Ses
Tech/Qual

TIREDNESS

(Taken from an LRH C/S of 21 Aug. 68)

Refs:

HCOB	3 May 62R	ARC BREAKS
	Rev. 5.9.78	MISSED WITHHOLDS
HCOB	23 Aug. 71	C/S Series 1
		AUDITOR'S RIGHTS
HCOB	3 May 80	PC INDICATORS

An auditor was found to have a false datum: "Pc has missed withhold phenomena, looks tired." This is not a correct datum.

Pc *tiredness* comes from a blunted purpose, invalidation or evaluation.

A missed withhold gives a *nattery, critical* aspect.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations



END PHENOMENA

An auditor must be able to relate all of the end phenomena of a process to an F/N in clay. This must be compared also to a cycle of action.

The object of the exercise is to tell when not to and when to cut a preclear's comm with regard to an F/N.

Phenomena of pc occurs after phenomena of meter.

Skill to be learnt by the Class VIII Auditor is the precise instant to tell the pc it's an F/N.

Criticism of auditor's TRs actually stemmed from the auditor's inability to see when a cycle of action is complete and cut the pc's comm off at precisely the right instant so it doesn't cut the pc's cycle of action and so it doesn't turn off the F/N.

If the pc's comm is cut wrong, the pc tries to conclude it to everyone they meet and so overruns the process. That is why pcs don't come back into session with an F/N.

This is a vitally important datum because it has slow cases down to total recovery when violated.

This has been an unforeseen factor in C/S of Class VIII auditing.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Class VIII
AOs
CC and OT Course
Students
(Student Pack)

AOs—OT SECTIONS

Procedure by which OT sections are administered which becomes inviolate law at AOs.

Basic datum is you set up a pc with an F/N before you start a grade.

OT sections fail or get overrun only when the pc is running them with an out-rudiment.

Therefore actions are as follows:

1. Enrollment
2. Study materials issued
3. Materials are studied
4. Study materials checked out star-rated
5. A review to set up an F/N—this consists of rudiments or GF. If an F/N is obtained on ruds, a GF is not necessary.
6. Pc audits the section.
7. Any necessary review cycles
8. Attest

If this is done and done well, it will result in a fantastic speedup of student through OT sections.

All reviews are paid for by the student.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



SIX ZONES OF ACTION

There are 6 zones of action in Class VIII:

1. Auditing for grades “obtains real case gain.”
2. Repair of misaudited grades.
3. Setting up cases to run a grade.
4. Case supervising the auditing of grades.
5. Case supervising the repair of misaudited grades.
6. Case supervision of setting up cases to audit grades.

Each of these is a separate skill and must be learned.

Each has its precise and invariable actions and these must be learned. There are no others.

A student's reality must be able to embrace that there are no others. His grip on tech must be so exact that he doesn't flub standard tech and so begin to look for unusual solutions in any of the 6 above actions.

A good C/S is bound by the Case Supervisor's Code and a good C/S does not use 2 (two) or 5 (five) above as an excuse to give assists. Assists have no part in Class VIII skills which depend wholly on the grades for case advance.

A pc released at Zero will of course soon begin to have problems. He goes to the next grade, not to Review for an assist.

No one grade solves the whole case. That's why there are grades.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

ETHNICS

A Case Supervisor must watch ethnics (customs) oddities and changing fashions because one race has different mores than another and changing fashions bring in new methods of degradation, i.e., Drug Rehab was not necessary in 1950 but is vitally necessary in 1968.

Sex was not a button in Ancient Greece and is the total subject of Freudian analysis in 1894.

For the 1930 period, C/S would have to pay attention to rehabbing periods of time pc went "release" when drinking.

What you are looking for and what must be handled is euphoria caused by some external stimuli.

This not only may be but must be rehabbed in many cases before they even begin to move.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

GROSS CASE SUPERVISION ERRORS

1. Ordering unnecessary repairs.
2. Trying to use repair processes to get case gain instead of getting the pc onto the next grade.
3. Not writing down C/S instructions but giving them to an auditor verbally.
4. Talking to the auditor re the case.
5. Talking to pc re his case.
6. Failing to send pc to Examiner if you're unsure why his folder has been sent up for C/S.
7. Being reasonable.
8. Not having enough ethics presence to get his orders followed.
9. Issuing involved repair orders.
10. **BIGGEST** Gross Case Supervision Error for C/S is not to read through the pc folder.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

OVERRUN PROCESS

The process "What has been overrun?" is used when pc has a chronically high TA.

It is run by taking each reading item and getting the time or times it was released. Run each to clean needle or F/N.

The item is taken up *as* it reads and the releases in it rehabbed. Then the next item is listed and handled the same way.

More than one F/N can be attained on the list as the items are different subjects.

Each item as rehabbed is taken as far as it will go. It does not necessarily F/N. It must not be overrehabbed.

The odd phenomena of high TA "F/Ns" must be looked for and tell you when an item is rehabbed enough. Eventually, after many are rehabbed a real and normal F/N will occur with TA between 2.0 and 3.0. TA action will then have ceased.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 19 SEPTEMBER 1968

Remimeo
L&N Checksheet
Class VIII

Old lists are NOT TO BE COPIED. They are to be corrected in their original form but using a different colored pen to show what has been done—always date new uses of these lists also using the same color pen as used for renulling or addition to them.

When listing you always note down F, BDs, sF, LF, etc., next to the items. This is done AS YOU LIST.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 20 SEPTEMBER 1968
Issue I

Remimeo
Class VIII

REVIEW, ORDERING PEOPLE TO

Ordering people to Review for rehab or review of grades when they are not ethics cases and no outness is found in the folder acts as an invalidation of gains and can react seriously on a case.

It must cease.

A specific folder outness or a chronic low-conditions case are the only reasons to review grades.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Word Clearing Series 12

GLEE

When you see glee on some fellow on a post, realize it's because he doesn't understand what he's doing.

He's ignorant about something and *above* that is confusion and above the confusion you see glee.

People who make fun of a serious needful action or duty just don't dig it, that's all.

There are remedies. There's instruction or Remedy B. And these should be used.

But this glee is nevertheless a kind of insanity. Freud mentioned that people who couldn't understand something sometimes giggled in an embarrassed kind of way. I rarely take any data from him but in this case, he was right. It was a good observation.

However, he had no cure for it.

You can get a whole area into a kind of glee when they don't grasp what they are doing.

If you see somebody in glee, get a Remedy B run on them in Qual.

Glee is a special kind of embarrassed giggling. You'll know it when you see it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

REHABS

Old, no-longer-used processes such as "3GXX," "R2-12," have to be added to C/S-ordered rehabs, particularly if the pc talks of them, which means they were overrun.

All these early ones were overrun. Clear (meaning Release) was lost in 1950, recovered in about '58, lost again until my C/Sing of the first Power noted the phenomena of overrun.

Overrun was therefore the order of the day. But these processes did bring about genuine Releases.

It is best to *count* the number of times released on each process and rehab each different one.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DRUGS AND TRIPPERS

Any case that won't run or won't rehab is probably a "tripper," meaning somebody who has taken drugs.

Standard practice for anyone who has ever taken drugs or even alcohol is to rehabilitate the moments of releases in these.

Drugs (or alcohol) give an enforced moment or period of release. It is surrounded in mass.

LSD, marijuana (pot, hashish), peyote, opium, ether (in operations), nitrous oxide (laughing gas in dental operations), weird "biochemical" compounds used by "psychiatrists," Benzedrine, solid alcohol (canned heat), alcohol, turpentine, gasoline, witch herbs of various kinds, and even certain rays, in this lifetime and on the back track, could have caused a moment of release.

Death does also but it's a bit steep to rehab.

In a rehab session, or before such a this-lifetime one is audited on grades, the moments of release should be rehabbed.

The C/S directs this to be done before a rehab of ARC Straightwire.

Such releases usually need rehabbing only once.

Tough rehabbing and probably all "black Vs" probably trace to these chemical "releases."

They are deadly because they give the sensation of release while actually pulling in mass.

When "All black" reads on a GF, one of these chemical release periods is probably in restim.

These "chemical releases" give us a lot of trouble *unless* (a) detected and (b) rehabbed.

Such pcs often withhold the fact (nonacceptable or discreditable datum) quite madly and thus make detection difficult unless directly asked for on a hard-to-run case.

Such persons can also be a mess on III if the chemical period rehabs aren't done.

Delusory or dub-in cases also sometimes trace to chemical “releases.”

Painkillers, tranquilizers or morphine can also be explored where no “drug taking” is traced.

All the above come under the heading of forceful exteriorization and can inhibit the act of exteriorization on V.

Such pcs are a bit blank, irresponsible or detached.

Each TYPE of chemical which produced “release” must be rehabbed and it is best to count how many times released on each type.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

VIOLATION OF THE LAWS OF LISTING AND NULLING

Rudiments (ARC breaks, PTPs, M/W/Hs) are usually not necessary in correcting a list, as a wrong list usually *is* the ARC break and PTP.

To correct a list, ask the pc or pre-OT:

1. "Is it an incomplete list?" If it is, extend it and find the item.
2. "Was it the first item on the list?" If so, indicate item to pc or pre-OT.
3. "Was it an unnecessary action?" (dead horse) If so, indicate it.
4. "Had you not answered the listing question?" If so, reclear question and, if it reads, list it.

The four basic reasons for a wrong list are here:

1. It was the first item.
2. It is not a complete list.
3. The question didn't read (which causes a dead horse).
4. The pc didn't answer the question.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 23 SEPTEMBER 1968
Issue III

Remimeo
All Students
Saint Hill Courses
All Staff

NEW RUDIMENTS

(This HCOB cancels HCOB 3 July 65)

The Class VIII technique is floating the needle on rudiments before doing a new grade, Power or rehabs.

1. "Do you have an ARC break?"
(If the question reads, handle with ARCU and CDEI.)
2. "Do you have a present time problem?"
(If this reads, handle by any quick Problems Process.)
3. "Has a withhold been missed?"
(If so, get it.)

Remember that on each of these questions, if they don't blow, they can be traced back to an earlier ARC break, problem or withhold.

If no F/N occurs, then the auditor uses a Green Form or a list (such as L4A) to produce one.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



The Class VIII Course Lectures

24 September–15 October 1968

In September of 1968, a select group of auditors from orgs around the world were called to the flagship *Apollo* for what was to be the toughest, most exacting technical course in Scientology history: The Class VIII Course. In these nineteen lectures, Ron hammered home to the students exactly what Standard Tech is, the spectacular results it invariably achieves and precisely how, as Class VIIIs, they would put it in and keep it in. With the exception of the fourth in the series, these lectures are confidential, containing upper-level OT data, and may be studied only by Class VIII students.

24 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	1	Welcome to the Class VIII Course
25 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	2	What Standard Tech Does
26 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	3	The Laws of Case Supervision
27 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	4	Standard Tech Defined
28 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	5	Standard Green Form and Rudiments
29 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	6	Mechanics of Techniques and Subject Matter
30 Sept. 1968	Class VIII	7	Case Supervisor Do's and Don'ts
1 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	8	Certainty of Standard Tech
2 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	9	Laws of Listing and Nulling
3 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	10	Assists
7 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	11	Assessment and Listing Basics
8 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	12	More on Basics
9 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	13	Ethics and Case Supervision
10 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	14	Auditor Attitude and the Bank
11 Oct. 1968	Class VIII	15	Auditor Additives, Lists and Case Supervising

12 Oct. 1968	Class VIII 16	Standard Tech
13 Oct. 1968	Class VIII 17	The Basics and Simplicities of Standard Tech
14 Oct. 1968	Class VIII 18	The New Auditor's Code
15 Oct. 1968	Class VIII 19	Evaluation of Exam Answers and Data on Standard Tech

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 25 SEPTEMBER 1968

Remimeo
SHSBC Class VI
Class IV
GF 40XRR
Checksheet

CONTINUOUS PT OVERTS

A listing question used to handle the continuous present time overt question on the Green Form is:

“What are you trying to prevent?”

This is listed and follows all Listing and Nulling rules and lists to one item reading.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 26 SEPTEMBER 1968

Class VIII

The study of the “Well Done” LRH C/S Folder—the actual sessions themselves, makes the difference between a probable six months or 3-week course.

This is the difference between making auditors and not making auditors and anyone who removes them from the line will be shot.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



ARC STRAIGHTWIRE

The *correct* commands for ARC Straightwire, as researched and as successful in test in cracking even neurotic cases, with one command added to modernize it, were and are:

RECALL A TIME THAT WAS REALLY REAL TO YOU.

RECALL A TIME YOU WERE IN GOOD COMMUNICATION WITH SOMEONE.

RECALL A TIME YOU REALLY FELT AFFINITY FOR SOMEONE.

RECALL A TIME YOU KNEW YOU UNDERSTOOD SOMETHING.

Run ONLY on a meter.

Run ONLY to floating needle and NOT beyond. (Don't abruptly cut pc's comm.)

A true fact is that ARC always must precede an ARC *break*.

Also ARC = Understanding and time.

A = Space and the willingness to occupy the same space of.

R = Mass or agreement.

C = Energy or recognition.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DIANETICS

The most *incredible* part of the auditing period preceding Sept. 1968 was that auditors, calling themselves such, actually could forget, mislay and abandon secondary and engram running as a skill.

A secondary or engram can key out or key in at will. They *don't* stay out, which makes a Release a Release. The very definition of Release is based on this fact. A *Clear* has nothing to key in again. A Release *does*.

When you only straightwire a secondary or engram THAT IS RECURRING (restims because of environment), you don't get a lasting result.

This lifetime secondaries and engrams should be *run* to F/N, not coaxed to F/N by a recall process.

Anybody can run a secondary or engram. It's pie.

The only liability in running them in chains was omitted from the Dianetic Auditor's Handbook for some reason. It's in Book One.

IF A SECONDARY OR ENGRAM GOES SOLID OR WON'T DISCHARGE, you find the earlier-*similar* one and run it. Give it only two times through if it is going solid, then try earlier. Finally basic will emerge and run cleanly.

Miracles are contained in this action. But a modern (pre-Sept. 68) auditor never thinks to check it even. They just straightwire or get it recalled to F/N. And think they've done it.

A recent-death loss will not really resolve unless the secondary is *run* properly and completely.

There are 2 F/Ns available—one by key-out, one by erasure. Don't run a keying-out process to F/N and *then* run it. Run it in the first place if it's a serious recent secondary or engram.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 29 SEPTEMBER 1968RA
REVISED 18 OCTOBER 1986

Remimeo
Class III Auditors
and above
Class V Graduate
Course Checksheet

LIST CORRECTION—THE SHORT L4

(Only valid for a list recently done)

This list is the shorter version of the standard L4BRA. Its use is for sorting out the error in a current Listing and Nulling action or on a recently done L&N list. It contains the most common errors that foul up L&N actions.

Assess the list M5.

If the situation does not resolve completely, use an L4BRA.

1. **WAS IT THE FIRST ITEM ON THE LIST?** _____
(Indicate and give pc his item.)
2. **WAS THE LIST INCOMPLETE?** _____
(Complete the list and give the pc his item.)
3. **WAS THE ITEM BYPASSED?** _____
(Locate which one.)
4. **WAS THE ITEM SUPPRESSED?** _____
(If so, null the list with Suppress, the nulling question being “On [item] has anything been suppressed?” Give the pc his item.)
5. **WAS THE ITEM INVALIDATED?** _____
(If so, null the list with Invalidate, the nulling question being “On [item] has anything been invalidated?” Give the pc his item.)
6. **WAS THE QUESTION MEANINGLESS?** _____
(If so, indicate it to the pc.)
7. **WAS THE LIST OVERLISTED?** _____
(If so, get the item by nulling with Suppress, the nulling question being “On [item] has anything been suppressed?” for each item on the overlong list. Give the pc his item.)
8. **WERE THERE ITEMS THOUGHT OF THAT WEREN'T PUT DOWN?** _____
(Add them to the list. Renuall the whole list and give the pc the item.)



9. **WAS IT LISTED OUT OF SESSION?** _____
(If so, find out what question and try to write a list from recall and get an item and give it to the pc.)
10. **WAS THE ITEM DIFFERENT WHEN SAID BY THE AUDITOR?** _____
(Find out what the item was and give it to the pc correctly.)
11. **WAS THE ITEM NOT GIVEN TO YOU?** _____
(Find out what it was and clean it up with Suppress and Invalidate and give it to the pc.)
12. **WAS THE ACTION UNNECESSARY?** _____
(Indicate the BPC and indicate that it was an unnecessary action.)
13. **WAS A RELEASE-POINT BYPASSED ON THE QUESTION ONLY?** _____
(Indicate the overrun to the pc and rehab.)
14. **WAS A RELEASE-POINT BYPASSED ON LISTING?** _____
(Indicate the overrun to the pc and rehab.)

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 30 SEPTEMBER 1968

Remimeo
L&N Checksheet
Class VIII

LISTS

When doing a correction of lists in a folder to get the correct item and clean the folder up, these rules apply:

1. Get one F/N per type of list. Example: 3 S&Ds type U are in the folder—you get the item on the first S&D and an F/N—leave the other two.
2. You can get F/Ns on S&D types WSU, Rem Bs old, new and environment. But only on each type.
3. To go for any more on one type is dangerous and should not be done.

This whole procedure should be done only if ordered by the C/S.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



SCIENTOLOGY TECHNOLOGY

Where we have made the breakthrough in Scientology and where we have made progress, we have done so in accomplishing the goals which man has had as long as he has been man. What he has considered good and what he has considered desirable in the field of philosophy, we have accomplished technically. We have now arrived in Scientology at a point where man should have been for the last five thousand years. We have the technology to handle all the factors of life.

There is one technology and that is standard technology. You are in a very fortunate position of not having to develop the technology of auditing. The test of a good auditor is when he has learned this. He uses the tools he's got and he uses them very well. The bad auditor doesn't know these things. He thinks that there are a thousand ways to audit and that he's got to dream up the thousand and first one, right in the middle of the session. We are teaching the right way to audit. We are teaching standard technology.

Today we have all the technical materials. There's a tremendous amount of understanding involved here. There are millions of words written on the subject of auditing technology. If an auditor realizes how much he knows, at length, he's pretty staggered. There has never been this technology before. We are the only group on Earth that has a workable technology which handles the basic rules of life itself and brings order out of chaos.

Scientology auditors are dedicated and sincere in getting this job done. There has never been a more sincere group on the face of the Earth than those who are in the ranks of Scientology auditors. We wouldn't have started auditing if we weren't good people and wanted to help our fellow man. We are the first people to appear on Earth since its first solidification out of nebulous vaporings who can get the job done and who know what we are doing.

The very truth that we know, its simplicity and ease of grasp, the very honesty with which we approach our task, are probably the largest barriers we have to overcome. Man has been defrauded so often, persuaded so wrongly and has returned to the same old rut so inevitably and in such a defeated frame of mind that he is not able to grasp easily the firm and friendly hand of the auditor which is being reached out to him.

It will take many more auditors to achieve our aims but we know what we are doing and we will do it. We have the technology. We have the answers.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 4 OCTOBER 1968
Issue I

Class IV

RUDS

Pcs (and students) often don't know one rudiment from another. They call PTPs ARC breaks and all sorts of weird answers. ARC breaks become PTPs, etc.

They do NOT KNOW what the question is.

Therefore, on a green pc or student it is best to clear the commands.

And it is VITAL to teach what these mean and do them in clay on an VIII course.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 4 OCTOBER 1968
Issue II

Class VIII

Pre-OTs who have been audited for a long time over out-ruds will not respond to the OT IV Rundown unless every rud is gotten in.

When putting in the ruds on such pcs, you put in Suppress and False reads on each one, each to F/N.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 4 OCTOBER 1968
Issue III

AOs
Class VIII

ADVANCE COURSES

YOU MUST NEVER ISSUE AN ADVANCE COURSE TO ANYONE WITHOUT CASE SUPERVISOR OKAY.

These pre-OTs are often in Review, often not ready and ALWAYS must be okayed by the C/S both to have it and then after study, to fly the ruds.

To not do this means you're running Advance Courses on people with OUT-RUDS. You'll wreck cases this way!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



ARC BREAK NEEDLE

An ARC break needle (and a Stage 4 “float”) are EASILY DETECTED.

An “F/N” with *bad* indicators is an ARC break needle. These can include propitiation.

A Class VIII must know the bad indicator list and know that when these accompany an “F/N” it is an ARC break needle.

When this happens, one checks for SESSION ARC BREAKS, then for MISSED ARC BREAK, then for falsely called ARC breaks or suppressed ARC breaks. If this doesn’t clean it, then ask for an ARC break long duration.

What has happened is that the pc has gone into a secondary or an engram.

It is not a job for rudiments to *run* it. It is only to be keyed out.

It is a Q and A to date and run a secondary in rudiments because of an ARC break needle. The auditor is to key it out by session or life itsa and earlier-similar incident with itsa, each ARC break with ARCU CDEI.

The C/S can have it run as a secondary. It will be TOO HEAVY to run if it is not keyed out first. It is handled by key-out in rudiments.

It is quite usual that a pc has just mentioned *grief* when the ARC break needle turns on. Or some gloomy idea. A real F/N means the pc is out the top, an ARC break needle means he’s out the bottom. He ceases to mock up, through grief.

It is a very serious thing for a pc to get audited over an ARC break needle. It *must* be spotted and handled (keyed out) when it occurs.

It occurs most often with a TA below 2.0.

A real F/N has one or more GIs.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

ASSESSMENT

Assessment means the locating on a *prepared* list, one item.

Listing and Nulling means the pc lists.

The Laws of Listing and Nulling apply only to LISTING and nulling. It IS auditing.

The actions of assessment do *not* apply to Listing and Nulling and never have.

Assessment is from a *prepared* list. It was done around 1960. It still is used. It has its own actions.

But as the prepared lists as in Prehav became bulky, I then developed a NEW action where the pc listed.

DO NOT apply the rules of assessment, as in the E-Meter book, to Listing and Nulling.

These are two different actions entirely.

The key is that a list for assessment is always from a list *prepared* by the auditor or from an HCOB as in "7 resistive cases."

S&Ds, Remedy Bs, etc., are LISTED by the pc and follow the LAWS of Listing and Nulling.

This is assessment, a list prepared by the C/S or auditor, not the pc.

To get a clue to what happened, the C/S prepares a list:

Lions	X	
Big Game	/	X
Cats	X	
Felines	/	X
Tigers	X	
Bearers	X	
Trucks	X	
Elephants	X	
Killing	F	LFBD
Camping	X	

Then the auditor nulls it to ONE item.

This is then prepchecked or done on an L1 as a subject.

When you *list and null*, the pc gives the list.

Who got shot?

Me	X	X	X
Joe	X	X	X
Bearers	F	/	X
Elephants	X	X	X
Tigers	LFBD	F	X

The auditor nulls this (Xes and second action noted).

TWO items are now reading so the auditor EXTENDS the list—

Ext

IND →	The White Hunter	F	LFBD
	The Dog	X	X

And then the auditor renulls the WHOLE list (second X, etc.) and only one item stays in, which is a complete list. That is the item. It is given to pc.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 7 OCTOBER 1968
Issue II

Class VIII

ARC BREAK NEEDLE

If you run ARC breaks with the pc nattery which means really, M/W/Hs, you will for sure get an ARC break needle and bad indicators.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

ASSESSMENT: LX1

When an item assesses out, it is assessed on the preclear's own definition.

You don't look up what assesses out, except when a preclear does not understand the item on a list. Then you clean the misunderstood and REASSESS, as the misunderstood cooked the list.

Looking up an assessed item from an LX1 acts as an invalidation. LX1 items must not be invalidated as LX1 uncovers a sort of invalidation chain.

However, if you have assessed an item and then find that the preclear does not understand it, then get the word defined and renull the list.

In running any item found by assessing from a prepared list, never get the preclear to define it unless he does not understand it, whereupon you have to clear the word and reassess the list. If you find it and the preclear does not query its meaning, do not then get the preclear to define it. If you do get him to define it, the process being used with the item will not work too well.

In running recall on an LX1 item, it is not necessary to have the preclear run it aloud if the preclear is doing the command. Running recall in this fashion is not a Comm Process.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

CASE SUPERVISOR—FOLDER HANDLING

ANALYZING FOLDERS

Go back in the folder to the session where the preclear was running well and come forward from it doing a Folder Error Summary.

REVIEWING FOLDERS

In reviewing a folder, the first thing to do is to look at the C/S to see if it was done.

Use the Summary Sheet to get the auditor's attitude.

Use the Auditor's Report Form to get the time of processes.

Read and take all your data from worksheets and compare it to and see that C/S was complied with and ensure standard tech was applied.

If you can't read the reports, send it back to have the auditor overprint illegible words. Never try to case supervise (C/S) an illegible worksheet as you'll only run into headaches.

The after session Examiner's Report gives you the first clue of how suspicious you should be in examining the folder and whether or not auditing reports contain falsities.

STANDARD TECH

You're never led by anything into departing from standard tech. The only reason it doesn't work is that it hasn't been applied.

The main question of a Case Supervisor is:

WAS IT APPLIED?

If you follow this exactly, you'll never miss.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 43

1968

This is The Auditor's Code Of 1968

It supersedes any earlier codes. It has been developed as part of the Standard Tech Program. It is the official Auditor's Code.

It is required of auditors and students under training that they know this code by heart, know what it means, and as they process, practice it. It is one thing to know it—another to practice it. A good auditor does both. It is not something to be read, agreed with and forgotten.

Following it means success in cases. Neglecting any part of it means failures. It combines the arduously won experiences collected during eighteen years from the practice of thousands of auditors.

We want successes.

THE AUDITOR'S CODE AD 18

IN CELEBRATION OF THE 100 PERCENT GAINS ATTAINABLE BY STANDARD TECH I HEREBY PROMISE AS AN AUDITOR TO FOLLOW THE AUDITOR'S CODE.

1. I promise not to evaluate for the preclear or tell him what he should think about his case in session.
2. I promise not to invalidate the preclear's case or gains in or out of session.
3. I promise to administer only standard tech to a preclear in the standard way.
4. I promise to keep all auditing appointments once made.
5. I promise not to process a preclear who has not had sufficient rest and who is physically tired.
6. I promise not to process a preclear who is improperly fed or hungry.
7. I promise not to permit a frequent change of auditors.
8. I promise not to sympathize with a preclear, but be effective.



9. I promise not to let the preclear end session on his own determinism, but to finish off those cycles I have begun.
10. I promise never to walk off from a preclear in session.
11. I promise never to get angry with a preclear in session.
12. I promise to run every major case action to a floating needle.
13. I promise never to run any one action beyond its floating needle.
14. I promise to grant beingness to the preclear in session.
15. I promise not to mix the processes of Scientology with other practices except when the preclear is physically ill and only medical means will serve.
16. I promise to maintain communication with the preclear and not to cut his comm or permit him to overrun in session.
17. I promise not to enter comments, expressions or enturbulence into a session that distract a preclear from his case.
18. I promise to continue to give the preclear the process or auditing command when needed in the session.
19. I promise not to let a preclear run a wrongly understood command.
20. I promise not to explain, justify or make excuses in session for any auditor mistakes whether real or imagined.
21. I promise to estimate the current case state of a preclear only by standard case supervision data and not to diverge because of some imagined difference in the case.
22. I promise never to use the secrets of a preclear divulged in session for punishment or personal gain.
23. I promise to see that any fee received for processing is refunded if the preclear is dissatisfied and demands it within three months after the processing, the only condition being that he may not again be processed or trained.
24. I promise not to advocate Scientology only to cure illness or only to treat the insane, knowing well it was intended for spiritual gain.
25. I promise to cooperate fully with the legal organizations of Dianetics and Scientology as developed by L. Ron Hubbard in safeguarding the ethical use and practice of the subject according to the basics of standard tech.
26. I promise to refuse to permit any being to be physically injured, violently damaged, operated on or killed in the name of "mental treatment."

27. I promise not to permit sexual liberties or violation of the mentally unsound.

28. I promise to refuse to admit to the ranks of practitioners any being who is insane.

Auditor

Date

Witness

Place

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE AUDITOR'S CODE

The pledge of practitioners of pastoral counseling.

Required to be signed by the holders of or before the issuance of certificates for the certificates to be valid.

I hereby promise as an auditor to follow the Auditor's Code.

1. I promise not to evaluate for the preclear or tell him what he should think about his case in session.
2. I promise not to invalidate the preclear's case or gains in or out of session.
3. I promise to administer only standard tech to a preclear in the standard way.
4. I promise to keep all auditing appointments once made.
5. I promise not to process a preclear who has not had sufficient rest and who is physically tired.
6. I promise not to process a preclear who is improperly fed or hungry.
7. I promise not to permit a frequent change of auditors.
8. I promise not to sympathize with a preclear but to be effective.
9. I promise not to let the preclear end session on his own determinism but to finish off those cycles I have begun.
10. I promise never to walk off from a preclear in session.
11. I promise never to get angry with a preclear in session.
12. I promise to run every major case action to a floating needle.
13. I promise never to run any one action beyond its floating needle.
14. I promise to grant beingness to the preclear in session.
15. I promise not to mix the processes of Scientology with other practices except when the preclear is physically ill and only medical means will serve.
16. I promise to maintain communication with the preclear and not to cut his comm or permit him to overrun in session.

17. I promise not to enter comments, expressions or enturbulence into a session that distract a preclear from his case.
18. I promise to continue to give the preclear the process or auditing command when needed in the session.
19. I promise not to let a preclear run a wrongly understood command.
20. I promise not to explain, justify or make excuses in session for any auditor mistakes whether real or imagined.
21. I promise to estimate the current case state of a preclear only by standard case supervision data and not to diverge because of some imagined difference in the case.
22. I promise never to use the secrets of a preclear divulged in session for punishment or personal gain.
23. I promise to never falsify worksheets of sessions.
24. I promise to see that any fee received for processing is refunded following the policies of the Claims Verification Board, if the preclear is dissatisfied and demands it within three months after the processing, the only condition being that he may not again be processed or trained.
25. I promise not to advocate Dianetics or Scientology only to cure illness or only to treat the insane, knowing well they were intended for spiritual gain.
26. I promise to cooperate fully with the authorized organizations of Dianetics and Scientology in safeguarding the ethical use and practice of those subjects.
27. I promise to refuse to permit any being to be physically injured, violently damaged, operated on or killed in the name of "mental treatment."
28. I promise not to permit sexual liberties or violations of patients.
29. I promise to refuse to admit to the ranks of practitioners any being who is insane.

Auditor

Date

Witness

Place

L. RON HUBBARD
 Founder



METER POSITION

YOU MUST NEVER, NEVER, NEVER HAVE YOUR METER IN A POSITION WHERE THE PRECLEAR CAN READ THE TA.

To do so can cause the pc worry about his TA position and take his attention off his case.

It violates Clause 17 of the Auditor's Code.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DEFINITION OF RECALL

The definition of recall as given in the Scientology dictionary is incorrect.

Recall means just that. It is for present time *remembering* something that happened in the past. It is *not* reexperiencing it, reliving it or rerunning it.

Recall *does not mean* going back to when it happened. It simply means that you are in present time, thinking of, remembering, putting your attention on something that happened in the past—all done from PRESENT TIME.

Returning is the word used to go back and reexperience an incident.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 16 OCTOBER 1968

Remimeo
Supervisor's
Course

SUPERVISOR'S DUTY

The duty of the Supervisor of a course consists of:

The communication of the data of Scientology to the student so as to achieve acceptance, duplication and application of the technology in a standard and effective manner.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO INFORMATION LETTER OF 16 OCTOBER 1968

Gen Non-Remimeo

To: All Orgs

From: Ron

Subject: Article "E-Meters Replace Guns,"
issued this date for general info.

Terrorists and subversives are far more afraid of E-Meters than guns.

An E-Meter is a small, inexpensive box of electronics that ably distinguishes the subversive or the criminal from honest men.

When guns are used on subversives the subversive wins; he wins world support, boycotts, the protests of huge governments. But when E-Meters are used, the subversive loses. He loses his leaders, his communication lines and his support. And even more important he loses his hold of terror over people by which he can cause broad strikes and passive resistance.

The Mau Mau won after all. Even though he slaughtered thousands of natives in terrorism, the opinion of the world swung toward the "poor native downtrodden by his masters" and Kenya was delivered over to Mau Mau inspired freedom—and presumably more Mau Mau* massacres.

Subversion is a large subject. Only a skilled expert can handle it.

A good control requires superior technology. Just now the "superior technology" in political use is mental terrorism in subversive and seditious hands. And it is winning in the UN, throughout the Northern Hemisphere and in Asia. It does not mean freedom. It only talks about it. It means slavery for all, white, brown, *and* black.

Unless the controlling forces in Africa use technology superior to that in the hands of the terrorist, no amount of guns, no number of soldiers or police can stem the tide.

Police force is an emergency measure. It is vital to bring about order—but only after security technology has failed. That riots occur and that police must act says that security has already broken down.

Unless broad, effective security measures can be instituted, more riots, more police, more terrorism can result.

The average native does not like to run with the terrorists. He would rather live in peace. But when criminal subversives exist amongst the native population,

***Mau Mau:** a secret organization of tribesmen in Kenya that used revolutionary terrorism during the 1950s in a rebellion against British colonial rule.



the native is cowed by their terrorism into taking part in demonstrations, strikes and vandalism.

This was the pattern of the Mau Mau. By threats and enforced oaths, a few trained subversives dominated the area. That the native population was reluctant is demonstrated by the thousands of natives slain by the terrorists, compared to twenty whites.

The terrorist is the proper target of any police action, not the defenseless bodies the terrorist throws upon police guns. The terrorist stays safe while his enforced slaves die.

How does a terrorist subversive accomplish this? His devious ways include blackmail on sex and other crimes, threats of reprisals on families, and promised punishment if the hapless native fails to act.

Guns only shoot the pawns set up by subversives. They do not kill the subversive.

And that is why the E-Meter is far better than guns. It hunts down the shadowy man behind the trouble.

How?

Find one native who participated in a riot or a strike. Put him "on" an E-Meter and without that pawn saying one word, you can find out who made him do it.

Then, finding the person who forced him on and putting that person in turn upon the E-Meter, you can find the man behind *him*.

The safety of the terrorist is blasted apart the moment an E-Meter is applied to some of the people taken from any riot or passive strike.

There is no known way to "beat the E-Meter" used in this fashion except Scientology processing. And in processing honesty and courage are returned and the information is usually volunteered. So there *is* no known way to beat the E-Meter except by smashing it or discrediting it.

The subversive bitterly hates the meter. He hates it so much that a London pro-Russian paper recently devoted half a page calling it "a box of rubbish" and other hard names even knowing they would be sued and would lose 20,000 pounds at least. It is worth many times 20,000 pounds *to* world subversives to discredit "the magic box."

What is it anyway? It is a *very* sensitive, extremely modern version of the old Wheatstone bridge, designed a century ago. Its use has been constantly fought by "liberal" and subversive groups.

An older version exists today as the "skin galvanometer" unit of the police lie detector. These machines however are unwieldy and subject to 9% error. Further they cost about 6,000 pounds apiece.

Ten years ago new research was begun on the structure of the machine and improvements were made. Then about four years ago a brilliant electronics team under heavy supervision, designed and built the modern Electrometer.

Many times as sensitive as the police lie detector, this new meter is constructed with a very sensitive dial and transistors. It is not subject to mains variations and can be adjusted to read through the reactions of the most nervous subjects.

What does it read? The older models were thought to read “lies.” The new model reads *emotional reaction* and *disagreement*—and it reads them whether the subject talks or not.

The subject is made to hold two electrodes, one in each hand. The operator asks questions. The machine reads the emotional reaction to the questions. Whenever the needle dips a bit the answer is “Maybe.” When the needle dips a great deal, the machine is answering “Yes.” When the needle does not dip at all, the answer is “No” or “Not Guilty.”

The machine also has a tone arm which tells a quicker story. Used, for instance, at a road block, if the subject took the electrodes in hand and the E-Meter was adjusted to read, the tone arm would tell at once whether the person should be questioned further. A tone-arm too high or too low would mark the subject that should be interrogated at length. Sixty persons an hour could be checked by one machine in the hands of one operator by using the tone arm only. And every person with a bad tone arm reading could be set aside for additional testing. All this has held true on tens of thousands of cases.

This compared to the old police lie detector is a great advantage since the old lie detector required about one hour per subject.

The 6,000 pound detector would require a truck to carry it about. Its new, better grandson is a box not much bigger than a large book.

And what if a person refused to take the electrodes. They almost never refuse even when guilty. But if they did, a gentle placing of the electrodes under the armpits or against the soles of the feet gets the same readings.

The E-Meter costs no 6,000 pounds. It costs about 36 pounds less than a good rifle. And it gets the right game, not the pawn or the innocent bystander.

In troubled times business tends to halt because there has been no way to sort out the dishonest employee, house boy or farmhand. The method used in the past was to remove *all* the help to a reserve. And that nearly ruined everyone and punished the innocent.

A better method is for every manager or householder to have an E-Meter and to understand its operation (it takes about two weeks to become rather expert). Every employee can be checked out at effective intervals and trouble will be caught a long time before it happens, for the instigator of future trouble would instantly be disclosed. It's nice to sleep comfortably and eat and work with no fear.

Subversion attempts to break down the natural affection and understanding that should exist amongst people, between employer and employee. An E-Meter restores confidence. And after all, security is only confidence confirmed.

A whole otherwise loyal population can be turned against its employers and rulers by doing two things:

- (1) By corrupting the worker with lies and threats and
- (2) By provoking the leaders to act savagely toward the governed, thus severing loyalties.

When these two actions are undone, subversion, sedition and terrorism collapse.

All subversion depends on messengers, delivery of arms, collection of monies and other movements. These actions require the use of paths and roads.

By putting road blocks across internal and external paths and highways of the country and equipping these with E-Meters, this necessity of movement is hampered and most communication chains are broken. Subversion could collapse on this alone. For instance there is no reason to unload and inspect trucks when drivers and riders are checked for conspiracy and found “clean.” Constant checking is obviated by thorough checking at regular intervals and issuing certificates of a check, complete with picture and thumb print. A person with “clean hands” does not need continuous checking or special passes. He can be trusted.

Honest people are the victims in a subversion. It is the basic responsibility of a government or an establishment to protect its loyal and honest people.

Make no mistake about the end product of a subversion campaign. The talk during a revolt is all of “liberty,” but once the revolt is over, slavery of the cruelest kind is the country’s lot. Look at France in the 18th century. Look at Ghana. It is no kindness to go soft and let a people’s lot be worsened.

Around the world today, an enormous raid is in progress. Perhaps capitalism has had some bad points. But capitalism at least returned something for a people’s labor.

Socialism and communism, growing ever stronger in the Northern Hemisphere, are a raid on the production of labor by the privileged few. Socialism and communism seek to have a people’s labor for *no return*. And the least progress, the least happiness, exist in communist dominated countries. They “award” the worker with near starvation, no freedoms and total labor.

The reign of terror which ushers in a communist state in practice never abates. Even when communism has won “freedom for the worker” there is no freedom—in fact far less freedom than ever before. So no effective measure that halts the sweep of terrorism should be left unused. So, have no qualms about the invasion of privacy factor in using E-Meters. Only the honest deserve privacy. Only the loyal have earned it.

And yet we often hear honest men revile the use of quiet interrogation. They are misguided. They have been set on by dishonest men who are trying to hide. Only the honest have rights. It’s a good thing to remember that when subversion is about.



The E-Meter prevents the honest from being arrested, jailed, martyred. The punishment of the honest is all music to the terrorists' ears and earns a large splash in world news. So prevention of injustice is vital.

It is remarkable that the E-Meter makes it unnecessary to jail men for political crimes. And this punishment of political action is what makes bad press in the United States and England.

How is that?

Political crimes of the intensity of mob violence, terrorism and vandalism occur against the background of a very odd fact: The professional subversive is held on the job by blackmail. The blackmail consists of threatened exposure of an actual criminal background.

In a very large number of cases checked on the E-Meter it was discovered that the majority of persons guilty of political crimes were first guilty of actual crimes such as robbery, murder, rape and mayhem. Of a long series of known communists checked out, the large majority were found to have committed crimes of violence.

In the light of this startling fact, jailing a person for political beliefs or sedition becomes relatively unnecessary. One doesn't jail a murderer for inciting a riot and incur vast international press repercussions. One jails a murderer for murder and hangs him very thoroughly.

A country can be torn asunder by failing to understand subversion. A government becomes savage, driven half mad and understandably so. It cannot find anything to hit except its people. Employer becomes paranoid about his employees. Which one of them will cut his throat? And understandably he becomes hostile to all of them. The worker feels the brunt of government and foreman and, afraid, has no place to turn and comes at last under the executioner's axe of the terrorist as he mounts to power or grinds out his life, a slave in the donkey mill of the "new people's state."

The forces of subversion loose on Earth today use exact technologies. These are taught carefully to criminals in prison, in schools, in foreign states. This is the new psychosis of Earth. To break it one need only work with truth and reach men's minds with truth. One need but be certain to have the subversives behind bars, or otherwise cared for, to prevent truth from being corrupted. And the E-Meter singles them easily out from the loyal crowd.

No fortress, business or country can long endure in the climate of hate.

No gate, no fortress is more secure than its garrison. That corrupted and why the walls?

Not for nothing does any "new people's state" shoot down the moment it's in power the very men who destroyed the old. Counter-revolution is the terror bed mate of all new communist states. They know how easily it is done and how. And so they usually remove even their own old agents by the firing squad or through exile. The Trotskys don't live long. Therefore, if this is so efficient, why don't we remove the agents now before the people's state is formed by violence? We don't even need to know their names and addresses typed on a neat list.

Those can be found by a quiet dial placed in the hands of any rioter or striker that is caught. These wouldn't *talk*. They don't have to. The meter does the talking, even in semi-skilled hands.

Reform of abuses in a state cannot be achieved while that state is filled with distrust and nerves. And a state will be so filled while subversives, trained in their own technologies, are still at large amongst a people.

Confidence is the only atmosphere in which reforms can take place.

The subversives in the UN and throughout the Northern Hemisphere have South Africa now just where they want her. Antagonized by violence within her borders, South Africa uses guns. The subversives through the world scream and cause, by this, good people to act and protest.

The end of this tragedy would be a South Africa denied all help, even arms, shut off to the North by "new people's states" well supplied with arms, and finally attacked from without only to collapse from within by carefully prepared revolts.

To turn this into a comedy, with the subversive at the receiving end of the joke is not hard to do. A populace of Asians and natives loyal to South Africa could help fight subversives rather than aid the collapse and any war declared in the north could be rolled back with ease.

To accomplish this at first not even government cooperation is necessary to the project. If employers and householders could read men's minds with "the magic box," they could assemble to themselves loyal crews. If this were broadly done the government would soon follow suit, if only to the extent of the individual police members adopting the method to save themselves hot work in interrogation and arrests. But let us hope the government as well would quickly avail itself of technology superior to that of the subversive and quickly run subversion down with modern scientific technology instead of tedious and ancient actions which, *everywhere they have been used, failed*.

E-Meters are cheap. They can be imported in enormous quantities. They are easy to operate. Special evening classes could be set up quickly in existing centers throughout South Africa. There are no frailties or bugs in the modern meter. They read positively. The E-Meter and the know-how to use them is fifty years ahead of the technology being used by subversives. And if the terrorists learn it, they cannot use it against South Africa because it is the technology of honest men. To use it is to become honest. Although the E-Meter technology now extant and well known to certain skilled persons in South Africa could be adequate, some additional technical work should be done to speed the resolution of this particular problem. Coordination of the program and compiling instruction leaflets for the layman also should be done. Not even this is needed to launch the program but the effectiveness of the action could be speeded even more if it were. There would be no substitute for having a top flight security expert on the ground. Unfortunately those present, through no fault of their own, lacking technology, have already failed.

Once subversion is handled and terrorists put out of the way, continued use of this activity would prevent further occurrences. Thus a rechecking of employees and population at intervals would be necessary to maintain peace.



And peace with trust is the only atmosphere in which measures can be taken to bring greater understanding and participation to a populace.

A government cannot compromise or quit under duress without losing its strength and vitality. One cannot give up his integrity just because he is threatened. But once peace with trust is secured, harsh and inhumane methods of handling people become stupid and can be discarded.

Only by treating its situation sensibly and effectively can South Africa live through the tremendous external pressure of a world gone mad with slavery in a new and terrible form.

Don't think the world outside South Africa is free. It is not. It is sinking deeper and deeper into the slavery of new economic task masters, of rapacious governments, of its own terrible weapons.

South Africa and Australia may well be the only civilized countries that will survive a coming atomic war. Thus South Africa has a tremendous responsibility to keep civilization alive and a population free of "people's dictatorships."

South Africa needs every bit of modern technology it can obtain to win through to security.

She faces today these menaces:

- (1) The exerted and concentrated technology of the terrorists which has so far won everywhere it has been hard tried—i.e., Kenya, Ghana, the U.A.R, etc.;
- (2) A possible shut-off of arms—i.e., Batista in Cuba;
- (3) Economic boycotts in the hands of rabble rousers running free and unhampered in the Northern Hemisphere—i.e. recent boycott in London;
- (4) Bad world press, fattened by new riots, a press that forgives any vandalism if anyone seeks to keep order and uses guns—i.e., Vereeniging, Hanga riots;
- (5) News people's states just to the north, ready and able to supply new subversives, unlimited arms and eventual war with the whole-hearted support of the world—i.e., Egypt, Algeria, etc.;
- (6) Internal distrust which can rise to stop all productions—i.e., Kenya, etc.;
- (7) An ever more divided government as the government seeks to hammer back the threat by needful methods which yet dismay the hearts of every decent man;
- (8) An engulfing of white, Indian and black alike in the chaos calculatingly created by a handful of trained subversives.

This is no time to leave stones unturned. This is no time to fail to write and apply the best available technology and the most effective plans.

There are only two things which can prevent South Africa from winning with this program. These are:

- (1) Discrediting of the plan, its source and its tools. The E-Meter is violently hated by the subversive who already knows of it and will try to tear the sky off to prevent its use. When you hear it disparaged, look behind the discreditor to see what you find; and
- (2) Failure to use the most modern weapons and technology to fight back.

To turn this tide use E-Meters, not guns.

Probably, the only nation left on earth with the will to fight subversion is South Africa.

Do we want to win?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 18 OCTOBER 1968

Remimeo
SH
ASHO
AOs
Orgs

PROCESSING SEQUENCE

The correct order in which Sub-zeros, Grades and OT Sections are administered is:

ARC Straightwire
Secondaries
Engrams
Grade 0
Grade I
Grade II
Grade III
Grade IV
Grade V
Grade VA
Grade VI
Clearing Course
OT I
OT II
OT III
OT IV
OT V
OT VI

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE PURPOSE OF CLASS VIII

In Class VIII, tech no longer is hopefully applied. Auditing is no longer gauged only against result. There is no more “auditing is what you get away with” at VIII.

A flawless, invariable administration of processes with flawless TRs, using ONLY the basics, is Class VIII.

The purpose is to administer tech without variables, using only highly standardized processes and actions, using only a flawless TR approach, all within the new Auditor’s Code.

The impact of this action produces 100% results. It produces fantastically fast results. And it produces more result than has ever before been attained.

Using the Class VIII standard C/S approach, there are *no* bogged cases.

The first thing a student on Class VIII has to learn is that there IS an exact right way to do auditing, an exact right way to solve cases.

If he grasps this, can do this, can select the correct VIII C/S and get it exactly applied, the result can be achieved.

It is too simple for many to grasp at once.

The ultimate comedy is a student who arrives at course offering “improvements.” He is confessing that he’s never applied Scientology straight and has *often* failed on pcs.

The cycle of the decline of an auditor is (a) he fails to apply the missing bit of standard tech, (b) he then has an “unsolvable” case before him, (c) he then dreams up some unusual solution, (d) every so often his unusual solution improves that one pc a bit, (e) he now tries to apply it to all pcs, (f) he thereafter consistently fails.

A student also has a cycle of decline: (a) he recognizes his basics, (b) someone invalidates his correct data, (c) he ceases to see what the basics are, (d) he muddles along.

In Class VIII we bring the basics back in and reinforce them until the auditor will do them and *nothing else*.

From this we get a “magical” high-velocity case gain curve upwards on *all* cases.

The beginning Class VIII Auditor often has the idea that the *result* of the session is what he will be gauged by. This is NOT true. We *know* what the result of standard tech will be when flawlessly administered. We are not “waiting to see.” We are not experimenting. There are no different or difficult pcs.

The student on VIII is gauged by the flawless handling of the session and his admin. If the pc does not arrive at the Examiner in good shape, then we know:

- a. The auditor goofed
- b. The TRs stank
- c. The Auditor’s Code was probably not followed
- d. The auditing report is probably false
- e. The C/S was probably botched up in being given
- f. The session control was bad.

You see, we know what standard tech does. It’s up to the auditor to learn to be UNCOMPROMISINGLY STANDARD.

When we have brought about this frame of mind and standard rendition in the auditor, we have made a Class VIII. Until we do, we have not.

The purpose of the course, then, is to produce an uncompromising zealot for standard tech whose reality is such that he will not do or tolerate sloppy rendition.

This can be defeated by lousy beginning auditing on the course, by an incompetent Supervisor who invalidates the students’ basics or by a C/S who fails to use standard tech C/S on a course.

To throw a Class VIII Course out of line and defeat its purpose while supervising or C/Sing gives an automatic Treason assignment.

People who really *don’t* understand it are in a muddle of confusion anyway. This blows off as basics go in. You just keep putting basics in and they get unconfused.

There *is* something here in standard tech. It is the exact Auditor’s Code, the exact TRs, the exact processes, the 100% result. It can be learned, it can be done.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



FLOATING NEEDLE

Floating needles (F/Ns) are the end phenomena for any process or action with the pc on two cans. It is one of the most important rediscoveries made in years. It was known but lost by auditors.

It is the idle uninfluenced movement of the needle on the dial without any patterns or reactions in it. It can be as small as 1" or as large as dial wide. It does not fall or drop to the right of the dial. It moves to the left at the same speed as it moves to the right. It is observed on a Mark V E-Meter calibrated with the TA between 2.0 and 3.0 with GIs in on the pc. It can occur after a cognition blowdown of the TA or just moves into floating. The pc may or may not voice the cognition.

It, by the nature of the E-Meter reading below the awareness of the thetan, occurs just before the pc is aware of it. So to give a "That's it" on the occurrence of the F/N can prevent the pc from getting the cognition.

A "floating needle" occurring above 3.0 or below 2.0 on a calibrated Mark V E-Meter with the pc on 2 cans is an ARC broken needle. Watch for the pc's indicators. An ARC broken needle can occur between 2.0 and 3.0 where bad indicators are apparent.

Pcs and pre-OTs OFTEN signal an F/N with a "POP" to the left and the needle can actually even describe a pattern much like a rock slam. Meters with lighter movements do "pop" to the left.

One does not sit and study and be sure of an "F/N." It swings or pops, he lets the pc cognite and then indicates the F/N to the pc, preventing overrun.

When one OVERRUNS an F/N or misses one, the TA will start to climb. The thing to do is briefly rehabilitate it (rehab it) by indicating it has been bypassed and so regains it.

The F/N does not last very long in releasing. The thing to do is end the process off NOW. Don't give another command.

It coincides with other "end phenomena" of processes but is senior to them.

An F/N can be in normal range and still be an ARC break needle. The thing which determines a real F/N is good indicators. Bad indicators always accompany an ARC break needle.

On an ARC break needle, check for an ARC break. If the TA then climbs, it was a real F/N so you rehab it quickly.

A one-hand electrode sometimes obscures an F/N and gives false TA. If used, use higher sensitivity and get the TA from 2 cans when needed.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
CS-4/5

TEACHING THE CLASS VIII

As the teaching of basic data restimulates confusions which are then dramatized by throwing the course off line, the teaching of the Class VIII as follows is hugely vital.

The teaching of the SO VIIIs is laid down on these simple principles:

1. The data on tapes and bulletins is studied without alter-is, interpretation or addition by the SO VIII student.
2. Well done and other folders are studied by the individual student.
3. No lecturing or additional interpretation by Supervisors.
4. The student audits only when he has completely passed on (1) and (2) above. He is then given a rope and is permitted to audit. He must not audit before he has completed his checksheet at least once.
5. Things the student is weak on are done in clay.
6. The student is disciplined for bad auditing goofs. He may also be taken off auditing and made to do his checksheet again.
7. The student has to have well dones on sessions and 100 percent on his final in order to pass.
8. Any student question is answered by referring to the HCOB, folder or tape.
9. A rigid, invariable schedule is precisely adhered to.
10. Checksheets and tapes and folders are gone through in the sequence laid down by the checksheet and not randomly out of sequence.

If this is made difficult, then the program must be cut back to the bare bones of the original above.

The teaching of standard tech must also be standard. Therefore the above **MUST** be adhered to completely.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HIGH TA

There are TWO methods of taking a TA down that is HIGH. 4.0 is a high TA.

One is the routine process of "What has been overrun?" HCOB 17 Sept. 68, **OVERRUN PROCESS**. It is a formal listing process. It is not used as a rudiment. It is for chronic high TAs.

There is another one also. It is quite different and is run differently. It is *not* a listing process.

It is the simple question "Has anything been overrun?"

It is used at session start or after a break when the TA is found to have risen mysteriously to 4.0 or above.

It requires a *clever* auditor. First, he notices the TA is at 4.0. Then he gets the pc to answer "Has anything been overrun?"

If the pc says something and the TA comes down, that's it. The TA may only come down to 3.5. But that's it.

Then one puts in a rud. Unless of course the answer to "Has anything been overrun?" was "Ruds" or "Asking for ARC breaks." One would then indicate this as BPC and the TA should come on down.

This action is just getting the TA down so one can audit.

Don't expect ruds to pull down a 4.0 TA.

And NEVER start a main action with the TA high, expecting the main action will get it down. The main action hasn't got it up.

Overrun of the main action or of any action past F/N will cause the TA to rise. One knows why that is and simply indicates the bypass of an F/N and down comes the TA.

Calling for "Has anything been overrun?" is VERY simple. You don't ask "How many times, etc." You just get it spotted and down comes the TA.

If the pc says something in answer and the TA doesn't come down, the auditor says, "No." The pc searches about and gives another. If it's not that, the auditor says "No." The pc says something else and down comes the TA and the auditor says, "Good, that's the overrun." And then the auditor carries on with his session actions.

The commonest cause of a TA flying up in a break is the process went F/N out of session and the *intention* of the auditor to continue it sends it up.

Note: A real HOT auditor who really knows his basics can float a needle on this with one shot.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



OVERT-MOTIVATOR DEFINITIONS

These are problems in FLOWS.

They exist with or without intention.

One can add “intentional” or “unintentional” to the definitions.

An OVERT—An act by the person or individual leading to the injury, reduction or degradation of another, others or their beingness, persons, possessions, associations or dynamics.

A MOTIVATOR is an act received by the person or individual causing injury, reduction or degradation of his beingness, person, associations or dynamics.

An overt of omission—a failure to act resulting in the injury, reduction or degradation of another or others or their beingness, persons, possessions or dynamics.

A motivator is called a “motivator” because it tends to prompt an overt. It gives a person a motive or reason or justification for an overt.

When a person commits an overt or overt of omission with no motivator, he tends to believe or pretends that he has received a motivator which does not in fact exist. This is a FALSE MOTIVATOR.

Beings suffering from this are said to have “motivator hunger” and are often aggrieved over nothing.

Cases which “cave in hard” suffer from false motivators and resolve on being asked for overts done for no reason.

Cases which do not resolve on actual motivators have overts that have to be handled.

There is also the case with FALSE OVERTS. The person has been hit hard for no reason. So they dream up reasons they were hit.

Cases that go into imaginary cause (imagining they do or cause things bad or good) are suffering from false overts. They resolve on “When were you hit (punished, hurt, etc.) for no reason?”

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

CASE SUPERVISOR
CLASS VIII
THE BASIC PROCESSES

(Note: Original HCOB 2 Nov. 68 same title is
changed in distribution to Solo C/S Course.)

There are several processes which are unlimited. These are very valuable to the Case Supervisor.

There are many processes which are limited. These must be traced as not having been done before the C/S orders them done.

LIMITED PROCESSES

The basic Grade Processes tend to produce overrun if repeated once done. This is very true of Power and R6EW.

Rehab of Grade Processes can be done far too often. Rehab of Grades should be limited to once just before Power and once in the OT IV Rundown. And that's it.

S&Ds are more or less limited to one of each type.

About one Remedy B on Dianetics and Scientology and one New Style is about it.

In general a list question for Listing and Nulling is a one-shot affair. Lists are very fast actions requiring skilled auditing and should not be handed out carelessly.

As a rule any of the above are *limited* because when repeated they can drive the TA up into overrun.

UNLIMITED ACTIONS

The most unlimited action is the running of engrams. So long as one uses different subjects one has an unlimited *action*, the only limitation being the subject of the engrams. This should not be repeated. A Case Supervisor only has to be alert that the chain on the subject has not been run. This is fortunate because running engrams also produces the most case gain.

Secondaries rank with engrams on this unlimited sphere except that secondaries depend for their force on the engrams underlying them and if you run too many secondaries the pc drops into engrams anyway.

Recall Processes (where recall means only remembering) are unlimited, the only limitation being the subject. You can only run “Recall Subject A” for each flow. Then you have to have *another* subject.

There are, to be very exact, three flows for each Recall subject, three flows for the same subject as secondaries, three flows for the same subject as engrams.

Let us take “eating” as a fictitious subject for example. Here is the practical list of obtainable F/Ns.

RECALL

1. Recall yourself eating.
2. Recall another eating.
3. Recall another (watching, making) another eat.

SECONDARY

1. Find and run a secondary or chain of being emotional about eating.
2. Find and run a secondary or chain of another being emotional about eating.
3. Find and run a secondary or chain of another being emotional about another eating.

ENGRAM

1. Find and run an engram (moment of pain and unconsciousness) or chain of being eaten.
2. Find and run an engram (moment of pain and unconsciousness) or chain of eating another.
3. Find and run an engram (moment of pain and unconsciousness) or chain of another eating another.

You could order or do all these on one pc. (Providing “eating” read well on the meter in the first place.)

But to run a new “Recall” or “Secondary” or “Engram” you would have to avoid the subject already run. You’d have to find a new subject.

These three flows and three actions are possible on any one subject that reads. Each is taken to floating needle. The TA would only rise if you overran any of the one actions or if you again tried to get it done on a new C/S action.

The use of this is interesting. We can find that the pc in some old C/S was run through his operation and still has a somatic. A skilled Case Supervisor knows he can get rid of the somatic by running the remaining flows. It is common to run the motivator engram and find the pc still has a somatic. So you run the overt on the same subject. If he *still* has it you can run the third flow of another doing it to another.

These lingering somatics used to be a bad thing, and were often a mystery. The engram (or recall) went to F/N but the pc still had a somatic. The answer is of course to order the other flow run. And the somatic will vanish.

The dub-in case has a wholly one-sided flow and is trying to run the other side! He will obsessively seek to run the opposite flow to the one he should be running. He can have too heavy a “motivator” and be seeking wildly to run false overts to explain having been hit so hard. So he dubs in overts.

Or he has committed some wild overt, intentional or unintentional and is trying to get false motivators. This can even go into the third flow where a person sees a man hit and tries to run being hit or hitting whereas he wasn't a party to either.

(You solve this by assessment when you spot dub-in, or just by observing which side is dubbed. You order the other flows run or at least checked to see where the *real* charge lies.)

These actions, then, are limited only by subject.

This does not mean that you can't get a high TA suddenly on them. You can accidentally order the same subject as was ordered once before.

Or wrong ownership can cause the TA to act up in a peculiar way that looks like an overrun. However, earlier incidents of a similar kind usually get this handled on down to F/N. In fact this crops up and is handled on lower grade pcs more often than you think.

The PREPCHECK is another unlimited action. Once more it is the subject that limits it.

Not in practice but in *theory*, on one subject you could prepcheck, run three Recalls, three secondaries and three engrams each to F/N. However it gets dicey in practice as the pc protests sometimes.

And it is protest of doing it too often after all that pushes the TA up.

Havingness is probably not limited.

The ruds questions if not done in the same day tend to be unlimited. The TA going up on ruds is pc protest coming from cleaned cleans or false reads. Or he gave you his ARC breaks and now you're asking for more. Ruds, therefore are handled in moderation always. You don't for instance “fly a rud” when the pc comes into session with an F/N. The TA will go up in protest or down in overwhelm.

If you put in all ruds to F/N, waited an hour and put in all ruds to F/N again the TA would either soar or drop below 2.0, depending on how the pc looked at it.

Assessing prepared lists is unlimited so long as the items are varied.

Doing L1C or L4BR or other such lists is unlimited SO LONG AS YOU DON'T BYPASS THE FIRST F/N ON THAT LIST IN ANY ONE SESSION.

The GREEN FORM is of this nature. You can do a large number of "GFs" on pcs providing they are each time done to the first F/N. And providing you don't permit any Listing and Nulling. And providing enough time has gone by to let new data be available. Two GFs in one day would be fatal. Two in a week risky.

The Itsa Earlier Itsa approach to ruds and GF is safe and in general Itsa Earlier Itsa is unlimited.

As soon as you let an auditor introduce any other process than Itsa Earlier Itsa on a form you get problems as he is stacking up potential overruns on limited processes. If each time an auditor had a problem reading on a pc he ran a *process*, you'd soon have an overrun situation going. Itsa Earlier Itsa is unlimited.

ARCU, CDEINR appears to be unlimited for ARC breaks.

"WHO nearly found out" is unlimited for Missed W/Hs. But have a care here. In the OT sections pre-OTs often have plain withholds that have no overt connected with them, so *withholds* is always okay to use especially "In the last session _____" or "In auditing _____."

The approach here is:

"In auditing has there been an ARC break?" ARCU CDEINR.

"In auditing has there been a problem?" (not "PTP") Itsa Earlier Itsa.

"In auditing has there been a withhold?" Itsa Earlier Itsa.

Suppress and "Has anyone said you had a _____ when you didn't" are always used in rudiments, past sessions or current.

You can only fly all ruds with the use of Suppress and False reads ("Has anybody said _____").

Auditors who have to get into GFs in "flying a rud" either don't know an F/N when they see one or haven't any skill in using Suppress and False.

These are all unlimited actions with the reservations as noted.

THE PROBLEM OF THE C/S

The main problem of a C/S comes about in trying to use the key law:

"Reality is proportional to the amount of charge off."



A fat review folder, a roller coaster case, a pc who never gets out of this life, a pc who runs stubbing his toe yesterday as an engram, a pc who dubs in, are alike overcharged cases.

To “send” one over the top requires lots of light charge off.

The worse off the case, the lighter you handle it. Older practices matched a violent case with violence and never did win at all. They wound up with murder as the “best possible solution.”

The problem is to get off *lots* of charge without going very deep on heavily charged cases. Then they eventually come out right.

You hold off main actions as long as you can and just work to get charge off. Then you eventually get deep enough to really shove a major action at them.

For instance, by carefully preparing a case for a “full IV Rundown” with lots of preparatory actions you get an OT every time.

It seldom occurs to people that a *lot* of cases get the highest gains on the TRs of auditing only and the lower grade processes are far too steep and when run on them the pc on Communication Grade Zero does not stop stammering or doesn’t cease to be shy. Zero was run on him too soon.

You see a fabulous gain on some person doing TR 0. Or “just talking to an auditor to F/N.” Study blows charge.

Some persons (the insane) would have to rest for a week or two to stand up to a mild chat.

Some other person could start at Grade IV and do just fine.

So the only variable a C/S has is how charged up is a case. The cases all react to the same things, the same actions. But they differ in the amount of “charge.”

Determining and lightening the charge is the problem of the C/S.

There are personality, IQ and E-Meter tests that give an idea of how charged up the case may be.

The thick folder, the times in Review, the thickness of a single session report are of great use.

These things only say that some cases are more charged up than others.

So the C/S has the actually infinite variety of ways he can apply the FEW actions described above in unlimited processes.

Then he has the **QUALITY** of the charge he can remove. He can do 7 cases over and over so long as he removes the last one run from the new list to be assessed (as the list would F/N on the item just handled).

He can comb the area of a pc’s environ and with a synonym dictionary compile dozens of different lists. It isn’t hard to find what *recurring* problems a pc has. These can go into lists for assessment and prepcheck or L1 or each to F/N of 3 Recalls or even 3 engrams on higher level cases.

Think processes are also unlimited. And have 3 flows.



There may be other such unlimited actions.

A C/S is also limited by what his auditors can do. And is wise to stay within their training framework.

So you see what's standard. The ACTIONS, the auditing. The subjects used in these ways can be very wide.

All you really have to be sure of is that the subject reads on the meter and that the way it's handled on the pc doesn't overwhelm the pc and that's the size of it.

The Grades are already laid out like a carpet.

You set up the case to run them.

If the case is set up for the Grades then you really get wins wins wins.

Some Case Supervisor, dazzled by the vast scope you can get from a pc being set up for OT IV overlooks the fact that he can set up pcs for wins on ARC Straightwire that will look very dazzling to the pc.

If the auditor flunks a C/S and can't get it going, the repair action would be (for non-rud sessions) one of the following:

1. Assess Upset, Problem, Not disclosing something, Unable to say something, Ignored, Didn't understand. (Be careful not to get an item because pc couldn't dig it.)

2. Handle what read with Itsa Earlier Itsa

or

1. Assess Auditors, Auditing, Dianetics, Scientology, Sessions, Organization, Books

2. Prepcheck

or

1. Have pc explain why he doesn't want auditing and gently slide into Itsa Earlier Itsa

or

1. Assess 7 cases in an expanded list of each rud, omit grades

or

1. Green Form to 1st F/N. Be sure questions phrased so pc understands them.

So far as Sub-Zeroes go, you have to be very ready to send the pc to Review for the remedies. And you have to be ready to realize that each of these Sub-Zeroes is a *grade* and that some pcs just aren't set up for them.

So you do your review actions before the pc gets in over his head.

This is where the personality analysis, IQ, and meter test are invaluable.

The worse off these come out, the more you work to set the pc up.

It even goes down as low as:

1. Pc to handle environment before auditing

or

1. Pc to eat better for a week

or

1. Pc to rest a week before first session

or

1. Pc to take care of physical illness or injury before auditing followed by, some time later, 1. Notice that object to F/N, or 1. Have pc find something in room that is really real to him to F/N.

So you see that all auditing is built of the same stuff—the Code, the actions, the smooth TRs.

Standard C/Sing is the use of these actions. Setting pc up for the Grades.

A C/S can appear *very* clever indeed. His cleverness is composed of just the things you find here and in the way he finds ways to use them.

He orders auditing in accordance with where the pc is on the Grades. He hoards his Grades until he is sure they fly the pc. And that is good C/Sing.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 9 NOVEMBER 1968

Remimeo
Academy
SHSBC

CLEARING COMMANDS
ALL LEVELS

You never let the pc off the cans in standard tech.

The pc can go Release on the subject of the process without the process being run.

Therefore, while clearing commands never let the pc off the cans. The auditor opens the dictionary to the correct page for the pc to read.

(This HCOB does not alter or change HCOB 14 Nov. 65, CLEARING COMMANDS.)

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



ON WRITING TO GOVERNMENTS



Governments these days act very strangely when one writes to them.

In late 1962 I wrote the US President after a year had been spent working with flight surgeons in an aircraft squadron which, due to Scientology, went the whole period without a single accident, to state that we could help pilots. The letter was polite and offering help to the government.

Shortly thereafter, longshoremen, posing as marshals, armed with a false warrant, made a drawn gun raid on our Washington Church and seized prayer books and instruments.

In 1966 I wrote Dr. Verwoerd the South African Prime Minister a letter that I had information that a dangerous situation might exist in his vicinity. He wrote back thanking me.

I was suddenly made non persona grata in Southern Africa. Shortly afterwards Dr. Verwoerd was assassinated by a psychiatric patient.

In 1967, about July, I wrote Home Office Immigration offering to help them with any student immigration problem as I had found that some of the people they said were Scientologists weren't. And that perhaps I could get the UK Church directors to cooperate. A very polite letter.

The Home Office promptly told the papers my UK visa was cancelled and even informed me some three weeks later, they barred out all students, even Commonwealth citizens and barred my daughter who is a British subject.

In December 1968 UK Parliament said there would be no Scientology Inquiry.

As I had been barred out only on the word of now fired Kenneth Robinson, the psychiatric front man, in January 1969, I courteously wrote the Home Office that as the government had not produced any evidence against me, could *I please have my unlimited landing card back*.

The new Health Minister promptly appointed an “Inquiry into Scientology” and the Home Office rejected my request.

Those are the only four letters I’ve written governments. They were all pleasant, courteous, routine.

Each one seems to have caused a violent even terrified explosion out of all proportion.

It’s as if someone on government lines in each case was frightened that Scientology would be accepted or used.

The psychiatric front groups control immigration services through “Health” connections. They flood health and immigration files with false accusations against any possible rival. I’ve seen the files and they contain false documents and pretended literature.

All I can make out of it is that the psychiatric front groups are going all out to protect their billions per year handouts and no effective activity need apply.

If the US had accepted our pilot help, they might not be losing their plane a day over Vietnam.

If Dr. Verwoerd had accepted my warning he would not be dead.

If the UK immigration had accepted my offer of help with students, Robinson might still be Health Minister.

I don’t know what will happen on this Star Chamber “Inquiry.” But if it has any similarity to the rest, it won’t be successful to the opposition.

That’s all I can make of this.

Our psychiatric brethren, alert on the lines for anyone that would upset their stranglehold, are not about to let anyone who knows his business get into communication with a government. It might upset their free gift appropriations and the best laid plans of rats and men.

But they can’t keep it up forever. Murder will out.

It’s rather an amusing picture one gets though, of governments in a sort of cage with a psychiatrist as guard.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



UNRESOLVING CASES

The mechanism of PTS is environmental menace that keeps something continually keyed in. This can be a constant recurring somatic or continual, recurring pressure or a mass. The menace in the environment is NOT imaginary in such extreme cases.

The action can be taken to key it out. But if the environmental menace is actual and persists it will just key in again. This gives recurring pressure, unrelieved by usual processing.

In this event one can compare the environmental menace (by finding it, listing, 2-way comm, etc.), and one will then find the incident or incidents being keyed in are *exactly* similar in all respects, or are thought so. These can be run out as secondaries or engrams.

Theoretically, an environmental continual overt would do the same thing. In which case the secondary or engram would match it.

These *are* in fact the only engrams that will run and erase on a PTS case.

Personal roller coaster has this as its source.

The person does not see or associate the two.

This is why the PTS case does not respond to processing and gives a way for it to respond. This is also why the sick and insane do not respond. It is the same mechanism.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 10 DECEMBER 1968

Class IV
Class VIII

CORRECTION

HCOB 1 Nov. 68, HIGH TA and HCOB 17 Sept. 68, OVERRUN PROCESS—
mimeo distribution is to be corrected to read:

Class IV
Class VIII.

HCOB 1 Nov. 68, HIGH TA, para 2, 2nd sentence, “It is a formal listing
process” is to be deleted.

“What has been overrun?” is used to handle the chronically high TA and is
run as per HCOB 17 Sept. 68, OVERRUN PROCESS.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 15 DECEMBER 1968RB
REVISED 28 APRIL 1989

Remimeo

L4BRB
FOR ASSESSMENT OF ALL LISTING ERRORS

ASSESS THE WHOLE LIST (METHOD 5) THEN TAKE biggest reads or
blowdowns and handle. Then clean up the list.

PC'S NAME _____ DATE _____

AUDITOR _____

0. **WAS IT THE FIRST ITEM ON THE LIST?** _____
(Indicate and give pc his item.)
1. **DID YOU FAIL TO ANSWER THE LISTING QUESTION?** _____
(If it reads, find out what question, clear the question noting
whether it reads; if so, list it, find the item and give it to the pc.)
2. **WAS THE LIST UNNECESSARY?** _____
(If it reads, indicate BPC and indicate that it was an
unnecessary action.)
- 2A. **DID THE QUESTION HAVE NO CHARGE ON IT?** _____
(Indicate.)
- 2B. **WERE YOU ASHAMED TO CAUSE AN UPSET?** _____
(L1C after list corrected.)
- 2C. **WERE YOU AMAZED TO REACT THAT WAY?** _____
(Same as 2B.)
- 2D. **THE QUESTION HAD ALREADY BEEN LISTED
BEFORE?** _____
(Indicate, rehab.)
- 2E. **YOU HAD NO INTEREST IN THE QUESTION?** _____
(Indicate that the auditor missed that it didn't read.)
3. **WAS THE ACTION DONE UNDER PROTEST?** _____
(If it reads, handle by itsa earlier-similar itsa.)



4. **IS A LIST INCOMPLETE?** _____
(If reads, find out what list and complete it, give the pc his item.)
5. **HAS A LIST BEEN LISTED TOO LONG?** _____
(If so, find what list and get the item from it by nulling with Suppress, the nulling question being “On _____ has anything been suppressed?” for each item on the overlong list. Give the pc his item.)
6. **HAS THE WRONG ITEM BEEN TAKEN OFF A LIST?** _____
(If this reads, put in Suppress and Invalidate on the list and null as in 5 above and find the right item and give to the pc.)
7. **HAS A RIGHT ITEM BEEN DENIED YOU?** _____
(If this reads, find out what it was and clean it up with Suppress and Invalidate and give it to the pc.)
8. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN PUSHED OFF ON YOU YOU DIDN'T WANT?** _____
(If so, find it and get in Suppress and Invalidate on it and tell pc it wasn't his item and continue the original action to find the correct item.)
9. **HAD AN ITEM NOT BEEN GIVEN YOU?** _____
(If reads, handle as in 7.)
10. **HAVE YOU INVALIDATED A CORRECT ITEM FOUND?** _____
(If so, rehab the item and find out why the pc invalidated it or if somebody else did it, clean it up and give it to pc again.)
11. **HAVE YOU THOUGHT OF ITEMS THAT YOU DID NOT PUT ON THE LIST?** _____
(If so, add them to the correct list. Renuall the whole list and give the pc the item.)
12. **HAVE YOU BEEN LISTING TO YOURSELF OUT OF SESSION?** _____
(If so, find out what question and try to write a list from recall and get an item and give it to the pc.)
13. **HAVE YOU BEEN GIVEN SOMEBODY ELSE'S ITEM?** _____
(If so, indicate to the pc this was not his item. Don't try to find whose it was.)
14. **HAS YOUR ITEM BEEN GIVEN TO SOMEONE ELSE?** _____
(If so, find if possible what item it was and give it to the pc. Don't try to identify the “somebody else.”)

- 14A. **NO ITEMS WERE YOURS?** _____
 (If so, indicate to the pc none of the items were his.
 Do not try to find whose they were.)
- 14B. **WERE EARLIER LISTING ERRORS RESTIMULATED?** _____
 (Indicate and correct earlier lists, then check the current.)
- 14C. **HAD THIS LIST ALREADY BEEN HANDLED?** _____
 (Indicate.)
15. **HAS A RELEASE-POINT BEEN BYPASSED ON LISTING?** _____
 (If so, indicate the overrun to the pc, rehab back.)
16. **HAS A RELEASE-POINT BEEN BYPASSED ON THE QUESTION ONLY?** _____
 (If so, indicate the overrun to the pc and rehab back.)
17. **HAVE YOU GONE EXTERIOR WHILE LISTING?** _____
 (If so, rehab. If Int Rundown not given, note for C/S.)
18. **HAS IT BEEN AN OVERT TO PUT AN ITEM ON A LIST?** _____
 (If so, find out what item and why.)
19. **HAVE YOU WITHHELD AN ITEM FROM A LIST?** _____
 (If so, get it and add it to the list if that list available.
 If not, put item in the report.)
20. **HAS A WITHHOLD BEEN MISSED?** _____
 (If so, get it; if discreditable, ask "Who nearly found out?")
21. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN BYPASSED?** _____
 (Locate which one.)
22. **WAS A LISTING QUESTION MEANINGLESS?** _____
 (If so, find out which one and indicate to the pc.)
23. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN ABANDONED?** _____
 (If so, locate it and get it back for the pc and give it to him.)
24. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN PROTESTED?** _____
 (If so, locate it and get the Protest button in on it.)
25. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN ASSERTED?** _____
 (If so, locate it and get in the Assert button on it.)
26. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN SUGGESTED TO YOU BY ANOTHER?** _____
 (If so, get it named and the protest and refusal off.)

27. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN VOLUNTEERED BY YOU AND NOT ACCEPTED?** _____
 (If so, get off the charge and give it to the pc, or if he then changes his mind on it, go on with the listing operation.)
28. **HAS THE ITEM ALREADY BEEN GIVEN?** _____
 (If so, get it back and give it again.)
29. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN FOUND PREVIOUSLY?** _____
 (If so, find what it was again and give it to the pc once more.)
30. **HAS AN ITEM NOT BEEN UNDERSTOOD?** _____
 (If so, work it over with buttons until pc understands it or accepts or rejects it and go on with listing.)
- 30A. **WAS THE LISTING QUESTION NOT UNDERSTOOD?** _____
 (Get defined and check for read. It may be unreading. If so, indicate that an uncharged question was listed because it read on a misunderstood.)
- 30B. **WAS A WORD IN THE QUESTION NOT UNDERSTOOD?** _____
 (Same as 30A.)
31. **WAS AN ITEM DIFFERENT WHEN SAID BY THE AUDITOR?** _____
 (If so, find out what the item was and give it to the pc correctly.)
- 31A. **DID THE AUDITOR SUGGEST ITEMS TO YOU THAT WERE NOT YOURS?** _____
 (Indicate as illegal to do so. Correct the list, removing these.)
32. **WAS NULLING CARRIED ON PAST THE CORRECT ITEM?** _____
 (If so, go back to it and get in Suppress and Protest.)
33. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN FORCED ON YOU?** _____
 (If so, get off the reject and suppress and get the listing action completed to the right item if possible.)
34. **HAS AN ITEM BEEN EVALUATED?** _____
 (If so, get off the disagreement and protest.)
35. **HAD EARLIER LISTING BEEN RESTIMULATED?** _____
 (If so, locate when and indicate the bypassed charge. Find and correct the earlier out-list.)

36. **HAS AN EARLIER WRONG ITEM BEEN RESTIMULATED?** _____
 (If so, find when and indicate the bypassed charge. Find and correct the earlier out-list.)
37. **HAS AN EARLIER ARC BREAK BEEN RESTIMULATED?** _____
 (If so, locate and indicate the fact by itsa earlier-similar itsa.)
38. **DO YOU HAVE AN ARC BREAK BECAUSE OF BEING MADE TO DO THIS?** _____
 (If so, indicate it to the pc. Handle the ARC break. Correct the list if it's a list ARC break.)
39. **HAS THE LIST CORRECTION BEEN OVERRUN?** _____
 (If so, rehab.)
- 39A. **WAS THE LIST DONE WHILE YOU ALREADY HAD AN ARC BREAK?** _____
PTP? _____
W/H? _____
- 39B. **COULDN'T YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT WAS BEING DONE?** _____
- 39C. **COULDN'T YOU UNDERSTAND THE AUDITOR?** _____
- 39D. **DIDN'T THE AUDITOR ACKNOWLEDGE YOU?** _____
40. **IS THERE SOME OTHER KIND OF BYPASSED CHARGE?** _____
 (If so, find what and indicate it to pc.)
41. **WAS THERE NOTHING WRONG IN THE FIRST PLACE?** _____
 (If so, indicate it to pc.)
42. **HAS THE UPSET BEEN HANDLED?** _____
 (If so, indicate it to the pc.)
43. **HAS A LIST PROCESS BEEN OVERRUN?** _____
 (If so, find which one and rehab.)

L. RON HUBBARD
 Founder

Revision assisted by
 LRH Technical Research
 and Compilations



(*Note: This data is turned out as an HCOB and a PL [issued as each one] as may apply very broadly in both the OEC and Level IV or above courses.*)

THE THIRD PARTY LAW

I have for a very long time studied the causes of violence and conflict amongst individuals and nations.

If Chaldea could vanish, if Babylon turn to dust, if Egypt could become a badlands, if Sicily could have 160 prosperous cities and be a looted ruin before the year zero and a near desert ever since—and all this in SPITE of all the work and wisdom and good wishes and intent of human beings, then it must follow as the dark follows sunset that something must be unknown to man concerning all his works and ways. And that this something must be so deadly and so pervasive as to destroy all his ambitions and his chances long before their time.

Such a thing would have to be some natural law unguessed at by himself.

And there *is* such a law, apparently, that answers these conditions of being deadly, unknown and embracing all activities.

The law would seem to be:

A THIRD PARTY MUST BE PRESENT AND UNKNOWN IN EVERY QUARREL FOR A CONFLICT TO EXIST.

or

FOR A QUARREL TO OCCUR, AN UNKNOWN THIRD PARTY MUST BE ACTIVE IN PRODUCING IT BETWEEN TWO POTENTIAL OPPO-NENTS.

or

WHILE IT IS COMMONLY BELIEVED TO TAKE TWO TO MAKE A FIGHT, A THIRD PARTY MUST EXIST AND MUST DEVELOP IT FOR ACTUAL CONFLICT TO OCCUR.

It is very easy to see that two in conflict are fighting. They are very visible. What is harder to see or suspect is that a third party existed and actively promoted the quarrel.

The usually unsuspected and “reasonable” third party, the bystander who denies any part of it, *is* the one that brought the conflict into existence in the first place.

The hidden third party, seeming at times to be a supporter of only one side, is to be found as the instigator.

This is a useful law on many dynamics.

It *is* the cause of war.

One sees two fellows shouting bad names at each other, sees them come to blows.

No one else is around. So *they*, of course, “caused the fight.” But there *was* a third party.

Tracing these down, one comes upon incredible data. That is the trouble. The incredible is too easily rejected. One way to hide things is to make them incredible.

Clerk A and Messenger B have been arguing. They blaze into direct conflict. Each blames the other. NEITHER ONE IS CORRECT AND SO THE QUARREL DOES NOT RESOLVE SINCE ITS TRUE CAUSE IS NOT ESTABLISHED.

One looks into such a case THOROUGHLY. He finds the incredible. The wife of Clerk A has been sleeping with Messenger B and complaining alike to both about the other.

Farmer J and Rancher K have been tearing each other to pieces for years in continual conflict. There are obvious, logical reasons for the fight. Yet it continues and does not resolve. A close search finds Banker L who, due to their losses in the fighting, is able to loan each side money, while keeping the quarrel going, and who will get their lands completely if both lose.

It goes larger. The revolutionary forces and the Russian government were in conflict in 1917. The reasons are so many the attention easily sticks on them. But only when Germany’s official state papers were captured in World War II was it revealed that *Germany* had promoted the revolt and financed Lenin to spark it off, even sending him into Russia in a blacked-out train!

One looks over “personal” quarrels, group conflicts, national battles and one finds, if he searches, the third party, unsuspected by both combatants or, if suspected at all, brushed off as “fantastic.” Yet careful documentation finally affirms it.

This datum is fabulously useful.

In marital quarrels the *correct* approach of anyone counseling is to get both parties to carefully search out the *third* party. They may come to many *reasons* at first. These *reasons* are not *beings*. One is looking for a *third party*, an actual *being*. When both find the third party and establish proof, that will be the end of the quarrel.

Sometimes two parties, quarreling, suddenly decide to elect a being to blame. This stops the quarrel. Sometimes it is not the right being and more quarrels thereafter occur.

Two nations at each other's throats should each seek conference with the other to sift out and locate the actual third party. They will always find one if they look, and they *can* find the right one. As it will be found to exist in fact.

There are probably many technical approaches one could develop and outline in this matter.

There are many odd phenomena connected with it. An accurately spotted third party is usually not fought at all by either party but only shunned.

Marital conflicts are common. Marriages can be saved by both parties really sorting out *who* caused the conflicts. There may have been, in the whole history of the marriage, several, but only one at a time.

Quarrels between an individual and an organization are nearly always caused by an individual third party or a third group. The organization and the individual should get together and isolate the third party by displaying to each other all the data they each have been fed.

Rioters and governments alike could be brought back to agreement could one get representatives of both to give each other what they have been told by *whom*.

SUCH CONFERENCES HAVE TENDED TO DEAL ONLY IN RECRIMINATIONS OR CONDITIONS OR ABUSES. THEY MUST DEAL IN BEINGS ONLY IN ORDER TO SUCCEED.

This theory might be thought to assert also that there are no bad conditions that cause conflict. There are. But these are usually **REMEDIAL BY CONFERENCE UNLESS A THIRD PARTY IS PROMOTING CONFLICT.**

In history we have a very foul opinion of the past because it is related by recriminations of two opponents and has not spotted the third party.

“Underlying causes” of war should read “hidden promoters.”

There are no conflicts which cannot be resolved unless the true promoters of them remain hidden.

This is the natural law the ancients and moderns alike did not know.

And not knowing it, being led off into “reasons,” whole civilizations have died.

It is worth knowing.

It is worth working with in any situation where one is trying to bring peace.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



1969

While continuing to work closely with Sea Org officers and crew to expand Scientology across the world, Ron's work in the technical line remained at its usual rapid pace.

Major advances were made in the area of Dianetics auditing and case supervision, restoring this vital technology to full use and streamlining its application.

Drug use was also an area that received Ron's attention in 1969, with new procedures developed to solve the underlying causes of drug use and relieve its harmful effects.

THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 44

January 1969

The Value of Scientology

Selling Scientology is like trying to market gold pieces.

People come around and look and wonder if the gold pieces *are* gold pieces.

Some others, of a more aboriginal type, have never even heard of metal, much less gold.

Some, who sell bad brass as gold, work very hard to convince one and all that the gold pieces of Scientology are as counterfeit as their brass, but that their brass is really gold.

Others, who don't want anyone to be rich shout and scream and have tantrums about anyone ever being offered any gold pieces.

And so it goes.

But the *truth* is that Scientology is far more precious than mere gold.

For this brief span of time we were able to develop, communicate and apply swift, accurate technology which brings a man from the slough of despond to the brilliant joy of spiritual existence.

In this brief time we have organizations functioning and auditors auditing which deliver the exact, correct, speed swift technology to every being.

During this period we have our chance to end going down, down, down to illness and perpetual death and swing upward toward the sun.

We are delivering the RESULT, the mere promise or dream of which sustained the populaces of the Orient and Occident for thousands of years.

Anything religious teachers said or Buddha promised, even the visions of Christianity, are all attained in Scientology as RESULT!

Well, the fact is just too big.

It's too factual.

We are working on a planet that will do for a nut house until a crazier one comes along.

The governments we deal with cannot prevent riot, assassination of their leaders or total infiltration by any of their enemies. War waits with a hair trigger for another mistake by incompetent leaders.



Mental “health” has been perverted into an excuse for a Belsen or an Auschwitz by the older practices in the field.

It’s an operating climate of danger and chaos.

We are trying to do our jobs.

It’s like trying to pull a wounded water buffalo out of a wallow. That you even try to help him is sure “proof” to him that you mean no good.

Trying to run an org, keep tech pure and well applied in such an operating climate is pure hell.

We are doing pretty damned well. Staff members and trained Scientologists over the world are doing a job not even the saints could do.

The dedication is fantastic, yet they do not look upon themselves for what they are—heroes who make the heroes of ages past look like muddled kids.

There is one thing you can count on.

We will continue to do our jobs. We have done them so we can be expected to do them.

Not all the screaming apes of press or the cold sadists who run the “learned societies” are likely to be able to stop man’s first chance for immortality and the sun.

The value of Scientology includes the integrity, devotion and dedication of Scientologists and Scientology Orgs.

Remember that when you meet a critic. Remember also that he’s just in your road and isn’t going anywhere but down.

No one could ever do the job before at all.

We’re doing it.

We’ll keep on doing it.

We’re making sure if rugged headways.

Those of other opinions are fully entitled to their terrors and their weaknesses, their darkness and their death.

The rest of us not only can win but have won. And someday who knows, if we’re lucky and do our jobs, this won’t always be the maddest planet in the universe. It will be the brightest one where beings of good will can live in security and peace.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 5 JANUARY 1969R
REVISED 13 JANUARY 1989

Class VIII

**UNRESOLVING CASES,
ADDITIONAL NOTE**

Ref:

HCOB 5 Dec. 68

UNRESOLVING CASES

Most errors in handling unresolving cases are from not doing a proper job of finding the environmental menace. Trying to list for it or use a *word* for it etc., are additives. It simply is what it is without any system to find it. Just "What is it?"

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 8 JANUARY 1969

Remimeo

**DRUGS AND “INSANITY”
NONCOMPLIANCE AND ALTER-IS**

I have been doing some research on drug cases and takers which has shed some interesting light on this and also insanity.

The basic equation is apparently:

**WHEN THREATENED WITH UNMOCKING, A THETAN
MOCKS UP OBSESSIVELY.**

Actually, the datum is a small bit from OT VIII data, being part of energy creation.

It applies too well at lower levels, however, to leave it in such a stratosphere.

It explains, for instance, why a pc, challenged by an “auditor” who is breaking the Auditor’s Code, gets such a solid reaction in the reactive bank.

Threatened by an apparent effort to destroy him instead of letting him find the truth, the pc reacts by mocking up hard below his awareness level. This does not, of course, make him insane. It just sticks him a bit in the session.

Drugs (LSD, marijuana, alcohol, whatever) produce a threat to the body like any other poison. The threat is to the *body*. The thetan reacts by mocking up.

Of course, what he mocks up is some engram, secondary or combination of fancy and fact. He can do this, in some cases, so hard that it becomes more real (and safer) than present time.

Thus, under threat, he goes out of present time.

Now comes the next bit which is important as a new discovery:

**HIS TIME TRACK IS NOT THEN BEING MADE UP
WHOLLY OF PRESENT TIME EVENTS. IT IS A COMPOSITE
OF PAST TRACK, IMAGINATION AND PRESENT EVENTS.**

Thus, right there before your eyes he, apparently in the same room as you are, doing the same things, is really only partially there and partially in some past events.

He *seems* to be there. Really he isn’t “tracking” fully with present time.

What is going on to a rational observation is *not* what is going on to him.

Thus, he does not duplicate statements made by another but tries to fit them into his composite reality. In order to fit them in, he has to alter them.

We therefore have the real basis of *alter-is*.

He may be *sure* he is helping one REPAIR the floor but in actual fact he is hindering the actual operation in progress which really consists of CLEANING

the floor. So when he “helps one” mop the floor, he introduces chaos into the activity. Since *he* is REPAIRING the floor, a request to “give me the mop” has to be reinterpreted as “hand me the hammer.” But the mop handle is longer than a hammer handle so the bucket gets upset.

As a thetan can mock up an infinity of combinations, there would be an infinity of types of reactions to drugs. There would also be an infinity of types of insanity.

What is constant is that he is NOT RUNNING IN THE SAME SERIES OF EVENTS as others.

This can be slight, wherein the person is seen to make occasional mistakes. It can be as serious as total insanity where the events apparent to him are *completely* different than those apparent to anyone else. And it can be all grades in between.

It isn't that he doesn't know what's going on. It's that he perceives *something else* going on instead of the present time sequence of events.

Thus, others appear to him to be stupid or unreasonable or insane. As *they* don't agree in their actions and orders with what he *plainly sees* is in progress, “they” aren't sensible. Example: A group is moving furniture. To all but one they are simply moving furniture. This one perceives himself to be “moving geometric shapes into a cloud.” Thus, this one “makes mistakes” “alter-ises” “noncomplies.” As the group doesn't see inside him and only sees another like themselves, they can't figure out why he “balls things up so.”

Such persons as drug takers and the insane are thus slightly or wholly on an apparently different time track of “present time” events.

A drug may be taken to drive a person out of an unbearable PT or out of consciousness altogether.

In some persons they do not afterwards return wholly to present time.

A thetan can also escape an unbearable PT by dropping into the past, even without drugs.

The penalty is running into obsessive mocking up to counter the threat of being unmocked.

The answer is to erase the engrams and reactive mechanisms.

As all this out-of-PT is unknowing, it is aberrative. Things one is doing that one knows one is doing are not aberrative.

The drug taker and the insane alike have not recovered present time, to a greater or lesser degree. Thus they think they are running on a different time track than they are, which, unknowingly and out of the past, they are, to a greater or lesser degree, mocking up.

These are the underlying facts in odd human behavior.

ENTURBULATION

Thus, we get an explanation of enturbulation as well.

As what is going on according to the perception and subjective reality of such a person is varied in greater or lesser degree from the objective reality of others, such a person enturbulates the actual environment.

What is really going on is not what is going on for them.

Orders, then, are not complied with, other things happen and people around such a person have their own consecutive events disrupted. This causes enturbation.

The noncompliance, alter-is and upsets from a person who is out of present time and (what is new about this) who is running on a different series of events than those going on for the rest, cause general enturbation.

This is why it takes two additional staff members to handle the routine goofs of such a person. They are forcing events to run more or less normally against the counter-effort of a person with a delusory time track.

We have all known such a person, many more than one, so it is not uncommon in the current civilization. The sudden non sequitur remark, out of context. The blank stare when given an order or a remark—behind these lies a whole imaginary time track which we jar into and accidentally disrupt.

EXTERIORIZATION

In OT sections we sometimes hear of a person who is “exterior” and so can’t be audited any more.

The symptoms of the person have not changed. So he still has aberrations.

The answer is to clear the word *exteriorization* with them. They often are exterior into a never-never nonextant universe. Or exterior in a past death.

When the word is cleared with them, they often don’t really say what was going on. They experience a strange reaction and change.

If one then runs a bit of objective havingness, they come into present time.

This applies only to exteriorized cases who can’t be audited because they are “exterior.” And yet aren’t all right casewise.

The usual course is to just handle the case by standard tech. They eventually come right.

DANGEROUS ENVIRONMENT

Anyone forced into a dangerous environment tends to either go fully into PT or retreat from PT.

The only ones who suffer from it afterwards are those who don’t move on up the track as life goes on but stay there, retreated from a long gone present time or stuck in a moment of the past.

This is done, of course, because of pictures mocked up obsessively under the threat of unmock.

When you understand the condition, you can’t be fooled by it and think such people are there with you when they are not.

Auditing of course resolves this.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 25 JANUARY 1969

Remimeo

Computer Series 2

Target Series 6

TARGETS AND COMPUTERS

It is interesting to note that my new developments on targets and purposes in recent HCO PLs are possibly adaptable to COMPUTER PROGRAMING. Meaning they apply to and could make a new level of computer action and usefulness.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo


TRIPLE GRADES FLOWS

There are a great many potential flows. These are covered in greater detail in earlier work.

In Triple Grades the following are the only flows used:

1. Self \longrightarrow Another

2. Self \longleftarrow Another

3. Others


Or

In an introverted (going into) type process:

1 A for Self

1 B for Another

1 C for Others

Or

A mix of the two.

As the patterns of an individual are in actual fact the same in all cases, it is the type of process rather than the type of pc which regulates the flows.

Intensity of one or more “legs” of the flow will be found to vary from pc to pc. One pc has a strong inflow, weak outflow and very weak others flow. Another has a strong outflow. Another is all wrapped up in others with no real attention to self.

The wording of the STANDARD commands of Triple Grades (sub-zero and lower levels) takes care of these imbalances. No further attention is necessary by the auditor.

The auditor will find that all this reflects on his worksheet by different lengths of time to run different flows.

By FLOW is meant an impulse or direction of energy particles or thought or masses between terminals.

It is essentially a 3-terminal universe in actual fact. The discovery of this led to Triple Grades.

There is more data on the 3-terminal universe in material on the THIRD PARTY LAW. This is not necessarily important—either the third party law or that it's a 3-terminal universe—to the auditor in running the processes of Triple Grades. He should, however, have some idea of flows. Very intricate and numerous flows can be isolated. Triple is the fundamental and what is used in normal auditing.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



RESEARCH NOTES

(Re the Triple Grades)

There are comparable words to the levels of ARCU and KUCD.

Agree and Like are two. Curious is "interest."

It would be very nice if there could be a solid span on which levels could be climbed by running havingness alone.

A person is overwhelmed with havingness.

The individual works with havingness towards the end cognition that he's overwhelmed with havingness and doesn't need it.

If we were very clever, we'd work towards that end.

Get overwhelmed enough by something and one suddenly starts to *like* it.

Humanoids get suppressed enough and then like it.

It's a harmonic on the joy of being eaten.

True Havingness Regimen at VIII is matter, energy, space and time; possibly could pay attention to that in lower levels.

Anything that has an unknown connected with it also has an overwhelm connected with it or you wouldn't be interested in it.

One can exteriorize into time as well as space and therefore, by extrapolation, into matter or energy.

"What is unknown about that room object?" would probably be good for the Unknown level. Possibly, "What could you not-know about that room object?" Third flow as ". . . another could get others to agree with," would run well.

Havingness doesn't run on flows when it runs out of ARC and counter to a games condition.

There could be ARCU for each of M, E, S, T, location, form, thought.

Use old SWH F1 pattern. Test (flow) 3 "another to others." Scale of R, C, A, U, K, U, C, D. (ARCU plus top of Expanded CDEI Scale.)

Could be havingness to follow the grades above IV and the OT sections as well.

All havingness is is attention on MEST or biological objects, energies or forms.

L. RON HUBBARD

Founder

Assisted by

Research and Projects Officer

A REASON PSYCHIATRIC FRONT GROUPS ATTACK SCIENTOLOGY

In Book Two, Chapter Five of *Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health* you will find a mild remonstrance against psychiatric electric shock and surgery. It described these as ways to get into trouble with mental healing.

This was in 1950. Within 3 months of its appearance the book was under violent irrational attack by psychiatric front men and groups.

In the late 50s psychiatrists actually got a bill half through the US Congress authorizing a Siberia. Any man, woman or child could be seized and sent without trial to Alaska, deprived of human and civil rights and detained forever, all without trial or examination.

The Founding Church of Scientology of Washington DC, caught wind of this bill and instantly mobilized US civic groups and defeated it.

These marked Scientology for slaughter in the books of these madmen.

As recently as 1968 the same international psychiatric group was trying to push the same Siberia Bill through the New Zealand Parliament.

Kenneth Robinson, former Minister of Health in the UK and vice president of a branch of this psychiatric front group, is the one who began trouble for Scientology Churches in the UK.

Robinson, in his book published by this front group, advocates personally the easy seizure of anyone in the UK for despatch to death camps.

Press chains headed by men who were also directors of the psychiatric front group, Cecil King and Sir William Carr, kept pounding at Scientology, urging "official action," trying to build up an anti-Scientology public opinion and obliterate it.

Any other hostile actions toward Scientology build back step by step to the same group.

Scientology has fought a consistent and winning battle for human rights for two decades.

During that entire time, not one crime has been found in Scientology.

But during that time psychiatry has seized and killed tens of thousands of people they don't like.

It is said Scientology breaks up families. They don't. But psychiatrists call their own rape and death of men's wives "necessary treatment."

Any type of crime this psychiatric group accuses the Scientologists of has now been traced back to be standard psychiatric practice.

Being slightly more than mad, these fellows are trying to put public attention on an innocent group to distract attention from their own brutal and perverted activities. By saying someone *else* does these things they think the public will believe the psychiatrist is a lofty public-spirited paragon of virtue.

The public is not fooled. They detest psychiatry. Forty-seven percent of people with mental trouble go to their clergymen. Twenty-eight percent go to their general practitioner. The psychologist and psychiatrist, between them, only get sixteen percent of the "trade."

To enlarge their sphere the psychiatrist (UN Tech Series 98) plans to knock out all churches in the field of mental healing.

Scientology is their first target. If they win there they will take on other churches and so build their empire.

The only puzzle in all this is how does the psychiatrist influence governments?

As a terror symbol? By blackmail of politicians using confession data of wives? Holding politicians' family members hostage? By bribery?

The psychiatrist handling almost none of the "trade" yet obtains hundreds of millions from governments annually over the world. For this he gives no service, injures or kills his patients, seeks to seize anyone and everyone at a whim, yet is strangely immune from the correct murder charges. Not even a medical doctor is allowed to kill people.

How could the allied nations hang Germans at Nuremburg for these crimes and yet award heavy appropriations at home to run their own death camps?

Scientology continues to demand human rights for all men and continues to defy these psychiatric front groups.

The world today will not stand for such flagrant rights violations as the psychiatrist demands. The world today will not stand for death camps, human experiments, torture and murder.

The Scientologists are fighting this and will fight it down to a final and complete victory over the powers of evil.

Someday even the press, even politicians will wake up and say, "Hey! These are the guys in the good hats!"

Or else the press and politicians were the bad hats all the time.

The century has a long way to run.

The public has already realized the Scientologists are good people.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



DRUIDISM AND PSYCHIATRY

Some years ago I asked a psychiatrist who came to a Scientology meeting why he did not personally refuse to electric shock and refuse to do brain “operations” on people if he knew it often killed them.

He gave me an astonishing answer. He said, “I *have* to do it. If I didn’t, I would be dismissed from the hospital for refusing to take part in the sacrifice.”

This puzzled me. But recently my attention was recalled to the work of Jung, one of the three major psychiatric authorities, who are Freud, Jung and Adler.

As you can find in Jung’s work, he laid tremendous stress on DRUIDISM and wrote a great deal about it.

Druidism was a Celtic inner circle of priests and lawgivers who seem to have practiced human sacrifice. Their cruel and inhuman rites led to their direct suppression by Rome.

In modern times the Druidism has revived and they are said to meet annually at Stonehenge, possibly their ancient stronghold in England.

This is the first clue I have ever had as to why psychiatrists think they have to kill and injure people.

Many psychiatrists have told me, when I interviewed them, or when they tried to get me to take themselves or their wives for treatment that electric shock *retards* a mental patient’s recovery by about six weeks on the average, that when it does not kill them it usually breaks their teeth and often their spines. Over 1200 were killed outright by electric machines in the US in one year. As to “operations” on the brain they die either at once or within 2 to 5 years according to psychiatric official tables.

Psychiatrists freely admit these treatments do no good and are murderous or damaging, the evidence appearing in their own publications or in public media such as *Time* magazine.

This has never ceased to astonish informed observers: that torture, injury and murder were practiced in the full knowledge of no benefit, much less cure.

Their authority Jung, druidism and human sacrifice offer for the first time some clue as to what it is all about.

Psychiatric front groups act frantically against any group who might discover their crimes.

Druidism in its day was the senior body above Celtic governments and dictated their actions.

The Profumo scandal laid bare wild fantastic orgies by high officials.

I wonder, if when all the evidence is in, some fantastic explanation of why some UK Labour officials back up the psychiatrist and why the psychiatrist kills, might not come to life.

Like human sacrifice or ritual murders such as those of Britain's recent colonies.

This enigma of unpunished murder is one of the biggest social puzzles of our times to say nothing of seizure violations of human rights.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

MEDICAL DOCTORS

LRH ED 86 INT 22.2.69

If orgs train any medical doctors they must be trained on the following basis:

1. They are NOT twinned with a layman but only with another medical doctor.
2. They are enrolled in a DIANETICS course only and told to perfect the use of that in their work.
3. They are courteously treated.

SEMINARS

In addressing any group of medical doctors keep it in the field of DIANETICS.

Discuss Dianetics from the viewpoint of Communication with body areas to assist circulation and the mental image picture as a means of continuing shocking experiences.

Any lecturer to medical doctors should do a fast review first of *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health* and stick with it only.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

FAST JUSTICE

It is obvious that false accusations and the failure to confront a person directly with his accusers break down the social structure of a nation to a point where any internal insurgent or foreign nation with a rallying cause can overthrow it. This has happened in country after country in this century and includes the bulk of the land areas of the planet. Indeed, the hidden false accusations, corruption and injustices of Czarist Russia began our present international troubles with its successful Bolshevik revolt in 1917.

This new datum, taken from the philosophy of Scientology, gives us a rapid way to rehabilitate the West before it too goes the route.

Usually such proposed reforms carry with them ponderous administration or change.

There is a very simple way to provide fast inexpensive justice for the entire population.

All that is necessary is **APPOINT EVERY QUALIFIED ATTORNEY IN THE COUNTRY A JUDGE.**

Leave all existing judges as they are but handling only appeal cases.

Grade attorneys and judges against a scale arranged with bar associations.

Do not prevent attorneys from appearing as attorneys in courts other than their own.

Make the penalty for false accusation whether or not under oath commensurate to the amount of damage it would have done if it succeeded in unjustly disciplining or punishing someone.

Repeal all insanity commitment laws and replace them with the ordinary penal code. Cease to involve jurisprudence with mental expertise.

Indict any and all physical damage by reason of shock or brain surgery as a criminal offense which it already is.

Pass legislation requiring any accused to be confronted by his or her accusers.

Prevent the seizure of property by psychiatrists or the state or a "custodian" by reason of legal proceedings.

Protect people and groups from fallacious and vexatious attacks.

Eradicate all “special privilege” categories wherein officials and others cannot be sued or disciplined for abuse of power.

Eradicate and make actionable any and all forms of police brutality.

Remove from the statute all laws calculated to “get” somebody for crimes or misdemeanors other than those of which he is suspected.

Pass legislation preventing Bills of Attainder in which groups or persons who have committed no offense can be injured.

Adhere to the principle of law that a person is innocent until he is proven guilty beyond reasonable doubt.

It is *lack* of ready, speedy, inexpensive justice that creates crime.

Justice is only taken into a person’s own hands when it is nowhere else available.

The man branded by record as a criminal usually has only crime left by which to live.

This is no planned airy-fairy “Utopia.” It is just the actual *application* of those principles which once existed, are often written down but are seldom applied.

And I have seldom seen a lawyer who did not know he could solve the problem on his own if just left to it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

PATRIOTISM

For an officer who worked hard and dangerously with all the rest of the Allies and even gave his health to rid the world of Nazi violations of human rights, it is a little hard to understand when his own government and their allies after the war not only turned a blind eye on a new outcrop of Nazi violations in their own countries but actively financed to the extent of billions and began to take the orders of those whose practices differ from Nazi only in the absence of a swastika.

To see a health minister like Robinson* write in his own book that unlawful and easy seizures of anyone must become the order of the day, to know he is really the vice-president of a private psychiatric group, to know his financial irregularities on behalf of his group, and yet to see a government obey him implicitly is a matter sufficient to make me a bit cynical to say the least.

For more than twenty years I have watched governments in the West make it easier and easier to seize people without warrant or process of law. I've seen "insanity" redefined as someone who disagrees with the social autonomy. I've seen with my own eyes men and women being tortured and killed in "institutions." I've listened to psychiatrists detail their inhuman experiments and brag about their sex orgies with patients and sterilization of those with whom they wanted "sport."

In all this time I've not seen ONE person helped or cured by them.

But I've seen plenty of their patients who were ruined.

I don't think the average citizen could watch one of their shock "treatments" without throwing up.

In one area, four out of nine people we see have been brutally injured by psychiatrists.

My mail every day has several letters in it from their patients, pleading for help and relief from their agony.

So with all this evidence around, how can one still believe any Western government is ignorant of the true state of things?

So a lot of us went out and fought and bled and died to make the world safe from Nazi extermination camps. And we turn around and find our own governments not only run them and finance them, but also that any honest effort to help, to find better answers, is mauled and shot at and refused.

***Robinson:** Kenneth Robinson, Minister of Health (head of the government department responsible for the health of its citizens) in Great Britain in the late 60s. Robinson was the ex-vice president of the National Mental Health Association, a private group in the UK specializing in the "treatment" of families of aristocrats. There has never been any "national" aspect to this group. The group obtained very unusual favors by means of their "treatment" of the families of these aristocrats. He was one of the key figures behind the 1968 British attack on Scientology and was subsequently removed as Minister of Health for this unpopular campaign.

All during World War II I found apathy and shrugs on every side of me, not only in our own but also allied forces. These officers and men were not fighting for anything. Most fought under protest. In the firing line 50 percent of them never discharged their weapons.

I didn't understand it then. I do now.

These men had no real cause to fight for. They were willing to destroy the inhuman Nazi. But somehow they knew with certain cynicism that their own masters had more than enough shortcomings to cancel out any advantage to be won for the world.

They were not patriotic. They were occasionally outraged by the enemy. But if a recording had been made of almost any casual chatter by any WW II military group in any wardroom or mess and sent back home, the generals probably would have court-martialed the lot.

And what has happened since. The expatriate loyal governments of our allies were forgotten. Their countries were turned over to communists or revolutionary hands. Name them off, they are many. 750,000,000 human beings at a modest estimate were tamely passed under the communist yoke. And through inept "peace-making" and incompetent foreign relations, since 1945 there have been wars and more wars.

The United Nations came up with the answer. An absence of human rights stained the hands of governments and threatened their rules. Very few governments have implemented any part of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights. These governments have not grasped that their very survival depends utterly upon adopting such reforms and thus giving their peoples a cause, a civilization worth supporting, worth their patriotism.

It is vital that all thinking men urge upon their governments (for the governments' own sake if no other) sweeping reforms in the field of human rights.

Human rights do *not* mean corn and games. That was the Roman idea and Rome was torn to rubble in the civil wars that had as their fundamental causes the abuses of rights under law.

False accusations, unlawful seizure of persons and property. The torture and oppression of the individual and social groups. These were what destroyed the Roman Empire.

Such things mocked any pride in "being a Roman."

Eventually her troops did not win battles any more. They did not care. And so the curtain fell on the "grandeur that was Rome."

The infamous "lettres de cachet," granting as they did the right to seize any person at the whim of any noble and imprison him for life, brought the foremost empire of its day, France, to the tumbrel and guillotine at last.

Most governments live on in the myth of their own tradition. They see it in the law book. They teach it in the school. They brag about it in the press and patriotic speeches. And personal experience calls it a lie. A man is accused. Some mountebank has said that he is insane. Bang, he is in prison. Crash, his



property is seized. A shower of sparks or the flash of a knife, he is castrated, depersonalized. And very soon dead.

A whispered malicious word. A man is implicated in a murder, he knows not how. He is imprisoned "awaiting trial." His name, reputation are wrecked, his life ruined whatever the outcome.

Even in the little matter of a parking ticket he is at risk. It is put under the windshield wiper, not properly served. It blows away. He never sees it. He is brought to court, fined for something he knew nothing about.

So, in the long run, injustices big or small add up to insecurity, to a feeling one is being attacked or could be. The citizen is expected to protect the government. He looks at his tax-shredded paycheck, sees no way out. He decides it isn't a two-way proposition. So he ceases to protect and begins to attack the government. His attack may be as small as simply not acting.

When a government puts up a gross public example of attacking decent people for no crime, as in the case of the Church of Scientology, and when it is obvious that such an attack is under the influence of a blood-soaked terror symbol like the psychiatrist, the feeling of security of thinking men receives a distinct jolt.

Time passes. Some insurgent force whispers "that government is no good." The average citizen may not join up. He only nods quietly to himself, a silent "We know that."

Time passes. Revolutionaries with a new cause rise up.

Machine guns start up in the streets. The conscript army quietly drifts away.

The government cries "Citizens! Rise up! Repel the invader!"

And in turn they get a cynical if hidden smile.

So the nation falls. The government officials are torn to pieces by the mob.

Why? Because they let patriotism be slain by the thousands, the millions of false accusations, by deafness to any plea for human rights, by shrugging off injustices out of arrogance or contempt.

It is not for nothing that the phrase "a just cause" was coined. No cause is worth fighting for unless it contains justice for all.

We in the Church of Scientology are seeking to help prevent the collapse of Western civilization.

We ourselves have been mauled and oppressed for two decades of false accusation at the hands of an enemy so blood spattered he looks more like a vampire than a man.

Our studies have brought to light crimes and injustices against the populations of Western nations sufficient to condemn many "best people" if they were ever tried in a court under the Nuremberg Code.

We are not weak. We are not powerless. We number millions. But our main strength is that we are decent people with the highest respect for law and order.

When we are lied about and banned and we see the governments who attack us letting our accusers, who are condoned in the most heinous crimes, go free, then we know how late it is.

We have straightened up our own house with regard to fair justice.

We are not thinking about ourselves. We are oppressed but vital.

To us these are only symptoms of a society that, unless reformed, will die.

We are putting our shoulder to the wheel to make it see the light, to make it reform its processes of justice on a fair and equitable basis so that once more the men of the West can say they fight in a just cause.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

*We are not weak.
We are not powerless. We
number millions. But our
main strength is that
we are decent people
with the highest respect
for law and order.*



ECONOMICS—WAR AND TAX

One of the ways major Western powers will lose was once explained to me by a friend of mine, a famous US senator.

He said that the drain of “brush wars,” rising taxes and resultant inflation could be maintained for only a few years after which, because of economic collapse, the communists might win after all. That was several years ago—1955.

When one sees that the gold reserves of the US are at this writing at a minus 21 billion and that they have done a steep 9-year, 45° dive since their zero in 1960 (American Institute for Economic Research, Boston, report of 17 Feb. 69), one can understand what he was talking about.

The uninterrupted plunge leaves the International Monetary Fund holding about \$39.7 billion worth of gold demands on the US only slightly offset by US balances.

Oddly, in the same report, the 1968 US produce year of food was 3 percent higher than the record-high year of 1967.

As big bankers are also strangely found to be directors of psychiatric front groups, one begins to see that they are not always as pleasantly minded toward man as one might be led to believe by their press officers and press chains.

Peculiarly, the economic doctrine followed by Western governments for the last quarter century is that of Lord Keynes.* The germ (or bacteria) of the Keynes theory (as I was carefully taught at one of these universities they say I never attended), is simply this: “Create want!” Followed to its natural end this means starvation would produce prosperity (for whom?).

Now the “International Monetary Fund” was founded by Lord Keynes and the famous communist Harry Dexter White.

By paying out gold and never demanding lend-lease payments in gold, the US public is getting its throat cut very nicely. The US soldier shortly won't have an economically stable country to support. Inflation will have sent the dollar away with the wind.

These international bankers are satisfied only with “increased taxes to stabilize the currency.”

One of the Russian objectives is to make a US public rejection of “brush wars” by reason of the resulting oppressive taxation. So it is being accomplished very nicely.

***Keynes:** John Maynard Keynes (1883–1946), English economist and writer.

Now you can't have much faith in any country, be it England or France or the US which taxes its citizens via a dossier-collecting income tax czar. The true ruler of every citizen including those at the top would be that bureau one had to report to or else. When income tax gets up to one collector per taxpayer and interferes with one's ability to live, and when inflation sweeps away all one's savings, the population is likely to say that it's not worth serving, not worth supporting and that any insurgent group would furnish a better government.

Henry Cabot Lodge's* one-time boast that "with modernly armed armies no citizen revolt could ever succeed." That, of course, supposes that the Army remains loyal to the politicians—and armies seldom do when the country has no cause and the pay won't buy anything any more.

Income tax is dead against the original US Constitution. Since its adaption in England there have been only depressions.

This "tax" is really a very uneconomical method of collecting money and a serious threat to the individual citizens.

Income tax has been continually used to "get" people against whom no charge could be proven.

It cuts the money off before it can be invested or used in the country.

It denies expansion to commerce and inhibits trade.

If a revolutionary wanted to set a country up to antagonize its citizens, shatter pride in their government and prepare the ground, he would advise putting in income tax and then year by year insist it became more onerous.

So the West is getting itself into severe "economic trouble."

Yet the US just had a record produce year and England just had a record export year.

Any commie could tell them that the real wealth of a nation is its production and natural resources. Any other economist knows this. But apparently the governments don't get the word somehow.

Now let us consider what really happens when money, inflated beyond use, fails to buy any longer.

That's right. Barter ensues.

What is barter? An egg for bread, a glass for a dish. People start trading actual commodity.

In other words, when money fails it does not reduce down to gold. It reduces down to produce!

So the whole theory of money is really that it represents produce. Not gold. Not bankers. Not paper. But *produce*.

The US can't make gold but it sure can produce wheat.

*Lodge, Henry Cabot: (1850–1924) US politician and author.

England can't produce gold but it sure can make machinery and cheap tin trays.

So what's all this phony junk about "dollar balances" and "gold reserves"?

And for that matter what's all this bunk that if you tax a nation to death it will be solvent?

Ah! Keynes' "Create want!" If you put money on an impossible standard, it will cease to exist and then everyone will starve very nicely.

Who do they think swallows all this "economic" hocus-pocus? Not the public.

The public mutters quietly to itself and wonders who'll give the eventual signal to mob these idiots. They dutifully vote. They still play the game just to keep up appearances, but meanwhile, they hope and dream.

The French population in 1784 dreamed about Dr. Guillotine's new invention. They were quite docile—right up to the moment the National Guard went over to them and they stormed the Bastille.

Strangely enough it doesn't seem to be emphasized in history that on that same day an enterprising fellow led mobs that emptied every "insane asylum" and tore the "sanitariums" apart. They knew what they were doing!

It never seems so quiet as just before the hurricane.

So how can a country go down?

By being put down by its "best people" through denial of real justice, oppressive taxation and unreal, unworkable money standards.

During the 1929–1939 US depression there were a lot of books written by fellows who saw clearly that a country full of produce that couldn't be bought for lack of money was a farce. These may still be on the shelves but Lord Keynes is all they read.

It is very, very plain that if barter comes in when money goes out, that the real substitute for, the real yardstick for money is PRODUCE.

Nobody needs to deflate and hurt the people. Or inflate and collapse.

All one has to do is say that a dollar or a pound or a franc are worth so many pounds of wheat, so many tin trays, so many onions and voilà, we're rich. Take any given day of comparable prices and say that's the comparable price day.

Gold? Forget it.

Forget also income tax.

One of the standard equations of economics is that inflation occurs when money exceeds the produce, depression occurs when produce exceeds the money to buy it.

As all Western nations are heavy producers of produce they'd issue money to the value of their total land and production. They could probably "re-fund" their debts by pushing the issue ahead in date and gradually work it back.

Gold would probably increase in value, but so what. It's just a metal. You can't eat it and today you can't even have it.

A dollar or pound or franc that is guaranteed by commodity would be very acceptable indeed and would force governments to encourage production and help and protect those who produce instead of trying to sterilize people to reduce their population explosion.

This would not even wreck the banker. As he seems to have overlooked he deals in a commodity called money and if it goes, he's gone. His "planned inflation" as recommended by Keynes is plain suicide.

Inflations go suddenly up. It is very easy to lose control. The retailer one day becomes afraid he can't replace his stock at the distributor's, jumps his price, the distributor jumps his. The retailer jumps his. Then seeing that money is going up to the level of wheelbarrow per loaf of bread, he refuses to sell. Barter takes over. The nation and its existing government are finished.

Several countries, notably Nationalist China, lost the whole nation this way. Their money went into a sudden inflation. From 50 sen, a postage stamp went in two weeks to 5,000 dollars and in another three weeks went to 7 million! The civil servants' pay was not raised. That was it—communist China.

When inflation, no matter how well "controlled" takes off, it takes off like a sudden rocket. And that's it. Curtains.

Our job is to somehow keep Western powers from vanishing. They must be made to see that their cause must be strengthened before some enemy cause is espoused by their insecure and harassed populations.

We aren't some small voice in the tumult. We are several million people, we Scientologists.

Our religion is our Truth. Our prayers will be heard. Our postulates work.

Christianity tried to make man tolerant. We can make that goal if we also can make man wise.

Our churches are growing in influence.

Any attacks on us are solely the signs of the degradation and injustice of our times.

We do not want the government. We do not side with revolutionaries.

As churches we have a responsibility to reform injustice and oppression and better our society.

If any one objects to this, let him object, so long as he does not carry our world down to the decay and destruction toward which ignorance has led it for so long.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



TODAY'S TERRORISM

While western countries are spending billions fighting terrorist activities abroad they are neglecting the one they have at home.

The psychiatrist and his front groups operate straight out of the terrorist textbooks. The Mafia looks like a convention of Sunday school teachers compared to these terrorist groups.

Setting himself up as a terror symbol, the psychiatrist kidnaps, tortures and murders without any slightest police interference or action by western security forces.

Instead these forces attack churches and peaceful, decent social groups under the direct orders of these terrorists.

Rape is rape, torture is torture, murder is murder. There are no laws that let even a medical doctor do these things.

The men who directed the attacks on Scientology in the press and parliaments were also directors of the main psychiatric front group.

A Scientology preclear has an aunt who says she doesn't like Scientology. Instant parliamentary investigation! Laws banning Scientology! Police raids with drawn guns.

A psychiatrist kills a young girl for sexual kicks, murders a dozen patients with an ice pick, castrates a hundred men. And they give him another million appropriation.

One can only conclude that psychiatric terrorism is not limited to the families of mental patients. It must extend all the way to the top.

Extortion, kidnapping, murder—these are crimes. Yet where are the security forces? Thousands of miles away tending to other people's business.

Very few people can be brought to testify against psychiatry. Yet 4 out of 5 contacted in a recent US survey had family or friends who had been ruined by psychiatry! They said, in general, "if I spoke up or complained, they'd take it out on my (son, friend, relative)."

I well recall a conversation I had with a Dr. Center in Savannah, Georgia, in 1949. It well expresses the arrogance and complete contempt for law and order of the psychiatrist.

A man had just called to inquire after his wife who was “under treatment” in Center’s hospital. Center asked him, “Do you have the money . . .? That’s right, thirty thousand . . . well you better get it or I’ll have to send your dear wife to the state institution and you know what will happen then!”

I was there doing work on charity patients the local psychiatrists wouldn’t touch. Center had forgotten I was in the room.

He looked at me and shrugged, “He’s sold his house, car and business already and he isn’t good for any more. So over she goes to the operating room. It’s just as well. The attendants got her pregnant and we’ll have to abort her anyway. So we may as well wash her out. Hell of a business to be in for some quick bucks and a few kicks.”

Thousands and thousands are seized without process of law every week over the “free” world, tortured, castrated, killed. All in the name of “mental health”.

Terrorists never operated more effectively in any land with less interference and less outcry.

The evil is so great the public won’t confront it. 1984 here we come!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 3 MARCH 1969

Remimeo
Class VIII
Level IV
Tech Secs
Qual Secs
Staff Auditor's
Hat

Keeping Scientology Working Series 32

**CASE GAIN
COMPLETING LEVELS**

Anyone who interprets "the real gains of a case consist of going up the levels" (which is true and was stated in order to prevent overreview) as meaning that the level a case is on is not to be conclusive or put the pc into good case condition has a tech alter-is going.

The Registrar can use "You need the next level," but when Tech or Qual buy this as an excuse not to run levels right or to get gains on any given level, it's time to look this fact over HARD.

ANY LEVEL IS ITSELF CAPABLE OF STABLE CASE GAIN. If a level does not, THEN THE CASE IS LOUSED UP ON EARLIER LEVELS and is a standard case of someone with a lower level out! This is all covered in Class VIII.

This is true of ARC Straightwire and OT VI alike.

The rule holds. Any level is capable of giving a stable case gain, and if it does not THERE IS SOMETHING VERY WRONG with the way it or an earlier level was run.

To chase a pc on up the levels to cure an outness on earlier levels is idiocy. It is WASTING AUDITING. It is a shabby excuse for not setting a case up to be audited or auditing badly.

To solve an earlier out-tech situation one does *not* "give the next level."

If a pc ends up at Level II (or OT II) without a stable gain attained, then the setup of the case or the handling of it is SOUR.

This is the most elementary situation in case repair.

ANY LEVEL is capable of case gain and of being stable, the pc feeling good, etc. The drive to get the next level is very natural, but when it becomes obsessive to get a case gain then it isn't the next level that's needed.

ARC Straightwire is more tech than man ever had before. It produces a stable gain. This is true of every level on up.

We have just had a pre-OT whose case at every level “was going to be solved by the next level.” People kept saying he “needed the next level” to solve his case. Bull. He got all the way to OT II before I caught wind of it. He “had to have OT III” to solve his case according to the Qual Sec.

That case probably never made ARC Straightwire! One or more earlier levels or ruds or seven cases are out. *That’s* the trouble with that case.

If you now let him go on to OT III he’d cop it.

The tech you are handling is capable of giving spectacular gains at *every level*. If it does not, then the case has missed somewhere, comes under seven resistive cases or out-ruds or one or more missed or overrun levels.

This is one of those things which seems to have been going around (“needs the next level to solve his case”) for some time without my finding out about it. Sure they need their next level. But do they have their levels up to where they are? If they aren’t in good shape at the end of any one level, then there’s a miss on the case and it must be repaired by standard tech.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



BRAINWASHING



As called to attention by *The Midnight Cry* in an article by M. E. Beirnes, in a brochure issued in the recent 1968 US presidential campaign, written and copyrighted by the chairman of the winner's campaign committee, Robert G. Ridgway, gives a terrifying account, quite factual, of the technique of brainwashing:

“Although the student is not brainwashed in the classical sense, i.e., as a prisoner of war, the similarities are so great that an introduction to the process is necessary to understanding the national scene today. The insinuation into the victim nation of drugs, propaganda and pornography has been a feature of oriental warfare for thou-

sands of years. In addition to this massive, multidirectional attack on our youth, is the Pavlovian contribution. It is one of the most frightening developments of the 20th century, particularly when applied to the young. Pavlov experimented extensively with the conditioned reflex, which is simply an activity that has been learned by experience or education—such as reading, writing, speaking, etc. Pavlov's studies centered around the formation, control and obliteration of conditioned reflexes.

NERVOUS BREAKDOWN

“The first part in the technique of brainwashing is an artificially induced nervous breakdown, which breaks the line with the individual's past experience and casts him adrift in a sea of suggestibility. This is brought on by exhaustion, confusion, continuous physical pain and fear of anxiety. This destroys human individuality and identity by fracturing fixed habit patterns and employing the useful fragments, cemented by suggestion, to rebuild an entirely different personality. Memory is diffused. Logic is confused, and judgment is distorted in the absence of reference and discipline. The person has lost control of his mind—it is then that suggestion is most effective. The victim is grateful to be oriented again. He appreciates any purpose or direction given to him. He feels he has

been led back to sanity, in reality his soul has been stolen. This was done to American fathers in Korea and their sons in Vietnam.

“The great secret in understanding men is that their lives must have meaning. Without a plan, without self-direction, without purpose and without goals, life has no meaning. This is why youth pursues ideals so ardently; he is searching for meaning to his life. He has been told about God, family, country, etc., but to him they are just words . . . it takes living experience to discover their reality. Until he knows they are real he is not going to believe in them.

“During this time it is easy to insinuate artificial conditioned reflexes (beliefs) into a young personality; when ‘liberals’ of whatever hue took over the campus, particularly the school of journalism, their future was assured. For it is not necessary to break and remold the personality of the young. All that is necessary is to mold it the way you want it in the first place. Appeal to their search for meaning, appeal to their desire for conformity, appeal to their egotism and especially appeal to their sense of idealism and you can convert these qualities into any convictions you program. You can make the youth of America the tools of their own enslavement.

GOVERNMENT OVERTHROW

“If you know what to look for, you can find many ‘news articles’ that are laying the ground work for the eventual overthrow of our government. They do this by indoctrinating and inciting students. Remember that anything given national press attention draws the student’s admiration. Naturally, anything lauded in the nation’s press is idealized by our youth. For example: In *Time* 9-6-68, there is a full page of color photo of peaceniks and yippies waving flags atop the statue of General Logan. The caption under the picture does not mention that these were Viet Cong flags. But the picture says to the youth of our country: This is where the action is. This is real; this is vital; this is meaningful! Neither does the caption mention that the demonstrators were chanting Ho, Ho, Chi Minh. (Ho Chi Minh—Communist dictator of North Vietnam.) Another flag they were flying, although *Time* makes no mention of it, was the peace symbol superimposed on the Viet Cong flag. Now, there’s real symbolism for you!

“*Newsweek* 9-9-68 describes charging Chicago police with attacking women, children and cripples with clubs and undoubtedly they were in the crowd. *Newsweek* does not confuse the reader with both sides of the issue. However, *Newsweek* fails to mention that aerosol cans of oven cleaner were sprayed in the faces of the police, that golf balls studded with spikes were thrown at them or that the rioters charged the police line.

“Then there was the affair at McCarthy’s headquarters and *Newsweek* handled this even with a ‘portfolio of photos.’ All of them showed demonstrators being bandaged or in shock. Strangely enough there were no photographs showing these youngsters dropping beer cans filled with urine on the police fifteen stories below. Other items thrown from McCarthy’s headquarters were bags of excrement, ashtrays, bullets and a dud hand grenade.

“John E. Fogli, a correspondent for *El Bien Publico*, Montevideo, Uruguay, said ‘I told Senator McCarthy, who denied that any objects were thrown from the hotel, that I had been witness to same. He interrupted me and stated, ‘If a few



beer cans can't be thrown from a hotel, what is a convention anyway?' The police have this quotation in the form of a signed statement.

"Can you imagine how you would feel as a police officer after this experience? After the vilification in the press and television, the pious pronouncements of the clergy and the self-seeking statements of the politicians, you would feel as an isolated social outcast, and your demoralization would be complete.

BASTILLE DAY

"For the communists, this is a very valuable byproduct of riot-revolution. First you have the licensing of guns and their eventual confiscation; then you humiliate the police; finally, you disarm them and form a 'weaponless police force.' Then what protects the public from the revolutionaries? The National Guard—but they are made up of youth, generally, and if the youth has been subverted, whose side would they be on in a crisis? Would it be another Bastille Day where the French army joined the rioters?

"The demonstrations have become riots and the riots have become revolutions. They are conceived and controlled by the communists. They are the most promising means for the violent overthrow of our constitutional government.

"Stokley Carmichael has called for 50 Vietnams (i.e., revolutions) taking place simultaneously in the US. Jerry Rubin, leader of the Progressive Labor Party, and head of the 'Yippies' (Youth International Party—a communist takeover of the hippies) described the revolution in the following terms, 'Thus defeated by peasant revolutionaries (North Vietnam) and disrupted from within by blacks and whites, the empire of US will find itself faced with rebellions from 15 different directions.' Not only do the communists prepare for and ignite revolutions in our cities, they hold press conferences to tell us of their plans—confident that the 'liberals' will do nothing. Except, perhaps, give tacit approval or join in the demonstrations themselves. . . .

MOLOTOV COCKTAILS

"At the press conference in New York, 29th June 1968 were David Dillinger (53) head of MOB (National Mobilization Committee) and Tom Hayden, Chief of SDS (Students for Democratic Society). Dillinger directed the attack on the Pentagon last October. Hayden helped organize the rioting at Columbia University last spring. At a meeting in Michigan this month, Hayden's communist SDS gave instructions on how to use a shotgun as a grenade launcher for specially designed Molotov cocktails. This way they can set fire to your home from a comfortable distance.

"The incidents are legend: There was the RAM (Negro militants) conspiracy to blow up the Washington Monument and the Statue of Liberty in 1964. There is the Egyptian-supported Black Muslim Movement and the assassination of Malcolm X.* President John F. Kennedy was murdered by Cuban-controlled communist Lee Harvey Oswald and his brother, Senator Robert Kennedy was assassinated by Sirhan Sirhan, a Jordanian communist. In August, perhaps one of the most significant events of all occurred—the first Negro guerrilla action took place in Cleveland. Police were decoyed into an ambush by seven Negroes armed

***Malcolm X:** (1925–1965) US black-rights activist and religious leader.

with semi-automatic M1 carbines—three policemen were killed, four Negroes killed and eight others wounded. Fred Ahmed Evans, their Negro revolutionary leader, boasted, 'If my carbine hadn't jammed, I would have killed you all. This was only a preliminary to what is going to happen.'

"It is vitally important to recognize that these militant extremists are not simply faddists or 'college kids at play.' Their cries for revolution and their advocacy of guerrilla warfare evolves out of a pathological hatred for our way of life and a determination to destroy it. (J. Edgar Hoover)

MORE VIETNAMS

"Encouraged by their success of Columbia University, the anarchists in the new left movement are boldly spreading the word that they intend to create two, three, many Columbias in the manner of one of their heroes, Che Guevara, the Cuban revolutionary who cried 'Create two, three, many Vietnam!' (J. Edgar Hoover)

"Confirming the above report by Robert G. Ridgway are the following items from *The Christian Battle Cry*, (June–July, 1958). These show that SDS is a communist revolutionary organization 'comparable to the communist party.' Under the title, 'Hoover Charges SDS with Communist Connections,' is the following:

"Students for a Democratic Society, principal architects of recent disorders at Columbia University and other colleges, is a communist-infiltrated spearhead of the new left student movement, J. Edgar Hoover has told Congress. If anything definitely can be said about the SDS, it is that it can be called anarchistic. The Chicago-based SDS which has claimed to have 30,000 members on some 250 college campuses, has openly urged young men to avoid the draft and advised servicemen to desert and go underground. J. Edgar Hoover said this student movement is marked by an almost passionate desire to destroy, to annihilate and to tear down. Hoover said that the new left movement goes beyond the pale of normal student dissent because of its open hostility to law and order and because it exploits such problems as civil riots and poverty. Hoover said, 'To simply identify them as Moscow or Peking communists would be missing the point. To put it bluntly, they are a new type of subversive and their danger is great.'

HOOVER

"The second item bore the title, 'FBI Report Reveals Classes in Sabotage,' and is as follows:

"FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover says workshops dealing with sabotage and explosives for possible use against selective service facilities were conducted at the June National Convention of Students for a Democratic Society (SDS).

"Hoover said participants in the meeting at Michigan State University in East Lansing explored the use of combustible materials and the various types of bombs which could be devised to destroy communications and plumbing systems of strategic buildings.

"Hoover's comments were contained in a report on FBI operations in the fiscal year just ended—a year of outstanding advances in the bureau's law enforcement activities. Atty. Gen. Ramsey Clark said in a foreword.



“The FBI chief characterized SDS as the core of a ‘new left’ subversive force comparable to the communist party in its concept of violence as an instrument to destroy the existing social order.”

To all this we can add the provocative question:

Who is pushing Pavlov’s work in America and over the world? If it is doing all the above, then somebody should be interested in that fact.

The *psychiatrists* and *psychologist* are the only ones who use Pavlov’s work, who know Pavlov’s technology and use Pavlov.

They don’t only use it on the public, they use it on the military.

PAVLOV, IVAN PETROVICH (1849–1936), specialized in treating animals. He survived the revolution in Russia so well that he came out as a Director in the Communist Russian Academy of Medicine and the Institute of Experimental Medicine. In 1928 he was made a fellow in the UK Royal College of Physicians in London. Shortly after, in the same year, Stalin is stated to have put Pavlov in the Kremlin with orders to write all he knew about animals so that it could be used to coerce men.

Pavlov turned out a 400-page book. That is the text book which covers the subject of “brainwashing.” The word *brainwashing* means “the technology of Pavlov used to convert or pervert political allegiance.”

The psychiatrist and psychologist, being “experts” count on the “ignorant public” to use the word loosely. The whole idea and technology is Russian communist and is their primary tool.

ANTI-BRAINWASHING

In 1954 in Phoenix, Arizona, we in Scientology were fortunate enough to make contact with ex-Korean war prisoners who had been unlucky enough to be brainwashed. We applied the basic technology of Dianetics and Scientology and found we could uniformly remove all ill effects of communist brainwashing in from 5 to 25 hours. As it took the communists *70 days* to brainwash a soldier and as it took us only hours to eradicate the mental effects, we conceived we had some good news for the military.

When we tried to hand in the complete, accurate and authoritative tests, before and after, on this, showing without any doubt we’d whipped brainwashing, WE FOUND OURSELVES TALKING TO GOVERNMENT PSYCHIATRISTS!

At once they ranted and raved at us, leaped into the press about us, screaming “Cult, Dogs, Fakers, Quacks!” and did us at least a quarter of a million dollars worth of damage.

It was a case like Thomas Edison’s first invention. An electric voting machine, totally accurate. The politician to whom he offered it roared, “Young man, that is just the kind of invention we do NOT want!”

The desertion rate of US troops is one every 10 minutes with an AWOL every 3 minutes. With the psychiatrist and the psychologist advising his officers and with the communists out in the jungle brainwashing him with propaganda, he is hit back and front with Pavlov.

These politicians are great at saying how bad it is, but they very seldom say what to do about it.

The US Congress Armed Forces Committee demands less leniency and more court martials for desertion.

We hate to disagree with men so wise and with such a proven record of success over the world, but it seems to us that if they told a few psychiatrists to go home to Russia and pulled the psychology texts out of their grammar school requirements, they'd have a lot less by way of desertion and riot.

And if they'd get off our backs in Scientology we might even put a more vital public there for them to rule.

But no, give the Pavlovian psychiatrist his parliamentary millions, and let the police cope with the riots and attack anyone who tries to help, are the modern principles.

It's a horrifying thought, but we in Scientology, holding our own and even advancing in the chaos of "world revolution," may be, with other churches, the only effective counter-insurgency forces left! Pretty awful when you realize that just a little handful of people over the world might be the last remaining bulwark of Western civilization.

What cheek! But it just might be true.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



BRITISH “JUSTICE” AND EVIDENCE

What isn't understood about Scientology is that its results are demonstrated BY FULL SCIENTIFIC MODERN TEST PROCEDURES.

Unlike other humanities, Scientology doesn't depend on OPINION as to whether it works or not.

Thousands upon thousands of the most exacting recognized tests done by test experts in the most severely controlled test conditions show that Scientology amongst other results:

1. Raises IQ (Intelligence Quotient),
2. Improves social personality,
3. Improves the reaction time of the individual.

The White House psychology representative said ten years ago that if just one were published in their journal, it would revolutionize psychology. Well, it already *has* revolutionized it. In 1950, psychologists claimed *nothing* could change IQ or improve personality. They now have to teach that it can be done. They *don't* add it can only be done in Scientology.

Scientology is able to produce these results because man *is* a spiritual being, *not* an animal. Scientology is a religion. It proves religion was effective.

You can't argue with tests done by the enemy under the most critical and exact conditions. Not if one is sane, anyway. Blue is blue, gold is gold. Tests are tests.

“Q.C.*” Anderson of the infamous Melbourne Inquiry (which years later we finally won), although the pillar of British justice, paragon of fair play and lordly in his Queen-bestowed crown made a horrible fool of himself for posterity on just this point.

He had *four* hostile witnesses who said they had no benefit from Scientology. As our affidavits now show, one was a blackmailer, one a professional car thief (nice company the psychiatrists keep!), one was brainwashed by the first two and one was intimidated by terrorism.

One hundred fifty-one people came forward voluntarily (all that Anderson called up) to say they *had* had marvelous gains.

*Q.C.: Queen's Counsel; title of a barrister appointed to serve the British Crown in legal proceedings.

That is the total.

Now that means that Scientology made it with 151 out of 155 people! That is 97.351 percent effective out of a random selection of Scientology processed people. Psychiatric results run about 12 percent effective and 88 percent maimed for life or dead! The Scientology percentage would have been closer to 100 percent if the "Board" (one man, Anderson) had called all our witnesses which he refused to do.

On every one of these people full before and after processing professional tests existed showing the improvement beyond any argument even from a psychiatrist! Medical examinations before and after by regular doctors existed on many, including x-ray plates. They were all there in the records they seized in their raids (and which now the police are contritely returning to us in Melbourne, ban or no ban).

Anderson. He big man. Him big judge. Him pillar of British justice and fair play. *He* was above looking at any professional tests!

Anderson, him say, "These people are all deluded!"

He didn't exactly bray it but he might as well have.

The condition of these people was a matter of full exact *test*, not of opinion.

Well, he had to get rid of the real result of his "Inquiry." Scientology *delivers 97.351 percent beneficial results on a random selection of the public!* Without even one harmful side effect!

That was the real result of the Melbourne Inquiry.

What paper has ever mentioned it?

Now maybe you see why we don't like inquiries?

British justice?

Fair play????

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



**PHYSICALLY ILL PCs
AND PRE-OTs**

(with a note on drugs)

One can very easily go to extremes on mental illness versus physical illness.

One school says all trouble comes from physical illness.

Another says it all comes from mental illness.

The psychiatrist mixes the two and says all mental illness is physical.

It is time every auditor, particularly Class VIIIs, took a hard look at this area.

The *body* is capable of having physical illness, acute (momentary) or chronic (continual). Broken bones, pinched nerves, diseases can any of them occur to a body *independent* of any mental or spiritual action.

The mind or spirit can predispose the illness or injury. By this is meant a person can be distraught and have an accident, or decide to die and get a disease.

But the disease or injury when he's got it is a body circumstance and responds best to skilled medical (ordinary, usual, put on a tourniquet, set a bone, give a shot) treatment.

On a sick or injured person, you can reduce the time of healing or recovery by removing the spiritual or mental upset, providing the person can be audited, but usually after effective physical treatment. The facts are real enough. Auditing a person with a broken leg *after* it is set and he is comfortable, to remove the engram of the accident or treatment and the earlier "reason" he or she was distraught or had the accident, can improve the bone knitting time by as much as two-thirds by actual test. This would be six weeks down to two weeks.

But the bone has to be set! A body is a biological object. It has all manner of internal communication systems and organized interrelated functions.

Now, if you tried to audit a preclear when he was acutely ill, you would find him hard to audit, confused and distracted and unable to follow commands. He may become overwhelmed easily. He certainly is not likely to respond properly. Because the *body* is sending all sorts of pain or discomfort messages and confusions, it is very much in his way. Two things are going on at the same time—his case as a spiritual being, his body as a distracting pain or sensation object.

The pc assigns the body to his case or his case to his body.

You have to get the body out of the attention area to some degree before anything helpful usually occurs by way of auditing.

Now let us take the pc with a *long-term* illness. He has been sick with something since the age of 8. He really doesn't know he's sick physically. He blames it all on his own case.

In a lot of cases we audit him and he has enough relief to then get physically well. For he was mentally or spiritually suppressing his body.

These successes (and they are numerous) could cause us to do an *all mental* concentration and lead some to insist all illness was from the mind. This makes some make the mistake of omitting physical examination and treatment in all cases. Certain schools of healing in the past got the entire field in disrepute by assuming and stating and acting on just that.

When you find a pc who does not easily respond, whether he answers up to 7 cases "physically ill" or not, you sure better get him to the nearest clinic for a thorough physical examination including head and spine x-rays and get him examined pathologically. For you will usually find he is physically ill, in suppressed pain or discomfort. There are cures for a lot of these things now and not requiring "exploratory" operations either.

Don't throw away all the grades of auditing on him. He's sick. Physically.

That's why you do a White Form. A long history of accident and illness should prepare you to be alert and to send him to a clinic if his response to auditing is the least bit poor.

Then when you have the physical side of it in hand, audit him at assist level.

When he is well, give him his Grades.

Don't force auditing into physical healing. It works much of the time. Special types of auditing (running out injuries, etc.) assist healing markedly. That doesn't mean you should avoid all medical treatment!

"Failed cases" are medically ill or injured cases. Without exception. So why fail? There *are* medical doctors and clinics. There are standard, usual treatments. You don't have to buy "exploratories" and questionable actions. These are done only when the medical doctor can't find out either. When this impasse occurs, start doing assists or look for engrams.

There are some bizarre or strange postoperative (after operation) or postinjury (after injury) conditions which do surrender miraculously to auditing. A suppurating incision (operation cut that remains open and unhealing), a bone that will not heal after having a plate put on it, such things usually surrender to auditing. These facts should be used, but they do not contradict that medical treatment was needed in the first place.

The psychiatrist is an example of the other extreme to spiritual healing. Instead of “all mind” he is saying “all physical.”

Holding either extreme produces failures.

The psychiatrist got into his “all physical” by a sensing that insanity symptoms seemed to resemble persons in pain or delirium.

In these cases the stress of physical suffering is pouring back into and overwhelming the mind.

After considerable study on this, I realized that an error could have been made out of a statement “all insanity is physical.”

This is probably the case in the large percentage of the insane. But from this one cannot then say “all mental trouble is physical” because that can be demonstrated as not true. We see it as easily as in a case of a person falling ill on the receipt of bad news, who then gets good news and gets well. The great Voltaire, on his deathbed, received news that he had been awarded the Legion of Honor, after a lifetime of being scorned by authority. He promptly got up, put on his clothes and went down to receive the award.

In the case of insanity having physical causes, one could discover this, say it and be promptly misunderstood in this way. The sufferer is in a general agony from a nerve long ago crushed. This actual pain is distributed from its point of concentration to the whole of the nervous system. The person cannot think, looks dazed, cannot work or act. An operation removes the pressure causing the condition. The person is then “sane” in that he can perform the actions of life.

After a few successes of this nature, the psychiatrist leaps to the conclusion all *mental* trouble is physical. He teaches some student saying “all mental trouble is physical.” The *student* goes off, tries to figure it out, dreams up a special insanity virus or “genes” or a special illness called “insanity.” He then resorts to all manner of odd and often brutal treatments. By cutting or shocking a nerve channel, one can stop the pain messages but such actions lay in new complications which usually terminate in premature if not immediate death or injury.

This tells one why tranquilizers (psychotropic drugs) make a patient rational or at least able to function for a short while. They too have their side effects. Usually all they do is, like aspirin, reduce the pain.

Patients do not always know they hurt. They suppress the pain or sensation. It seems normal to them or “life.” When they receive a distressing experience or have an accident, they cease to suppress and may go “insane,” which is to say, become continuously overwhelmed by pain or unwanted sensation. They cannot think or act rationally. They may even be insane only during periods of the day or month that coincide with the *time* of the accident. But they are in physical distress.

As they cannot eat or sleep, their condition worsens by exhaustion and they may go into various states including a deathlike motionlessness or actually die.



The CORRECT ACTION ON AN INSANE PATIENT IS A FULL SEARCHING CLINICAL EXAMINATION BY A COMPETENT MEDICAL DOCTOR.

He may find disease, fractures, concussion, tumors or ANY COMMON ILLNESS which has escaped treatment and has become chronic (perpetual). He should keep looking until he finds it. For it is there. NOT some “insane germ” but some ordinary recognizable illness or physical malfunction.

The WRONG THING is to cut nerves or subject the person to more pain. Electricity can *force* a nerve channel to flow or paralyze it. That is probably why it *seems* to work sometimes. But it cures nothing and more often *confirms* the insane condition and certainly fills the patient with dread and terror, injures him and shortens life.

The problem in insanity is often how do you keep the patient from injuring himself or starving or dying before he can be examined by a competent medical doctor in a properly equipped clinic.

This is done by rest, security, feeding, under drugs if necessary.

A patient can be “built up” by various biochemical compounds, diathermy and other mild means that add to his stamina.

Treatment of what really troubles him, such as continual sensation from a once-broken leg which was never set, a broken spinal disc or such pathological ills as disease can then be treated properly and corrected.

Recovered from the treatment, the patient will be found not to be “insane” any longer.

Auditing can then occur, any and all engrams (traumas) erased and the person’s recovery will be greatly accelerated.

Of course, the real target of auditing is the improvement of the ability to handle life, greater intelligence, reaction time and other benefits.

Like the spiritual healer of another age who said all was mind and forbade physical healing, the practitioner who says all is body and scorns mental healing is an extremist.

Each of these is at the opposite ends of “Aristotle’s Pendulum.” Each has *seen* with his own eyes a *few* remarkable cures. Thus, each is confirmed in his belief and will hotly argue and even attack others who do not share his or her extreme view.

The truth, as is usually found, lies in between.

There is no “insanity virus.” Even heredity remains unproven since families perform similar actions, are prone to similar physical ills and they also mentally pattern or copy each other. Either physical or mental facts can similarly prove

that “insanity runs in the family” when it seems to do so. Thus “hereditary insanity” is an apparency which gives rise to the folk tale.

There is the spiritual identity of man, the mind, the thetan, call it what you will.

There is the physical body of man and that, even if cellular, is still material or physical or whatever you call that.

Proponents of both extreme allnesses are likely then to go off on an erratic course of search and research as the truth includes both and when you do include both you then begin to add up successes toward the desirable 100% of the physical sciences in result. One cannot call either extreme more than an art. And the proponent of the purely physical does not have a “science” just because sciences are also physical.

One has a science only when one can predict and attain uniform results by the application of its technology.

It was very natural for the psychiatrist to *think* he had a foe in Scientology as all he had to hear was “spirit” and he was off. Since that has been his opposite “foe” for a long time.

To *heal* man, one has to realize he is dealing with two things—the spirit and the body. When a preclear comes to us because he wishes to be *physically* cured of a real current illness or malfunction, we do not serve him well if when we see he does not respond to auditing we do not require a full physical clinical study of his body until a real illness is found and treated.

If we already *know* he is ill, we should call in the doctor. And we should limit auditing to assists.

This is also a case of crossed purposes. We are trying to give him greater capability and freedom. He is only trying to stop hurting.

Go ahead, sign them up. But at the first smallest clue (like the White Form) that he is being audited only to get well, we should have in good contact a medical doctor or clinic who is friendly and does not do unusual things to people and get the preclear diagnosed to *really* find what is wrong with him, get it cured if it is medically feasible and then, with a physically well pc, give him his auditing.

If this is done routinely, another benefit will also occur. The preclear so audited will not again become ill easily and will retain his very real auditing gains when he has these.

We are good enough to often get by. The ability of the body to get well often asserts itself when a preclear is given auditing, since the source of perpetuation (continuance) is removed from the illness and it changes.

Letting a pc who has a badly set, continually painful bone go on up the grades is doing him a disservice. He probably will not attain or retain his gains.

The stable datum on which I operate as a Case Supervisor is that if a pc does not get good gains quickly I want to know (and will find) what is physically injured or ill about him before I go on letting him be audited. The x-ray machine and other clinical actions become a must. For he is in suppressed pain and each time he gets a *change*, he puts on full stops as it started to hurt. He won't get the same gain again and tomorrow the same process or type of process won't work. He stops the pain if it starts to hurt and puts a new stop on his case. This is true of those cases who really have a physical illness.

Slow gain, poor result is a physically ill pc.

The exercise of these points requires judgment, for a person can be given treatments which will not heal him. Where this is the case and the treatment seems too damaging or uncertain, treat the pc on this routine:

1. Rest,
2. No harassment,
3. Food,
4. Mild sedatives.

When the person seems well, audit him.

The truth of the above definition of "insanity" can be experienced easily with no great stress. To have a headache or toothache is sometimes quite distressing and distracting, making one gloomy or inactive. Taking an aspirin cheers one up and he can work.

That is in fact the basic mechanism. It is why tranquilizers work.

This is why old-timers thought they had to cut nerves to "cure" the insane. But that's like fixing the telephone exchange by throwing a hand grenade into the switchboard. You may get no more complaints but you sure don't have a telephone anymore. Which, I suppose, is the basic way to stop *all* complaints. Nobody can ring up even if the house were on fire!

Drugs such as marijuana are craved only when the being "needs them" to stop undesirable physical pain or sensation. Then they backfire, causing more distress than they cure. Some pcs, taken off marijuana for a few weeks, can be audited. Some can't. Those who then can't be audited are in pain whether they consciously realize it or not. In their "unconscious mind" (below their self-suppression) they *hurt*.

So those who can't be audited well when taken off some drug like marijuana should be gotten to a good clinic and given "the works." A competent medical doctor will find the broken bone, the disease, the diabetes. Give it a medical cure.

Then audit the pc by standard tech, checking resistive case lists, etc., all over again.

Pcs don't always know they're ill.

Mental upset aggravates physical discomfort. Physical discomfort aggravates mental unrest.

So play it safe.

A slow case who doesn't respond well to very usual approaches has something else wrong with him physically.

Don't be an extremist.

Your job after all is to do the most you can for the pc.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



POLITICS

Here is a scale taken from *Excalibur* from memory. *Excalibur* was an unpublished book written in the very late 1930s. Only fragments of it remain.

By placing it against the Tone Scale developed at the end of 1950, certain current political philosophies are better estimated. By then looking up these tone characteristics in *Science of Survival* much can be learned and the ideologies are thus made easier to predict or handle.

REPUBLIC	3.0
DEMOCRACY	2.5
SOCIAL DEMOCRACY	2.0
FASCISM	1.5
COMMUNISM	1.1
ANARCHISM	0.0

The cycle of a nation goes on a descending spiral down this scale.

Those two tones apart are not likely to fight. Those a tone apart fight seldom. Those a half tone apart are in continual conflict.

As this was worked out before World War II, it is quite remarkable to see how true it has held. And how each one has taken something from its neighbors.

I will not go into what lies above democracy except that man is trying with his ideologies to solve mainly the problem of succession. History has seen other government forms work far more ideally than those named but in none of these could one guarantee succession of the beneficial rule. Thus, adherents of all forms of ideology can be made to agree that "benign monarchy" is an excellent form of government. But they discard it because a truly good benign monarch is not necessarily succeeded by one in the next reign.

Few governments exist in pure form.

(Note: There are no major governments at this writing above social democracy.)

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Auditor Admin Series 12RA

SUMMARY REPORT FORM

(Amends HCOB 14 June 65 II, SUMMARY REPORT)

The Summary Report Form is a report used simply as an exact record of what happened and what was observed during the session.

Copies of this HCOB are to be run off on 8½" x 14" or 8" x 13" paper. Each blank below is filled in with the appropriate data.

DATE: _____

PC or PRE-OT: _____ AUDITOR: _____

PROCESS RUN: _____ TA: _____ TIME: _____

ASPECTS AND GAINS:

1. How did pc do in relation to what was run? _____
2. Effectiveness of process. _____
3. Any free needles? _____
4. General needle behavior. _____
5. Did TA go below 2.0 (how low)? _____ Did it come up? _____
6. Did TA go high (how high)? _____ Did it come down? _____
7. General TA range. _____
8. Emotional tone of the pc and whether this improved. _____
9. Any misemotion? _____
10. Preclear appearance. _____
11. Mannerisms. _____
12. Mannerism changes. _____
13. Any change in skin tone? _____
14. Did color of eyes change? _____ Get brighter? _____ Get dull? _____

15. Any comm lags? _____
16. Any cognitions? _____
17. Any pains turn on? _____ Blown? _____
18. Any sensations turn on? _____ Blown? _____
19. Any difficulties? _____
20. Did you complete C/S instructions? _____
21. Was pc happy at session end? _____
22. TA at session end. _____ Needle at session end. _____

ETHICS REPORT:

USE OF SUMMARY REPORTS

The Summary Report is used extensively in training. It is a tool for increasing an auditor's obnosis of what goes on in a session, and also teaches auditors how to quickly and concisely analyze and report on a case.

EVERY STUDENT AUDITOR ON COURSES AND CO-AUDIT MUST WRITE A SUMMARY REPORT FORM AFTER EACH SESSION.

Requiring use of Summary Report Forms by interns and staff auditors is left entirely to the discretion of the C/S.

FILLING IN THE REPORT

The top of the form is filled in with the date, pc or pre-OT's name, etc., as called for. Each of the questions 1 to 22 of the form are then answered. Write down briefly what the preclear was doing in the session. Do not write opinions with regard to what was happening or how the preclear was running the process. The C/S is interested in the aspects of the case in relationship to the process or processes being run.

In the "Ethics Report" section a brief note is made on any report being made to Ethics. For example, a report that the pc is PTS; a report on a rock slam observed in session; a Knowledge Report on others' overts or crimes against Scientology revealed by the pc in session; or in an HCO Confessional, a Knowledge Report on the pc's overts and withholds. All that is noted in this space is that a report to Ethics has been made, and its subject. The actual ethics report is written and routed separately. (Ref: HCO PL 10 Mar. 82, CONFSSIONALS—ETHICS REPORTS REQUIRED; HCOB 10 Aug. 76R, R/Ses, WHAT THEY MEAN; HCO PL 7 Mar. 65R III, OFFENSES AND PENALTIES; HCOB 7 Jan. 85, HCO CONFSSIONALS)

The Summary Report should be LEGIBLE. If the auditor's handwriting is poor, the answers should be neatly printed out.



Two or more sessions in one day call for only one Summary Report with the TA and data of each session.

The Summary Report is not stapled to the worksheets but is paper-clipped on top of the Auditor's Report Form and beneath the Exam Report.

Writing a Summary Report should only take the auditor a matter of minutes. Having just audited the preclear, he should quite easily fill the report out.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations



RIOTS

Riots are not always caused by economic deprivation.

The bulk of American riots are caused by injustice.

Only the wealthy can afford justice. It may say there must be justice in the Constitution but it can only be obtained in upper courts.

The little fellow doesn't have a hundred thousand dollars to fight the unjust actions of those in power.

Until there is justice for the little people, not just for the rich, there will be riots. And these riots can easily swell into complete raw red revolution.

A Negro can be innocently standing on a street corner, can be grabbed, beaten, thrown in jail, and worked at hard labor all on some imaginary charge. It may say it can't be done in the law books, but where's his \$100,000 to take it high enough for action.

I have seen a Filipino university professor hauled in for a nothing, his jaw broken, held without bail, all because he was a Filipino in a white US community (Port Orchard, Washington).

I have seen jails full of men who could not even say what the actual charge against them was—but they worked like dogs every day as convict labor.

As a minister, going amongst the people, I have witnessed enough injustice to overturn a state only waiting for a spark to ignite the suppressed wrath into revolution.

Until justice applies to all, until a person is really assumed innocent until proven guilty, until it no longer costs a tenth of a million to get to an upper court, the government is at risk.

They may be very big, their sweat may have no odor, their arrogance may put them above all others, but the leaders of a nation who for one instant tolerate injustice to their poorest citizens today should have their heads ready for the basket. Another 1789 is boiling up, only waiting for one big spark to flash across the western world.

Injustice is not something in which any man with power should ever trade. It is not just a sin. It is suicide.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

A PAPER ON THE DIFFICULTIES OF RESEARCHING IN THE HUMANITIES A SUMMARY ON SCIENTOLOGY FOR SCIENTISTS

For about thirty-eight years at this writing (1969) I have been engaged upon basic research into life and the humanities. This is basic or pure research and has the same genus as the effort of the early philosophers—to attempt to establish the identity of life as independent from matter and as associated with the material world and forms, which subjects are embraced by basic and developed sciences. The difference is that the research has been done from the viewpoint of scientific methodology in which I am trained.

The subject was, in fact, sufficiently unknown and insufficiently nomenclatured to have a clear-cut name. I say it was unknown because it has so markedly failed to keep pace with the natural or physical sciences and is in fact threatened by physical science. For example, we find physical scientist protests are based on life violations or the misuse or abuse of life by incautious physical applications (“Science and Survival,” by Barry Commoner).

To protect something one has to know what it is, scientifically know what it is. The DNA biological theories apply to life plus matter and all efforts to cause matter to produce life have, so far, failed.

This common denominator to all interests, to all efforts to protect, to all “scientific benefits” had not been studied and had no name connected with any rationale which led to a pure and predictable identification or result. Bergson’s* “*élan vital*” and other philosophic hazarding was not in keeping with what we think of in this century as orderly, controlled scientific methodology. Supposition and authority is a poor rock on which to base all predictions.

Not having any real name embracing the study itself, it was of course impossible to take courses in it. It could not have its answers in known fields since it itself was unknown in not only its identity, but its characteristics.

I took whatever mathematics and physics were offered at a university. But then was stopped largely by lack of further academic subjects to study. I recall that my mind crystallized on the project when I found that the psychology and philosophy courses taught were inadequate to the research task I had in mind, as in neither one could I find any students or professors who had studied modern

***Bergson, Henri:** (1859–1941) French philosopher. Awarded Nobel Prize for literature (1927).

mathematics or physics or who used what I had been trained to regard as scientific methodology and who as far as I could find would admit to the errors in logic (mathematics) I found in them. In his own orderly world, the physical scientist would not credit the confusion which existed in the humanities.

So I went off on an expedition and began to study life. Primitive cultures seemed to be a place to start.

Never was any modern researcher confronted with so many conflicting data or subjects and so little *result* amongst them.

Yet obviously the past century of sprint by the physical sciences, which was even then speeding up, would overreach what were known as the humanities and even overwhelm them. And so it has proven.

Burdened by researching during the prewar period's utter lack of research grants and funds, I had to solve the economics of it all. I did so mainly by writing and movies and did very well at it, at least enough to finance what else I was doing.

I wrote a book in the late nineteen-thirties after a breakthrough on the subject but the book was never published.

Eventually I had gone back through all the mirror mazes and plain fog of the humanities and worked with cytology. I had to study the subject in the fleeting moments left in a life overworked and overstressed. I found some clues to cellular memory and retention of patterns and originated and abandoned as impossible a theory you still see around about memory storage in molecules.

Rumors of the book and some papers brought me to the attention of Russia (via Amtorg) which made me a research offer. As it unfortunately was conditional upon going to Russia (which was still fashionable) and required of me a system of measuring the work potential of workers there, I had to decline. This was fortunate as the date was 1939.

Ideological considerations and requirements of better control or subservience of people was not on my work schedule.

The second World War and service was a long interruption. But in 1945 I was back at research again, using the library and facilities of Oak Knoll Naval Hospital.

In under a year, by use of endocrine experiments, on the basis that the endocrines are a switchboard of stimulus-response, I found that function seemed to monitor structure in living forms.

As the reverse had been held to be true (and had not provided a breakthrough) I was therefore able to proceed now in a new direction. I found eventually that life increased in potential by the stripping away of additives. This meant I could possibly be on the road to isolating life as a pure force.

Working with small energies, I eventually found the mental energy seemed to be a band between life and emotion and what might be a pure life essence.



In handling this I found the mental energy was made up of mental image pictures and that these became jammed together into masses until the commodity known as life became nearly extinguished.

By unburdening these (by a method of erasure), I found the potential increased.

This became Dianetics (*Dia*—through, *noos*—mind).

As it had a connection with psychosomatic illness, I offered the discoveries and papers on them to leading healing societies and was rebuffed! They had nothing to do with basic research!

A medical associate and a psychiatric publisher told me I had only the public left, so I wrote a book and it became surprisingly popular.

Just before this publication, the US Navy's Office of Naval Research approached me and made a threatening offer that I must go to work for them as a civilian or be recalled to active duty. The project was to make people more suggestible. I was able to resign before they could complete the threat. While I had no complaint about real active service, I had already done a prewar tour of duty in Washington offices and knew I could get little done there and I had no ambition to make people more suggestible.

This was the second and last contact regarding any research aid.

I had applied earlier for funds to foundations and none were available for basic research. Few understood at that time that basic research had any value. Only specific projects for specific products qualified.

A group formed to handle the popularity of the book, *Dianetics*. Yet it provided no research assistance beyond testing vitamins.

I had been willing to leave the project at that time. In fact I had another expedition scheduled. But the impact of the book carried along with it one of those savage parallel attacks sometimes experienced by researchers which threw my life into chaos. An attempt was made on my life, I narrowly escaped kidnapping and I was loudly berated for misdeeds I have never committed. Seldom has there ever been such a heavy change in a man's life. I was a well-liked writer on Monday and on Tuesday was a horrible beast. Same man.

A scientist releasing his material to the public or seeking to advise his fellows of some discovery sometimes finds a poor ally in the press.

For years the most unusual and imaginary charges were hurled at me. Reporters never came near me. They just wrote about me.

It was hardly an atmosphere in which to continue research but at great stress and out of responsibility to a public who supported me, I did so.

Fifteen years after that first public release I was able to develop the full technology that would isolate a being as a pure life force. It was the person himself. And far stronger and more capable.

In the following two years, despite the heavy stresses of administration and the same unseen force that kept striking at me on public lines, I was able to stably attain the result uniformly for people in technology known as Scientology processing.

Slightly less than nineteen years after the first book, I found the what and why of the attacks.

While they could have been motivated and financed by a church or the state, they were not.

The hidden secret of the attacks of nineteen years was *research funds*. None had been available in my day. But after the war the psychologist and psychiatrist groups, in 1948, organized a research fund activity through international organizations. Governments contributed unbelievable sums to them with incredibly small and even illegal or dishonest results of human experimentation.

My work, as I now patch it together, was considered, I do not know how, a threat to such fund appropriation. It was also considered a threat to healing income. For years I supposed the latter predominated. But this is not true. I have seen the appropriations and the lists of those to whom such funds were given.

There was nothing wrong with granting research funds. But to do this as a *scientific activity* to men untrained in any scientific methodology or mores, has been a serious mistake. Unlike the biologist, the chemist and other scientists, the psychologist and psychiatrist know nothing of the scientific method, know little or no mathematics and share none of the basic discipline which holds scientists together. They are trained in authoritarian subjects and their approach is entirely authoritarian.

The funds are not used for actual research but are simply paid out to their friends. I have the documents on this.

For nineteen years this multimillion-dollar river over the world has been used to attack any independent researcher and to forward the most mad plans for political control I have ever perused. I would not make such a statement without the documents being close to hand, sent to me by medical doctors who also do not like them.

Therefore I conclude it is a serious mistake to finance untrained and unskilled persons with unlimited research finance which in itself can become a small individuated area ferociously self-defensive and very fatal to have around.

The humanities have not tracked along with physical science because there were no real scientists in the humanities. The basic rules and mores of physical scientists were missing.

Yet the entire social order, for progress, depends upon the humanities catching up their lost time. Yet the atmosphere in which the research must be done has not changed much from Hegel's time.

I have been working seriously and productively in this field, denied any funds and combating fantastically over-financed opposition.

The society at large does not oppose advance in this field. The churches do not. But governments at the urgings of the incompetent “authority” have attacked all advance by serious basic researchers.

Few have the courage or stamina to stand up to such opposition and still carry on their work.

The campaign of discrediting any such work discredits as well its possibility and discourages actual scientists.

In my time I have seen Dr. Wilhelm Reich, MD, who was researching in small energies in the mind, killed by the FDA of the US at the urgings of over-financed interests. I have seen others viciously attacked for attempts to advance knowledge of the humanities.

I am not requesting and have not needed research funds for some time. I have made a breakthrough in this field. It has taken thirty-eight years of hard work. It is successful. It can be subjected to the usual scientific proofs and controls. It has been tested over and over by competent persons. There are fifty-five axioms, there is a considerable body of application data, there are over sixteen million words of gathered materials.

I am sometimes accused of keeping the data back. It is there for public and professional use. But in offering it to the US to increase scientist IQ and halve pilot reaction time, our Washington office was raided by longshoremen with drawn guns posing as federal marshals and a Wheatstone bridge we use was seized along with books.

I have been pressed to the most unusual means of forwarding research.

This is a short case history of why there had not been any real scientific activity in the field of the humanities. A scientist in the physical sciences would not believe the chaos, incompetence, dishonesty and opposition to be found in these subjects.

There was no field before Scientology for basic pure scientific research into the humanities. There were no university subjects beyond mathematics and the physical sciences which also contained a scientific approach. The literature of philosophy is interesting and can be brought into a sensible alignment, however, only if not approached in the authoritarian manner it is offered. I once resigned a doctorate in protest of this atmosphere.

Authoritarianism, professionalism and dogma obscure the humanities to such a marked degree that it requires extraordinary resolution to research in them. The recoil on the individual researcher is financed by research funds which are looked upon as profit, are not gainfully applied to the subject and are granted to persons insufficiently grounded in science to embrace its ethics or methodology.

If most actual scientists are trying to safeguard, improve or protect life, then it is time that they give heed to the field of the humanities.

This field has been completely unorganized. There has been no place to publish or discuss or exchange actual data without colliding with the lines of



over-financed research interests which have said to me regarding a graph of improvement, “If you publish that in our journal it would revolutionize psychology.” “All right, publish it.” “Oh, we couldn’t do that. We have finance coming from Congress to explore that area.”

Thus, you have the story of how Scientology had to develop, some of the reasons it was released as it was and is as it is.

No journals, no society, no other contacts—these were its hazards. Alone in the humanities it produces uniformly a predicted result in many areas.

It is now well known and used in aerospace programs by hundreds of its people, I am told by one of their leaders. Bits of it (earlier bits) are being released from time to time as new discoveries by others.

Man needs this subject. He needs, with his wars and pollutions and growing dominance of the physical sciences, a grasp of the humanities not perverted by greed, professionalism and authoritarian but untested nonsense.

Man is a spiritual being, not a vegetable or animal. And that is susceptible to scientific proof.

The data of Scientology was derived by and stands up to scientific methodology. It contains a workable system regarding life.

It has not yet begun to be applied broadly to any of the fields where the humanities are losing out. It probably has good application in biology. It can shed, possibly, some small light in physics and chemistry.

The data was very hardly won. Whole governments have crushed down on me to halt it. I do not exaggerate.

It would be a great shame and possibly a great loss in knowledge if it were not reviewed by other fields in the humanities and physical sciences. It has been a lonely road.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



DIANETIC ASSISTS

The Use of Dianetics to the Medical Doctor

There is everything to be said for correct medical treatment in the handling of the sick and insane.

“Insanity” is most often the suppressed agony of actual physical illness and injury.

To “treat” this agony with shock and “brain operations” is a Nuremberg-type offense and is indictable as mayhem or manslaughter.

The medical treatment of “insanity” requires some awareness by the patient of his whereabouts and present time. These are usually quite unbearable so he has sunk into the past to escape the agony of the present.

The TOUCH ASSIST given to such injured persons permits healing to occur by restoring the person to the present and his whereabouts to some degree.

Healing after medical treatment might not occur rapidly if the “insane” or chronically ill person remains in the past, unable to confront the present.

Thus the Touch Assist speeds and often permits healing after medical treatment, and sometimes in minor injuries and illness permits the doctor to accomplish healing without further treatment.

There is the TOUCH ASSIST, the CONTACT ASSIST and the AUDITING ASSIST.

The Touch Assist done as described elsewhere brings the patient’s attention to injured or affected body areas. When attention is withdrawn from them, so is circulation, nerve flows and energy which for one thing limits nutrition to the area and for another prevents the drain of waste products. Some ancient healers attributed remarkable flows and qualities to the “laying on of hands.” Probably the workable element in this was simply heightening awareness of the affected area and restoring the physical communication factors.

The CONTACT ASSIST is remarkable when it can be done. The patient is taken to the area where the injury occurred and makes the injured member gently contact it several times. A sudden pain will fly off and the injury if minor lessens

or vanishes. This is again a physical communication factor. The body member seems to have withdrawn from that exact spot in the physical universe.

The restoration of awareness is often necessary before healing can occur.

The prolongation of a chronic injury occurs in the absence of physical communication with the affected area or with the location of the spot of injury in the physical universe.

The AUDITING ASSIST is done by a trained auditor using an E-Meter.

It consists of “running out” the physically painful experience the person has just undergone, accident, illness, operation or emotional shock. This erases the “psychic trauma” and speeds healing to a remarkable degree if done properly.

In addition to assists, there is Dianetic auditing of an acutely ill person which handles the current and past illnesses and injuries by erasing the “physical trauma.”

The last is a skilled activity. Practitioners who have the idea such things do not have causes will of course fail to locate the causes.

A sickness can be composed, let us say, of a headache, a nausea, apathy and weariness.

Such a sickness may be bizarre, without medical reason.

By first getting the patient to find and say what shock occurred when the sickness began, getting when and getting it recounted, the “illness” will lessen, the emotional state will alter—called a “release of affect.”

By then finding an earlier-similar instance and getting that one dated and recounted, a further release of affect may occur.

If the good indicators, smiles, etc., do not occur in the patient, one again asks for an earlier incident, dates it and gets it recounted.

Physically sick persons divide into two classes: “acutely ill” and “chronically ill.” A person who is acutely ill is temporarily or momentarily ill and a person who is chronically ill is simply ill all the time.

You do not run heavy engram processes on an acutely ill pc. You do Touch Assists and get a Scientology auditor to deliver processes given in C/S Series 9, HCOB 21 June 70, fourth section “Sick Pcs.”

You try not to run heavy engram chains on acutely ill pcs as they are physically not up to it, cannot stand sessions long enough to get anywhere with a chain and usually all that happens is the pc feels spinny and left in a restimmed condition. You can run Touch Assists and light Objective Processes.

On a chronically ill pc you can begin exactly as you would with an acutely ill pc, with the difference that when he improves you can run out the physically painful experience the person has just undergone with Narrative R3RA. After this you can proceed with regular New Era Dianetics.

Needless to say all this requires a skilled auditor, but the skill can be acquired in a Dianetic training course.

The important thing is not to tell the patient what caused it, but to let him tell you. Otherwise the symptom suppresses.

The approach in any of these assists is quiet, gentle, permissive, never forcing the patient, speaking only the words required to do the process.

The temporarily insane by reason of emotional shock, where no medical illness exists, should be permitted rest and should then be handled by an assist as above or normal Dianetic auditing. Most often, rest and no further harassment result in a return to sanity in a short time such as a few days, but not in a terror atmosphere such as a psychiatric asylum where the patient is in the risk of being hurt or killed. Electric shock prolongs the condition and brain surgery is of course not treatment but murder as at best it deprives the person of his coordination and at worst shortens his life. The occasional and rare brain tumor is of course an exception but this is a medical not a psychiatric matter, no matter what manifestations the person exhibits. Most medically ill people do exhibit symptoms of mental derangement at some stage of their illness.

The acceleration of healing of medical illness or injury, such as broken bones or the after-effects of delivery or operations, can be accomplished by the Dianetic auditing of the resulting trauma soon after full medical treatment or attention. The improvement factor is about one-third the normal time of recovery by some thousands of test cases.

Such auditing is done by a usual Dianetic procedure.

In addition to the above assists, there is regular Dianetic auditing which handles chronic discomforts and prevents future illness as well as improving the state of well-being of a person.

The mechanisms of the mind revealed in Dianetics are of great use to the field of medicine.

They are easy and quick to apply.

About one month's training is all that is necessary to acquaint an otherwise educated and intelligent person with the fundamentals and skills necessary to assists.

Considerably more time, of course, is necessary to train a skilled Scientology auditor, but this is not the subject of this paper.

There is no conflict of interest between any healing profession and Dianetics. Dianetic materials and papers are fully available.

There is a conflict between Dianetics and political practices such as psychiatry since electric shock, brain operations and general degradation of the person may prevent the patient's recovery by Dianetics.

As answers exist now for insanity, there is no reason to continue medieval or fascist solutions to the problem of the psychosomatically ill or the insane, and we are doing everything in our power against fantastic opposition to end the torture and killing of the insane regardless of the politically “desirable” ends envisioned by some groups.

Dianetics, like any other true treatment, like aspirin or penicillin, was originally designed to handle the apparent basic cause of psychosomatic illness. The first research was intended to help Allied prisoners of war degraded by the Japanese and Chinese prison camps and who after V-J Day were transferred to Oak Knoll Naval Hospital. Later, in 1954, in a much more advanced state of development, Dianetics was successfully employed to eradicate the results of Allied prisoners of the Korean War who had been subjected to Russian brainwashing. The subject has been improved, made easier to teach and apply and its results bettered continually over a total period of 29 years. It was in 1969 fully updated as Standard Dianetics. In 1978 it has again been upgraded as New Era Dianetics. It is very successful and is in very broad use over the world.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 5 APRIL 1969

Remimeo
Dianetic Course
Ds of T
Ds of P
Class VIIIs

NEW PRECLEARS

The Workability of Scientology

The "training" of a new preclear (never before audited) has long been a subject of know-how amongst auditors but has not actually been covered previously.

The conditions of a new preclear are these:

- a. Doesn't know what is supposed to happen.
- b. May be under the stress of being embarrassed to talk to someone.
- c. May have preconceived ideas of how he is supposed to respond to the auditor (such as psychoanalytic "free association" where he just talks, etc.).
- d. May be waiting for some magical effect entirely independent of his own participation (as in getting a "shot" from a doctor).

It is too much to ask of a being to:

1. Talk to another intimately about himself,
2. Fumbling with a new activity while,
3. Confronting his own bank.

Possibly he has never done any of the three before and to ask him to do them all at once . . . well!

All cases are started in their lowest ability level since they have not had it increased. Whereas they may be quite well off as human beings, they do not know how well off they might become.

The wrong thing to do is to enforce their improvement with a sales talk or evaluation on how well they did in the session.

And it is wrong to go on auditing them while they essentially remain in mystery.

The correct solution to all these difficulties is to assign the pc to do a PE Course if it includes TRs and to have the pc do the TRs before being audited.

We probably should have a set of poster type pictures put up in a PE area as follows:

Picture of an auditor with a meter in front of him, profile view, "This is an AUDITOR. He does not invalidate, criticize or evaluate for the preclear."

Picture of an E-Meter, "This is an E-METER. It is used to verify the preclear's gain and register when each separate auditing action is ended."

A picture of a being, a silhouette showing no features, "This is YOU, a PRECLEAR, a spiritual being who is now on the road to becoming Clear, hence preclear."

Picture of an auditor with a meter and a shadowy preclear. "This is a SESSION. The auditor and the preclear locate, step by step, any mental blocks to increased ABILITY AND FREEDOM."

A picture of a down point to the left and a road going up high to the right. At the down point is SUCCUMB. At the up point is SURVIVAL. Some figures are on the line, they are the auditing session interspersed with a small figure of somebody studying. A big arrow parallels the line pointing up. "Scientology AUDITING and STUDY are the road to ABILITY and FREEDOM."

A picture of the Grade Chart simplified, modernized to show subzeros plainly and including OT levels. "Freedom is reached by going up through the GRADES of auditing."

A picture of the classes of auditors all the way to Class VIII including the PE Course, etc., and where taught. "Ability and gain are achieved by TRAINING."

A series of pictures of a caved-in person who gets better and better in subsequent higher pictures. "Scientology processing obtains continual IMPROVEMENT."

A picture of a body, a thetan. "You are a SPIRITUAL BEING, not a body or an animal, as you will discover in processing."

A picture representation of each of the dynamics from 1 to 8 including the R6 god with an arrow paralleling them on a slant upwards. "There is more to LIFE than personal suffering and trouble." The picture of the R6 god used is the "Old Man" symbol as used on the covers of various Dianetics and Scientology publications.

A picture of a sunburst with Scientology written in its center, "Scientology reveals the natural laws of life. You CAN know the answers."

This set prominently displayed in an org in a long panel from left to right, with a sign over it, "You have come to the right place," and a long arrow indicating the sequence, will do an awful lot to answer a preclear's questions. At the end of the panel a sign, same size, saying "See the Registrar, Room _____" will also direct the preclear.

The preclear should be signed up, if he is a preclear, and with the money paid, sent to a PE Course.

If this is not feasible, he at least should be first assigned to do TRs.

A preclear information sheet can also be compiled giving him data commonly asked.

A preclear's dictionary which includes all terms used in processes and their definition should also be given to him.

If the preclear seems not to be improving even as early as the TRs, a White Form of case and health history should be very carefully done, including narcotics.

If he is on narcotics he must come off them and have been off them for a while (in Los Angeles they say six weeks), before resuming his auditing.

If on resuming auditing the preclear still does not gain despite 7 cases, a careful and full medical clinical examination should be ordered as the preclear is medically ill in some previously unsuspected fashion. This is covered in HCOB 12 Mar. 69, PHYSICALLY ILL PCs.

Should this not prove to be the case, or if the pc does not get well then apply the HCOB of 2 Apr. 69, DIANETIC ASSISTS, an auditing assist as given in that HCOB.

Above all, don't let *unnecessary* stops occur on this line for pcs who just sail through.

In a recent glance over the case folders of some stalled or "chronically ill" pcs I found the main sin was simply "no auditing" occurring in the following ways:

Case 1 – Three case supervision directions carefully and correctly advised but **NONE OF THEM DONE**. No other auditing was done either. Then a fourth case supervision direction on top ignoring the folder and advising something else but that not done either.

Case 2 – Preclear chronically doing badly. Was being "audited" but hadn't a clue. Was not up to talking to an auditor at all. (I ordered TRs and the auditor did them, the pc bloomed and went on up the grades splendidly.)

Case 3 – Pc all crippled up from old injuries. In the folder I found no C/Ses there had been done as ordered. Also found the pc had sneaked his folder and done some wild self-auditing before auditing could be done. (Ordered HCOB 12 Mar. 69, TOUCH ASSISTS, and then medical treatment to set a long time *broken back*.)

Case 4 – Pc *told* the auditor in the session she had a secondary sitting right there and was in it. And although bad indicators in, the auditor just ended the session.

Case 5 – Pc ordered in for a review, was given the cans, the auditor said, "That's it," pc went off in mystery.

Case 6 – Pc shaking and fevered but no physical illness according to doctor. Auditor A did an S&D. Pc still not well. A few weeks later illness recurred. I got

hold of the pc, asked when the shaking had begun, found an engram where the pc had been withholding being cold, ran it, pc totally recovered. The incident had occurred only a day before Auditor A's session. Had Auditor A merely asked what had been going on he would have found it at once, run it and that would have been that. It was only an auditing assist that was needed which is why I wrote HCOB 2 Apr. 69, DIANETIC ASSISTS. It hadn't ever occurred to me that auditors wouldn't use the principle of engram running to handle a pc who hurt.

So it adds up to the fact that just not *doing* auditing is a fundamental error. That's what's meant by "no auditing" in the 7 Resistive Cases of a Class VIII. Auditing just wasn't used to handle the pc. "No Auditing."

The NEW pc who hasn't a clue what auditing is, is apt to get a lot of "no auditing." So you teach him what to expect by posters, a PE, TRs.

The *troubled* pc who is all introverted with a real physical or mental problem had jolly well better get it handled, as in the "Physically Ill Pcs" HCOB 12 Mar. 69 or with Dianetic Assist as per HCOB 2 April 69. You don't just sail on up the grades and throw them away.

If you ever get an area that thinks Dianetics and Scientology don't work (which is about as silly as saying there is no gravity) then:

- a. You have an area that has been infiltrated and the tech performance perverted; or
- b. You have a person around who is terrified that it *will* work and others grown more powerful will now destroy him (which surrenders casewise to "Physically Ill Pcs" or the top Power Process used first followed by subzeros and grades); or
- c. You have a narcotic-silly area and are not making them desist before auditing or handling their past addiction by running out its engrams; or
- d. You have an area that just isn't auditing at all; or
- e. You are not handling new pcs as we used to and as recommended in this HCOB.

As a final remark, I have seen a person get "audited all the way to the top" who wasn't ever audited at all. As a comment this is pretty bad but a close check revealed that a large percent did not even know the content or action of a key grade below where they were supposed to have "arrived." They had zero indoctrination as a pc and had not ever made even the subzero of ARC Straightwire.

So lay this down, Case Supervisors and auditors all, as a firm cast-in-concrete rule:

IF YOUR PC DOES NOT OBTAIN A TOTAL REALITY ON HAVING HAD GAINS BEYOND HIS EXPECTATIONS, AUDITING HAS NOT BEEN DONE IN THE FIRST PLACE OR THE PC IS ON DRUGS OR PHYSICALLY ILL.

I look at it this way, auditing is terribly simple. Turn me loose with an E-Meter and a pc and up the line he comes. If he doesn't or can't respond he's



seriously ill. If he's that ill that he can't be audited he needs medical treatment. And when he's had that, back to the meter and I'll show you a shining pc.

You say, yes, that's you. You know and can do it.

Sure, sure, sure. But anyone who has studied his meter, his books and bulletins can do it just as easily. If the pc answers his questions and IF HE DOES AUDIT.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

FUNDAMENTAL AUDITING

For some years it has not been appreciated fully that the ability to do DIANETIC AUDITING is the true fundamental background of a Scientology auditor.

For many years, 1950 onward, a Dianetic auditor was proudly capable of resolving mental and physical problems by his ability to find and run engrams and secondaries.

The Dianetic auditor had no other skill or tools than his understanding of mental image pictures, as locks, secondaries and engrams and the time track.

With these tools he produced many miracles. Broken bones healed in two weeks instead of six, withered limbs restored, burns vanished, swellings reduced visibly to nothing, lives wrecked by grief and loss recovered, women lost their aging wrinkles and sought-after abilities returned.

The percentage of win was above 50%, which is double that of former approaches.

The use of the E-Meter and my development of R3R increased this percentage.

Dianetic training was usually one month in length and attained a high percentage of successful graduates who could attain excellent results.

Dianetics operates at the level of the human being and is addressed mainly to the body and mind. It does not attempt and should not be confused with the end product of Scientology which is spiritual freedom. The end product of Dianetics is a well, happy high-IQ human being.

Dianetics is itself and has its place. When one can handle Dianetics so as to make people well and happy, one can then begin to think of and work on the higher aspects of Scientology.

To attempt to obtain the results of Scientology by applying only Dianetics is in fact a confusion of objectives.

The Dianetic auditor, whether the "very *best* people" behind governments like it or not, is the natural inheritor of all mental healing.

Working in conjunction with bona fide physical healers such as the actual practicing medical doctor, the Dianetic auditor, with only the skills taught on the Dianetic Course, could all but eradicate psychosomatic illness and mental illness

on this planet. Tens of thousands of cases in Dianetics show this is no idle boast. The recent breakthrough showing most insanity is common physical illness untreated, adds up to making such an objective a fact.

The Scientology auditor is all too often balked by the fact that his preclear comes to him already ill. His preclear is below being a well human being. That is part of the gradient. If the Scientology auditor is not also a good Dianetic auditor he tends to ignore the fact that his preclear is not yet up to being a well human being.

Applying Grade Processing the Scientology auditor has already skipped a grade—a well human being. He therefore fails to understand that his preclear is simply seeking to *escape* as a thetan the gradient of being a well being.

The role of Dianetics, let us face it, is that of a healing science. It is the most advanced mental science man has. It should not be skimmed or scanted.

A good Dianetic auditor can handle the bulk of psychosomatic illness and speed the healing of ordinary illness or make it possible for the person to recover. Mental aberration as such can be handled in Dianetics if it works in conjunction with other valid branches of physical healing.

There is then a demarcation between Dianetics and Scientology. The Dianetic auditor's skills reach up to and include a well happy human being. This is in excess of man's hope for any mental science.

The Scientology auditor is working for increased ability and spiritual freedom. And that is far in excess of any dream of accomplishment man has had including Buddhism.

When we get a sick human being being handled to make him spiritually free we get a confusion and are likely to fail.

The Scientology auditor who is also a good basic Dianetics auditor can make that being well enough, using Dianetics and available healing skills, to succeed with Scientology objectives.

But it has become plain, particularly in the last few months when I have been sorting out materials to communicate them better, that there is a vast difference between Dianetics and Scientology.

A Dianetic preclear is one who is being processed toward the objective of a well and happy human being.

A Scientology preclear is a well, happy human being who is being processed toward total ability and spiritual freedom.

Those two definitions should be well learned. It will prevent much confusion and some failures.

When I hear of a preclear "getting his Grade IV to get rid of his headaches," I really groan.

A preclear “getting his Grade IV” obviously never got his Dianetic auditing and the auditors who audited him were mixed up.

I would never never never audit a pc on grades if I found before me a sick person. I would simply change gears, get busy with good old Dianetics and use physical healers if necessary to get a well happy pc before me. Then I would go on with grades.

Scientology objectives are so far above anything man has any hope for that he at once thinks of *them* as healing activities. They are not.

Dianetics is the healing activity.

Therefore all Dianetic course materials are refined with that objective fully in view.

And when a Scientology auditor finds himself with a Dianetic preclear on his hands and if that auditor learned his Dianetics well, then he will apply Dianetics, and when the preclear is ready for it, only then will he apply Scientology.

Any Scientology failures are totally owing to the auditor not learning his Dianetics in the first place.

So have at it and get a hatful of healing wins as a Dianetic auditor.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DIANETICS COURSE AUDITING REQUIREMENTS

In conjunction with the expansion of its curriculum, the auditing requirements of a Dianetic student for certification are as follows:

Twenty-five hours total session time as an auditor.

This auditing must include the following:

- A. Touch Assists.
- B. Contact Assists.
- C. Changing the life of someone who has lost a loved one by running the secondary or chain to GIs.
- D. Running straight engrams of former injuries.
- E. Auditing assists on ill pcs, taking and tracing down every manifested symptom to its engramic incident or chain.
- F. Doing TRs with pcs and indoctrinating them as pcs.

The 25 hours must contain one or more remarkable cases demonstrating changes in the physical condition or well-being of a preclear.

Without these auditing actions and a total certainty Dianetics works as demonstrated in the cases he handles, no student enrolling on a Dianetics Course after receipt of this HCOB may be certified as a Hubbard Dianetic Auditor.

Any checksheet issued after receipt of this HCOB for the Dianetics Course must include:

1. HCO PL 6 Apr. 69, DIANETICS
2. HCOB 6 Apr. 69, FUNDAMENTAL AUDITING
3. This HCOB, 6 Apr. 69 II
4. HCOB 28 Feb. 69, MEDICAL DOCTORS
5. HCOB 7 Feb. 69, BODY COMMUNICATION PROCESS*
6. HCOB 12 Mar. 69, PHYSICALLY ILL PCs AND PRE-OTS
7. HCOB 2 Apr. 69, DIANETIC ASSISTS
8. HCOB 5 Apr. 69, NEW PRECLEARS.

These are in addition to the existing HDA checksheet.

*[Editor's Note: HCOB 7 Feb. 69, BODY COMMUNICATION PROCESS, was later cancelled and replaced by HCOB 23 Aug. 70R, same title.]

HCOBs or PLs after this date relating to Dianetics are to be included on new checksheets issued to students.

An HDA is requisite to Level Zero Academy enrollment.

REASONS WHY

The reason Scientology auditors occasionally fail is that they seek to use grades to make pcs well. Grades are a route to spiritual freedom and greatly increased ability. Auditing a pc on grades who has not yet attained physical well-being as a human being is an oversight only by one not trained in and uncertain about Dianetics. A Dianetic auditor would use Dianetics to handle the lack of well-being of the pc.

A Scientology auditor who is also skilled in Dianetics would not make the mistake of doing grade or level auditing on a temporarily or chronically ill pc. He would shift off to Dianetics, run the secondaries or engrams necessary to resolve the physical difficulty and then go on with Scientology auditing.

Sometimes a Scientology auditor who has not become adept at Dianetics goes through his whole training thinking grades will accomplish physical healing, auditing sick pcs and wondering why “Scientology does not make them well” without ever realizing he is at cross purposes. He is trying to make Scientology do with grades or remedies what is done easily with Dianetics.

A person can go all the way up the grades and into the OT sections always looking only to “get well” and miss the entire thing, whereas a remarkably little skilled application of Dianetic auditing would have long ago resolved it. Persons who “don’t make OT” are only persons who didn’t make Dianetics!

It is vital then to give the Dianetic auditor total certainty of his dominance in the field of making people recover and making them into well, happy human beings before he then starts them off into the upper very valuable vital areas of Scientology grades.

Most of the persons who want auditing are afflicted by discomfort and unhappiness if not illness.

Since the two subjects were for a long while researched as one, some early materials are crossed. Usually materials after 1952 apply mainly to Scientology. But during this later period (as witness R3R and current advances) Dianetics has also been advanced.

The skill of the Dianetic Auditor is no small thing. It is worth attaining as itself. I myself, when called on to handle the ailing, pick up my meter and go to work and in an hour or two have a miraculous recovery. When I don’t, which is seldom, I get the pc examined clinically and find he or she has a broken skull or back or a gallstone or some remediable thing. After this is fixed up, I once more audit them and they finally emerge as bright, well human beings.

And I do not use in all this anything that is not contained in the Dianetics Course.

My percentage is 100 percent. And so can yours be.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet
Class VIII's
Dianetic Auditors

DIANETIC CASE SUPERVISION

Dianetics is done differently than Scientology in that its auditors are trained up to New Era Dianetics Graduate only. Therefore, they do not have various skills you will find in a Scientology auditor. Even when they become a Scientology auditor, Dianetics is still done as Dianetics.

Therefore, knowledge and skill above and beyond the training level of the New Era Dianetics Course is not to be expected of the New Era Dianetics Auditor.

There are also things in Book One we no longer use, such as repeater technique, looking for phrases to explain conditions.

We use Dianetics as it was reworked in the early 60s and as currently being presented in the New Era Dianetics Series.

If it isn't on the checksheet of the Dianetics course, then we don't demand it.

We do demand some skill with a meter and what a floating needle is.

If a Dianetic pc gets in trouble, we send him to a Scientology auditor for a review. In this review, all Scientology skills (but no grades) can be done.

In review he can get in his rudiments, etc.

It is very worthy of note that in reviewing Dianetics or in doing Dianetic auditing **ONE CAN RUN OUT BAD SESSIONS AS AN AUDITOR OR PC BY USING R3RA ON AUDITING SESSIONS OR THERAPY.**

If we keep Dianetics to Dianetics, we will again achieve the miracles of which it is capable.

Dianetics has been refined greatly. But it is all there on the checksheets now. There is no hidden data line.

It is far less complex today than it was in 1953, for instance, and much more effective. But it is still Dianetics. It is a technology that runs and erases locks, secondaries and engrams and their chains.

It should be case supervised and done with that fully in mind.

A New Era Dianetics Auditor is a New Era Dianetics Auditor. He can do what he can do.

And it's marvelous.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo
Qual Secs
Class VIIIs
Dn Auditors
Tech Secs
Ds of T
Ds of P

DIANETIC CASE FAILURES

The foremost failure of Dianetics on cases, by actual inspection, is a failure to *do* Dianetics.

It may sound peculiar or too obvious to say that. But this fact has to be stressed since it was found to be the leading reason for nonrecovery.

Even this has its degrees of error.

First is just NO auditing. A case wasn't audited at all. No session, no auditor, no auditing. Complaint, "I'm a Scientologist; I still have awful headaches." Sounds real incriminating. The FACT is in this question, "Did anybody run the engram?" "No, just grades."

Dianetics wasn't used at all.

The next degree is starting in on a lock, secondary, engram or chain of them and not completing it to erasure. Running the pc through one engram once with no good indicators or erasure and then calling it a session is really no auditing. Next session you must *complete the action started*.

The next degree is to get rid of one chronic somatic or sensation and then fail to carry on when the pc has others too.

The most recent discovery I made was that an illness has several sources, expressed each one as a different sensation, ache, pain or emotion. EVERY ONE OF THESE IS OUT OF A MENTAL IMAGE PICTURE OR THE SERIES OF THEM CALLED A CHAIN.

The degree of omission in applying Dianetics is that one did not take up each separately stated or assessed symptom and erase its source—that particular mental image picture.

The vast majority of Dianetic cases I have case supervised now have this in common—NO AUDITING in one or more instances outlined above.

Really, it's kind of "corny" as an error. It is so "corny" that people try to make more of it than simply the patient or engram didn't get audited.

"She still has her headaches."

“Did you find and audit the mental image picture of the experience which had head injury in it?”

“No.”

“Well, did you give her a session?”

“Yes.”

“What did you run?”

“I did Power on her.”

“Then you didn’t give her a Dianetic session.”

“Oh, no. Dianetics is old, we don’t do that anymore. She still has her headaches . . .”

POW!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 22 APRIL 1969

Remimeo
Class VIIIs
Dn Auditors
Tech Secs
Qual Secs
Dn Checksheet

DIANETICS VERSUS SCIENTOLOGY

Dianetics is Dianetics and Scientology is Scientology.

They are *separate* subjects. They have in common certain tools like the E-Meter, TRs and auditor presence. But there it ends.

Dianetics addresses the *body*. Scientology addresses the thetan.

While a thetan can produce illness, it is the body that is ill.

Thus, Dianetics is used to knock out and erase illnesses, unwanted sensations, misemotion, somatics, pain, etc. Scientology and its grades are *never* used for such things.

Scientology is used to increase spiritual freedom, intelligence, ability, to produce immortality.

To mix the two has been a very bad error.

Dianetics came before Scientology. It disposed of body illness and the difficulties a thetan was having with his body. This was a present time problem to the thetan. In the presence of a PTP no case gain results (an old discovery).

When a thetan has body discomfort or upset solved, he could then go on with what he really wanted which were the improvements to be found in Scientology.

Mixing the two practices in any way produced and will produce no real case gain. Scientology grades will only occasionally get rid of body ills and Dianetics will not achieve real spiritual freedom.

Used within their own areas, they both, each one separately, achieve that for which it was intended. Dianetics can make a well body, Scientology can make a recovered thetan.

So you don't use Scientology remedies or Scientology Case Supervisor procedures to run Dianetic sessions. High tone arm, ARC breaks, etc., are not even considered in Dianetic auditing.

Dianetics was researched in 1932, '38, '45, '48, '49, '50, '51, '52, to name the principal early years. It was redeveloped in 1962 and '63 when I made R3R discoveries and re-released. And it was finally realigned as per this HCOB in 1969 after further research.

I found that Dianetics had been forgotten for a dozen years and was being given a light brushoff as a course and that auditors and pcs were trying to use Scientology grades to handle body ills such as headaches, chronic somatics and so on.

Man's usual PTP is his body. So if one gave him gold ornaments he'd try to use them to cure his aches and pains.

Thus Dianetics was forgotten and unused and Scientology was being made to attempt cures. Thus they were, both subjects, busily being made to fail to some degree.

Dianetics as it now exists is so simple, so elementary and so broadly applicable to the body that it requires a real effort to complicate it or make it unworking.

Keep the two separate in both application and use.

Recognize them as two entirely distinct and separate subjects with widely different uses.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

SOMATICS AND OTs

If a preclear or pre-OT has physical difficulties, bad perception trouble, illness or physical disability, HE HAS NO BUSINESS GETTING GRADES, POWER, CLEARING OR OT LEVELS.

HE

NEEDS

DIANETICS

Once *that* is completely understood, it will end any and all “failures.”

The Dianetics he needs is fully contained on the new Dianetics checksheet.

Using Scientology auditing and grades to handle common Dianetic problems is to audit a pc over a present time problem.

The big PTPs a thetan has are his body.

A thetan is a thetan and he wants spiritual freedom and ability.

A body is a body.

Scientology = thetan rehabilitation.

Dianetics = body improvement.

All Dianeticists and Scientologists, all pcs and pre-OTs should be informed of this.

Using Scientology to help the body and Dianetics to help the thetan is a mix of practices and the misuse of both.

Even the applications are different.

In Scientology you handle PTPs, ARC breaks, missed withholds that occur in sessions.

In Dianetics you erase the *session* or incident in which they occurred.

Dianetic processing uses a meter, R3R and assists and TRs. It also uses an understanding of what the subject is for. It erases locks, secondaries and engrams or their chains. That's exactly what it does and what is done with it. The mental image picture is the source of continued pain, somatics, bad perception or illness. This subject has to be DONE, actually *used*. These data in this paragraph are the *total* essentials of Dianetics. It is taught, case supervised and used as Dianetics.

The thetan, scales, ARC, exteriorization, ability, freedom, the grades, clearing, and OT levels are the sole province of Scientology.

Earlier writings tend to overlap and intermingle the two subjects.

Because one was not permitted to heal, that being frowned on in some countries, Dianetics tended to be suppressed and was lost sight of. Scientology began to be made to try to do Dianetic work.

We can now cleanly separate the two and so obtain enormously increased case gains.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo
Dn Checksheet
Class VIIIIs
Qual Secs
Tech Secs

DIANETICS BASIC DEFINITIONS

ERASURE is the action of erasing, rubbing out, locks, secondaries or engrams. It occurs when the postulate made during the basic incident on the chain is gotten off.

A LOCK is a mental image picture of an incident where one was knowingly or unknowingly reminded of a secondary or engram. It does not itself contain a blow or a burn or impact and is not any major cause of misemotion. It does not contain unconsciousness. It may contain a feeling of pain or illness, etc., but is not itself the source of it. Example: One sees a cake, feels sick. This is a lock on an engram of being made sick by eating cake. The picture of seeing a cake and feeling sick is a lock on (is locked to) the incident (unseen at the moment) of getting sick eating cake. When one finds a lock, it can be run like any other mental image picture.

A SECONDARY is a mental image picture of a moment of severe and shocking loss or threat of loss which contains misemotion such as anger, fear, grief, apathy or "deathfulness." It is a mental image recording of a time of severe mental stress. It may contain unconsciousness. When it is restimulated by a similar but lighter experience, another mental image picture is recorded which becomes a lock on the secondary and serves to keep the secondary alive. A secondary is called a secondary because it itself depends upon an earlier engram with similar data but real pain, etc.

An ENGRAM is a mental image picture which is a recording of a time of physical pain and unconsciousness. It must by definition have impact or injury as part of its content.

It is of the very greatest importance that a Dianetic auditor really grasp what these things are. Otherwise he won't know what he is doing or to what.

Now, because he isn't *seeing* his preclear's pictures an auditor can become very careless about them and not handle them correctly.

If an auditor doesn't really know what these things are (erasure, locks, secondaries, engrams), he cannot, of course, hope to handle them for the preclear.

The basic Dianetic errors are just not knowing what these are and that they are there to be handled and that these and these alone cause psychosomatic ills.

Once one has a full grip on these definitions, he can then and only then hope to do anything with them for the preclear.

If the auditor is going to handle the aches, pains, unwanted sensations and psychosomatic illnesses of the preclear, it requires that he fully grasp these basic definitions.

Literally millions of complications can stem from the simple fact that a preclear records experiences in mental image pictures and that these thereafter can affect HIS BODY adversely.

Once one really understands that mental image pictures are *all* there is in the preclear's "mind," one has understood the total of aberration. There is NOT something else there. No "id," no "ego." There are only mental image pictures.

These, if you use the exact procedures of Dianetics, can be found and erased.

When the unwanted locks, secondaries and engrams are erased, the preclear will be rid of the physical disabilities of which he complains and will be well physically.

SOMATIC—means essentially body sensation, illness or pain or discomfort. "Soma" means body. Hence PSYCHOSOMATIC or pains stemming from the mind.

MISEMOTION—anything that is unpleasant emotion such as antagonism, anger, fear, grief, apathy or a death feeling.

This is the entire breadth of Dianetics today.

In Scientology we deal with the thetan, the being who is the individual and who handles and lives in the body. This is beyond the scope of today's Dianetics.

If a preclear is well physically, made so by Dianetics and any required physical medication or nutrition, he can then embark on Scientology, the increase of his abilities and spiritual freedom.

If a preclear who is being audited or has been audited on Scientology grades becomes ill, one DOES NOT TRY TO MAKE HIM WELL BY GIVING HIM NEW HIGHER GRADES. That has been an error of great magnitude. Instead ONE REVERTS TO DIANETIC AUDITING until the pc is well and only then continues with Scientology.

This is correct procedure because it works.

People "come into Scientology" to cure their headaches. Somebody starts them off on grade auditing, several grades later they still have their headache. It is a continual present time problem to them and the auditor. It sometimes vanishes during grade processing. This gives an unfortunate win.

The right thing to have done was give the person DIANETIC AUDITING, until he or she no longer had headaches and then begin to audit the person on grades so as to put them well above ever again getting headaches.

Continual headaches come from mental image pictures retained by the pc of having a head crushed or shot off or hit. That is an *engram*. It actually had to happen. It is NOT imaginary or delusion. The proof is that when the auditor finally erases the engram the recording of the injury is gone and the headaches will not again occur.

The preclear often is unable to confront the actual engram at once. He offers one a LOCK, a time when he had a headache. One "runs" this lock (one always



runs whatever is offered, you don't force the pc) and finds after putting the preclear through it a couple of times that IT IS GETTING MORE SOLID or it simply isn't erasing. One finds an earlier recording. This possibly turns out to be a secondary. The pc had a moment of loss and cried and also had a headache.

This secondary may or may not erase. If it does, one leaves it of course as finished. But if it goes more solid (shown by TA rising at the end of a run through the incident—or if the pc says it is going more solid) one then asks for an earlier incident.

One probably would then get the actual *engram*, a recording of a time when the head was actually injured.

The auditor runs this through and as soon as he has completed a run through the incident and discovered (from the rising TA or the pc) that the incident is going more solid, he asks for an earlier incident.

This one erases.

When it erases, the whole chain of headaches ALSO erases.

And that is the end of the pc's headaches, period.

One then inquires after other somatics or sensations and handles them the same way.

It is all done by using the technique called R3RA without variation.

Since these recordings contain mainly other-determinedness (pictures of others doing things), the auditor always has more control over the preclear's mental image pictures than the preclear does. Thus the pictures do what the auditor says. This point too must be grasped by an auditor or he will be waiting on the preclear to act or move in time.

The TIME TRACK is the consecutive record of mental image pictures which accumulates through the preclear's life or lives. It is very exactly dated.

PLEASURE MOMENTS are mental image pictures containing pleasure sensations. They respond to R3RA. One seldom addresses them unless the preclear is fixated on some type of "pleasure" to a point where it has become highly aberrated.

BLACK FIELD is just some part of a mental image picture where the preclear is looking at blackness. It is part of some lock, secondary or engram. In Scientology it can occur (rarely) when the pc is exterior, looking at something black. It responds to R3RA.

INVISIBLE FIELD is just a part of some lock, secondary or engram that is "invisible." It, like a black field, responds to R3RA.

PRESSURE SOMATIC is, in Dianetics, considered to be a symptom in a lock, secondary or engram, simply part of the content.

Whatever, the symptom pain sensation, whatever, it is from either the body directly (such as a broken bone, a gallstone or immediate physical cause) or is part of the content of a mental image picture—lock, secondary or engram.

The Dianetic auditor does not audit ideas or think. He is handling mental recordings. Ideas are in them. Ideas come out of them. But *think* is no longer part of Dianetics.

In Dianetics we handle locks, secondaries and engrams.

KEY-IN is the action of recording a lock on a secondary or engram.

KEY-OUT is an action of the engram or secondary dropping away without being erased.

DIANETIC F/Ns ARE HANDLED DIFFERENTLY THAN SCIENTOLOGY F/Ns.

An F/N seen by the auditor in running R3RA is not called until the full Dianetic EP is reached.

An auditor running R3RA is not looking for F/Ns. He is looking for the postulate which is sitting at the bottom of the chain he is running.

The EP of a Dianetic chain is always always always the postulate coming off. The postulate is what holds the chain in its place. Release the postulate and the chain blows. That's it.

The auditor must recognize the postulate when the pc gives it, note the VGIs, call the F/N and end off auditing that chain.

An F/N seen as the incident is erasing is not called.

The pc does not have to state that the incident has erased. Once he has given up the postulate, the erasure has occurred. The auditor will see an F/N and VGIs. Now the F/N is called. F/Ns are not indicated until the EP of postulate off, F/N and VGIs is reached.

It's the postulate—not the F/N—that we are going for in New Era Dianetics.

MULTIPLE ILLNESS means the preclear is physically uncomfortable or ill from several engrams of different types all restimulated. One runs one somatic chain at a time, running each new symptom that is assessed or stated by the preclear.

CHAIN means a series of recordings of similar experiences. A chain has engrams, secondaries and locks. Example—head injury chain in the sequence encountered by an auditor and run by R3RA—sporting goods display window seeing it (lock), losing a bat (secondary), hit in the head with a bat (engram). The engram is the earliest date, the secondary a later date, the lock the most recent.

By using somatics to trace back (meaning discomforts, complaints, sensations, aches, pains) and by staying on the chain of only one somatic (i.e., headaches), you get back down the single chain without dispersing all over the place into different chains. Thus, one runs the chain of one particular somatic or discomfort or complaint down to key-out or erasure before doing the next somatic or discomfort or complaint.

AUTOMATIC BANK—when a pc gets picture after picture after picture all out of control. This occurs when one isn't following an assessed somatic or complaint or has chosen the wrong one or one which the pc is not ready to confront

or by overwhelming the pc with rough TRs or going very nonstandard. Some pcs turn up in their first session with automatic banks. The thing to do is carefully assess the physical complaint for longest or best read and gently handle *that* chain well.

BASIC—this is the **FIRST** experience recorded in mental image pictures of that **TYPE** of pain, sensation, discomfort, etc. Every chain has its basic. It is a **PECULIARITY** and a **FACT** that when one gets down to the basic on a chain (a) the postulate made at the time of the incident comes off and (b) the whole chain vanishes for good. Basic is simply earliest.

UNBURDENING—as a basic is not at once available on any chain, one usually *unburdens* it by running later engrams, secondaries and locks. The act of unburdening would be digging off the top to get at the bottom, as in moving sand. As you run off later incidents, the ability of the preclear to confront it also increases and basic is easy to run when finally contacted.

BASIC BASIC—this belongs in Scientology. It is wholly beyond the scope of Dianetics. It means the most basic basic of all basics and results in clearing. It is found on the Clearing Course. If contacted or run before the pc was brought up through the Scientology grades, he wouldn't be able to handle it anyway as experience has shown. So this is part of Scientology, not Dianetics.

VALENCE is the form and identity of the preclear or another, the beingness.

ALLY—a person from whom one had sympathy and was dependent upon.

ASSESS in Dianetics means choose, from a list or statements, which item or thing has the longest read or the pc's interest. The longest read will also have the pc's interest oddly enough.

If you know these definitions **COLD** so you don't have to mutter them or memorize them but just **KNOW** them, you will really get results with Dianetics.

The biggest failure in training auditors was their faulty grasp of what they were addressing and their additive think.

The discoveries of Dianetics were basic and vital and opened a wide new unexplored frontier.

These words were assigned to things arbitrarily. They had to be. Man had not had any notion of these things before so they had no names and had to be assigned names. The names were chosen because they didn't also mean something else in another field of science.

The terms are therefore **IMPORTANT** and what they mean and the things they name must be grasped before success can attend any auditing.

Any failures of Dianetic auditors were not the failures of Dianetics. The persons attempting to audit others didn't **KNOW** what these *things* were, essentially the lock, the secondary, the engram, erasure and key-out.

So these are essential to any training or use of Dianetics.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

PAST LIVES

The reason the first Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation had trouble was that its board of directors attempted to stop past lives from being run.

When a group seeks to forward only what is currently acceptable, it of course stalls all progress.

Further, it is dishonest to suppress or fail to reveal scientific discoveries.

Disagreeing with the law of gravity could give one some very bad falls.

Pre-Dianetic mental studies customarily threw out anything that did not agree with their pet theories or would be “unpopular” with authorities.

Such was the dishonesty practiced in the humanities that the whole field had fallen into brutal hands. Dianetics had to encounter the Dark Age atmosphere which then prevailed, complete with torture and murder of the insane.

The facts are that what the auditor believes has little to do with the preclear’s reality. If a practitioner challenges or demands proof of a patient’s data, the patient becomes ill—that is the bald fact of it. It’s part of the Auditor’s Code.

As far as *past lives* are concerned, if you don’t run mental image pictures from past lives when they come up on a chain, the preclear will not recover.

A pathetic case of this occurred in early research. A girl crippled by polio was able to throw away her crutches after my first session. And would have become entirely well except that she recalled seeing and hearing Lincoln give his Gettysburg address. Her mother condemned her for such nonsense. The girl’s lameness was confirmed and perpetuated by this and by a psychotic father who raved at me for daring to suggest such things. I didn’t suggest anything. In auditing the girl, she suddenly came up with being at Gettysburg listening to Lincoln.

Seems a bit cruel to condemn a young girl to a lifetime of lameness just to satisfy a fixed idea.

The *weird* idea is that one only lives but once.

We have several times traced the graves of pcs in a special project and they usually came up correct. One pc was very upset to find his friend has failed to erect the fitting paid-for tombstone, substituting a common slab, possibly to pocket the difference.

Some pcs have been so overwhelmed in the past by some great figure that they go into his valence in that life. This often throws discredit on past lives.

I recall one girl who had been every famous figure in history who when we got her in valence turned up to have been only a victim to them. The great generals and politicians of history, it must be sadly remarked, aren't easily distinguished from mass murderers.

But even famous figures are somewhere.

Past lives as a subject is made distasteful, possibly purposely, by some who, by fearing to have been a nobody and seeking status, talk loudly to others about having been Napoleon, Julius Caesar and Brutus all at the same time.

In a society which tries to hide in the current identity or seeks to mortalize everyone and make people only animals, the subject of past lives can be a difficult one socially.

The truth in auditing is, IF YOU DON'T RUN THE INCIDENT GIVEN BY THE PC HE DOESN'T GET WELL.

One spectacular recovery of an insane woman occurred when she ran an incident as a lion who ate her keeper. Freudian work hadn't been able to crack the case. The alienist at the sanitarium kept her in with trying to explain how it was all delusion (the current technique pre-Dianetics). A Dianetic auditor found and ran it and she became sane at once and stayed so.

It is NOT the auditor's role to handle the philosophic or social aspects of incidents. To chide a pc for having an antisocial engram or a record of a crime or to challenge his data or refuse him his past life will bar his road to recovery and is itself a crime.

It will be found that man is basically good. Only his aberrations are bad. When you run out his engrams, he becomes social and reverts to being good.

Auditing is auditing. Audit what the pc has to audit. Leave the social aspects of the case to others. It's not the auditor's job.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 24 APRIL 1969RA
REVISED 20 SEPTEMBER 1978

Remimeo
NED Checksheet
Class VIIIs
NED Auditors
C/Ses

DIANETIC USE

Refs:

New Era Dianetics Series bulletins, particularly:

HCOB 28 July 71RB Rev. 8.4.88	New Era Dianetics Series 8RA C/S Series 54RB DIANETICS, BEGINNING A PC ON
HCOB 26 June 78RA II Rev. 15.9.78	New Era Dianetics Series 6RA ROUTINE 3RA, ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS
HCOB 18 June 78R Rev. 20.9.78	New Era Dianetics Series 4R ASSESSMENT AND HOW TO GET THE ITEM
HCOB 22 June 78RA Rev. 8.4.88	New Era Dianetics Series 2RA NEW ERA DIANETICS FULL PC PROGRAM OUTLINE
HCOB 11 July 73RB Rev. 21.9.78	ASSIST SUMMARY
HCOB 12 Dec. 81	THE THEORY OF THE NEW GRADE CHART
HCOB 12 Nov. 81RC Rev. 1.7.85	GRADE CHART STREAMLINED FOR LOWER GRADES

Why Dianetics fell out of use had nothing to do with its workability. It has worked and well since 1950.

In some areas, mainly the US, it was illegal to heal or cure anything. There was even a law in California giving 25 illnesses that were against the law to cure. The "Better" Business Bureau in the US even issues pamphlets that state that "You can always tell a fake healer because he says he can cure something."

Why a civilization would make it illegal to cure illness can only be explained by some vested interest making more money out of people being sick than getting people well.

There existed a continual threat to anyone who helped their fellows.

The ability of Scientology to bring about spiritual freedom therefore received the concentration of effort by organizations.

Lately public opinion has turned heavily against these suppressive groups and the public discovery that illegal seizure, torture and murder was the hidden activity of political psychiatric groups has lost these people their support.

It was overlooked that spiritual *healing* of the body has not been illegal and that Dianetics used for pastoral counseling is completely legal.

It is a sobering thought that the only effective technology of psychosomatic healing—Dianetics—could be suppressed out of full usage.

One is handling the effect of the spirit on the body. Therefore, even Dianetics is spiritual healing and as such is far from illegal.

Man should not be kept ill just to let a few have a monopoly.

In almost all other countries than the US there is no restriction on healing despite monopolistic efforts to make one.

Another reason Dianetics was for some time out of use was that it was believed it had been superseded by Scientology which it never was in fact. Dianetics can be done with no reference whatever to Scientology or its techniques.

People who have given up through illness are also prone to want to leave. Instead of confronting their illness, it is easier to try to get away from it. Thus such people are in a hurry to be free and prefer Scientology. But if they have a sick body, it is a present time problem and inhibits attaining the spiritual freedom they seek.

The *correct* procedure is to make them well wherever possible with medical treatment and to handle their psychosomatic illnesses with Dianetics and then, before any further abuses by life can occur, to raise their ability and secure their freedom with Scientology. This is the correct use of Dianetics. It is the remedy for psychosomatic illness.

The basic use of Dianetics is to make a well body and to augment physical treatment.

Any injurious experience can be erased by Dianetics. It is very easy to use and if one wants people well and happy it should be used at every occasion.

A person has an operation. This should be followed soon after by Touch Assists and other handlings from the Full Assist Checklist, HCOB 29 July 81 I, including erasure of the engram of the experience by Narrative R3RA Quad. The engrams and secondaries related to the incident can then be run using preassessment procedure and R3RA Quad. The healing time will be greatly speeded and often healing will occur where a relapse might have followed.

A woman has a child. The engram of delivery should be run out soon after. The result of doing so is very spectacular. There is no “postpartum psychosis” or dislike of the child and no permanent injury to the mother. It is in fact best to audit the mother both before and after the delivery, which gives one fast, relatively painless childbirth and quick recovery.

Recovery from disease under treatment is speeded by Dianetic auditing.

Where the incident of the break is, with any chain, run out, a broken limb will heal (by x-ray evidence) in two instead of six weeks.

Some patients who are not responding to medical treatment who are then given as little as a Touch Assist will *then* be found responsive to the medical

treatment. An auditor giving the person a Dianetic session will more or less ensure that the medical treatment will now work.

A person who is accident prone when audited usually loses this unwanted characteristic.

Many “insane” recover from their symptoms when given proper medical treatment, rest, no harassment and then good mild Dianetic processing. They become and remain normal people without relapse.

Chronic, which is to say, long-term illnesses cease when audited by Dianetics and then medical treatment which was earlier ineffective.

Whole classes of “mentally retarded” children have been made more normal by teachers in London County Council schools using relatively unskilled Dianetics.

Tiredness, unwanted sensations, bizarre pains and aches, bad hearing or sight also routinely respond to Dianetic processing.

The sickness and death rate of persons who are part of Dianetic groups is only a small fraction of that of other groups.

Pilots audited with Dianetics, by a test involving a whole squadron, went without a single even minor accident for the following year.

Scientists audited with Dianetics have greatly improved intelligence. Dianetics raises IQ as a side product to usual auditing, at a rate of about one point of IQ per hour of processing.

Withered limbs, skin blotches and rashes and even blindness and deafness have all responded to Dianetics.

Possibly the point which counted most against Dianetics in the early attacks on it was that it did a vast array of things. The truth was, it actually did them. When you have the answer to the human mind as in Dianetics, of course anything caused by the mind can be remedied.

It is very much easier to train a Dianetic auditor than a Scientology auditor. It requires only about a month to make a Dianetic auditor who is sufficiently conversant with the subject to get results. This too was used against Dianetics as the psychiatrist of that day claimed he himself needed twelve years of study to do psychiatry. Of course when the public found out that the product of these twelve years of study was killing the “insane” and increasing their number, the argument became silly.

The spectacular personal gains which were available in Scientology were so great they tended to obscure the very real use and value of Dianetics.

Further, a Scientology executive trained and processed beyond the need of body help tended to forget that much of the public out there first had to be helped out of their physical misery before they could attempt anything like personal gain.

You use Dianetics much the way you would use any remedy.

When a fellow is burned, you audit out the burn.

When a woman loses a loved one, you audit out the loss.

When a young man can't finish his schooling, you audit out his unhappy school experiences.

Dianetics is for USE. There is not a lot of admin about it. It isn't something you use after bowing down three times to Chicago. You just USE it.

A Dianetic auditor who sees someone sick and who doesn't get him treatment and then audit him is just not humane.

Woman going to have a baby—get out the meter and audit her into shape for it. When she's had it, run out the delivery.

Fellow burns his hand, break out the meter.

Dianetics is the answer to human suffering. USE it.

Ideas build up to halt the use of Dianetics, such as “Once you have a floating needle on engrams, you don't run them anymore.” That's silly. The Dianetic end phenomena is postulate off, F/N and VGIs. This means that the chain has blown. That full EP can then be called the end of *that* chain. But not the end of Dianetics on the case. (Ref: HCOB 16 Sept. 78, NED Series 28, POSTULATE OFF EQUALS ERASURE)

I am not trying to make anyone wrong by reintroducing the real use of Dianetics. I myself had not realized how separate and vital it was as a technology until recently. I was engaged for many years researching and completing Scientology. I had not noticed and had not said that Dianetics must be preserved and used in all cases of psychosomatic illness or in physical suffering.

Yet, during all this time when *I* had to handle illness, I did not use Scientology. I used good old Dianetics.

Now I have refined it and made a better statement of it and made it easier to use and I trust it will be used for what it was intended and that Scientology grades will be relieved of the burden of attempting to heal physical illness, a use for which it was never designed.

Scientology is a vital practice in itself. It places a person *above* any further illness or suffering. But he has to be made well first.

People will ask, “Deafness? Now what special process is needed in curing deafness . . . ?”

This is one of the modern refinements of Dianetics. One runs whatever is assessed on the preclear, with preclear interest. He doesn't decide to cure somebody of deafness. He handles the illness or disability the pc offers up that reads on the meter and has pc interest. Maybe it will be deafness.

You have one single body of tech covering all cases and that is now New Era Dianetics and the steps of HCOB 22 June 78RA, NED Series 2RA, NEW ERA DIANETICS FULL PC PROGRAM OUTLINE. The whole of the person's complaints should eventually vanish if you just keep on going with the full pc program outline applying New Era Dianetics standardly and fully completing each part of the program.

Having gotten the pc well by medical care and Dianetic auditing, *then* start out with Scientology. If he gets sick again before many grades, revert to Dianetics, handle it and then when he is well, resume Scientology where you left off.

Never run a Scientology grade to make a pc well or cure something. It's a misapplication.

By *using* Dianetics as readily as you use shoes, you can make and keep people well. You don't worry about overruns, rudiments or anything else. You just use R3RA even to correct ARC breaks and PTPs and bad auditing.

By then correctly using Scientology, we can make the person a far better being.

We have had Standard Dianetics for some time. We now have even further improved Dianetic technology with the New Era Dianetics Series.

We have developed Scientology STANDARD TECH.

Both are now valid as themselves.

They do not cross.

Dianetics for the body.

Scientology for the spirit.

USE BOTH.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 24 APRIL 1969R

Issue II

REVISED 20 JULY 1978

Remimeo
Dn Checksheet
Class VIIIs
Qual Secs
Tech Secs

DIANETIC RESULTS

Every once in a while you get a Scientology result while running Dianetics. Also, sometimes you get a Dianetic result while auditing Scientology.

This tends to keep the two distinctly different subjects confused with each other.

A preclear, after Dianetic auditing, tells the Examiner he is exterior and feeling fantastically bright. This is a Scientology result.

Sometimes a Scientology preclear after attaining a grade will state that it has healed his terror stomach. This is a Dianetic result.

There is nothing whatever wrong with this except that it gives an auditor an invitation to confuse the subjects and think they are the same.

The clue is CONSISTENCY.

Dianetics only rarely exteriorizes a preclear.

Scientology only occasionally handles a terror stomach. In fact, a person whose terror stomach wasn't handled by Dianetics and its R3RA can go all the way to OT VI sometimes with it. He doesn't get rid of the terror stomach and he doesn't (since he had a present time problem all the way) make OT VI either.

If it is a body pain, sensation, somatic, illness, disability, the subject to use is Dianetics.

If it is a gain in ability and beingness that is the purpose, the subject to use is Scientology.

After many years of handling cases, this emerged as a very factual fact. Dianetics is Dianetics, Scientology is Scientology. If you mix them, they attain limited results.

This is so true that when you use all the prohibitives and never nevers of Scientology in doing Dianetics, Dianetics also fails.

See these two subjects as cleanly separate. They each have their own case supervision orders. You don't use Scientology case supervision orders in case supervising Dianetics. And you don't use the Dianetic rules on Scientology.

One addresses the body, the other the thetan. They both go by their own rules.

There is also NEW ERA DIANETICS, the rules of which are rigidly adhered to, so Dianetics is not a Scientology downgrade either.

Dianetic results are a well body and a being happy with it.

Scientology results are a free, powerful and immortal being.

They can and do achieve their proper end results but only when used properly, separately and as themselves.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 26 APRIL 1969R

REVISED 11 JULY 1978

Remimeo
Class V Auditors
and above
C/Ses

SOMATICS

Refs:

HCOB	24 June	78RA	NED Series 5RA
	Rev. 8.4.88		ORIGINAL ASSESSMENT SHEET
HCOB	18 June	78R	NED Series 4R
	Rev. 20.9.78		ASSESSMENT AND HOW TO GET THE ITEM
HCOB	11 July	78	NED Series 4-1
			THE PREASSESSMENT LIST
HCOB	26 June	78RA II	NED Series 6RA
	Rev. 15.9.78		ROUTINE 3RA, ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS

All chains are held together by one similar AWARENESS. That is a new discovery. Chains are not held together by narratives or personnel or locations. They are held together by AWARENESSES. Thus when running R3RA (not Narrative R3RA), we ASK FOR AND FOLLOW DOWN ONLY AWARENESSES CONTAINED IN THE PREASSESSMENT LIST.

There are a thousand different descriptive words that could add up to an awareness. Pains, aches, dizziness, sadness, these are all awarenesses. Awareness, pleasant or unpleasant, of a thetan plus body is what we are trying to run in Dianetics.

This brings to light a further discovery. One never assesses medical terms or symptoms.

An engram contains pain and unconsciousness. All right. Then its basic would be a physical duress not a symptom resulting from that duress.

Example: The pc says "headache." You assess headache, you try to run "headaches" and all you ever get is times a pc had a headache. Well, the headache is a symptom caused by a head *injury*. The engram must have contained a shot in the head or a crushed skull or some actual injury. The word "headache" would describe only how the head feels later when the engram occasionally goes into restimulation.

So you would get only locks and secondaries to audit and only by chance and an alteration by the pc of the command to find an earlier headache would you ever get to an engram in which the head was crushed or injured. "Headache" is the *result* of a head injury, and it doesn't describe the injury which, in engram form, is now giving the pc headaches.

Take the medical term arthritis. You could ask for arthritis and get only visits to the doctor or times in a wheel chair. The physical injury contained in the engram causing the arthritis is not described.



Alcoholism would present the same problem. If the pc listed and the auditor assessed “alcoholism,” we would only get times when he was drunk, not the engram causing the symptom which might contain “Feeling very dry.”

Therefore, we have the preassessment procedure of New Era Dianetics. After getting from the pc the original item (the drug, alcohol, condition, illness, etc.) to be handled, we preassess to get the AWARENESSES connected to it.

And we will land the real engram every time, not only its locks or secondaries. (It is quite all right to run locks and secondaries, as it is necessary to unburden the chain and increase the pc’s confront, but chains always end up in a basic engram at the bottom and if you don’t get and erase that then the chain will key in again.)

In asking for list items, one puts down only what the pc says. That’s an invariable rule. But when the pc says some symptom like “headache” or medical term like “arthritis,” the auditor writes it down; if it reads and has pc interest, he first runs it Narrative to full EP (Narrative R3RA Quad); *then* he does a preassessment on arthritis to get all the somatics connected with the item.

Example: Pc says complaint is “SINUSITIS.” The auditor writes it down, and if it has read and pc is interested, he runs it Narrative R3RA Quad. He then does a preassessment on it, lists from the preassessment item found and ends up with a running item “A burning sensation in the nose,” and runs it R3RA Quad to full EP. Sinusitis can of course be preassessed many times and the items run.

If the auditor took and assessed only “SINUSITIS” and then asked for incidents of sinusitis, he would get only locks and secondaries—times when the engram was in restimulation. And he would rarely get the real basic and engram that causes the symptom.

This discovery opens the door to swift “cures.” But one is obviously not treating SINUSITIS. He is looking for an incident in which there was a “burning sensation in the nose.” And after a few locks and upper engrams, he’d find and run the real injury in which the nose was burned.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DIANETIC FAILURES

Dianetics can be made to fail by alteration of its materials from its precise workable application.

It is basically so simple, it is hard to conceive that this could happen.

But it *has* happened several times and was a contributing cause to its lack of use in several areas for some years.

There are various ways to make Dianetics difficult. Most of these come under three headings:

1. False information as to how it doesn't work by some vested interest acting as a third party (see HCOB 26 Dec. 68, THE THIRD PARTY LAW).
2. Failure to provide or get studied the actual data and HCOBs.
3. Misinstructing which enters an instructor's or examiner's opinion or invalidation or alteration of the actual technology.

A person who pays attention to 1 and 3 and who doesn't insist on 2 is courting failure in auditing. Many, many instances exist of each of these three being done and almost *all* failures one has in auditing can be traced to one of the three reasons given above.

The failures aren't because of the pc or the bad intention of the auditor. Believe that. They came from either not using Dianetics at all or 1, 2 or 3 above. So don't let yourself get caught in these errors given above.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HIGH TA IN DIANETICS

In Scientology a high TA is always an overrun.

In Dianetics it means AN ENGRAM TOO LATE ON THE CHAIN TO ERASE IS IN RESTIMULATION.

A Scientology auditor “rehab” overruns.

A Dianetic auditor cures high TA by finding what engram (lock or secondary) is in restimulation (active). This will show up as a PAIN, SENSATION, MISEMOTION OR OTHER PRESENT TIME FEELING the pc has. In short, just by finding the somatic by list and assessing for longest read and running R3RA you can cure a high TA.

You handle a TA that goes up during a session by completing the chain exactly as in R3RA.

The same action you do for R3RA *also* cures the high TA.

By running a pc on an incident late on the chain without going earlier, you drive the TA high.

By ending off before the pc has given the postulate he made at the time of the incident (hence not getting a complete erasure), you can leave the picture partially there and capable of affecting the pc.

There can be an infinity of wrong ways but only one right way, and the right way is R3RA by the book.

A high TA (4 or above) is simply the E-Meter's reaction to increased mass. Mental image pictures have mass. The mass has what is called resistance to electricity. The E-Meter measures electrical resistance. Mass resists electricity. Thus, in the presence of mental mass as contained in mental image pictures, the tone arm of the E-Meter rises.

When you restimulate an engram, the E-Meter current flow has more trouble getting through the pc and the TA rises.

When the engram (or lock or secondary) is “keyed-out” (moved away), the TA comes down and the meter needle will float.

If you find a long chain with many engrams on it and run a late engram, the TA goes up. As you go earlier, and eventually find basic, the TA comes down,

and when you get the postulate and erase the basic engram, the TA will come down to between 2 and 3 and the needle will float.

Old disproved theory pre-Dianetics was that the E-Meter reacted to sweat on the hands, but of course a person would have to sweat and “unsweat” to make the meter behave as it does. And the idea of “unsweating” would be ridiculous. Palms of the hand do not go wet-dry with enough rapidity to account for meter reaction up and down.

When you run several engrams through once or several somatic chains without erasing any, you pile up too much mass and the TA will go high and stick.

Even if nothing is done to repair this, the pc will destimulate (the pictures will drop away) in from 3 to 10 days.

It is a very poor show of auditing to do R3RA other than exactly by the book. It is very easy to do it exactly right. The drill is simple. If done exactly right the result is good and invariable.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 29 APRIL 1969

Remimeo
Dianetic Checksheet

ASSESSMENT AND INTEREST

An assessment consists simply of calling off the items the pc has given and marking down the reads that occur on the meter. The pc is not required to comment during this action and it is better if he does not.

This action is called "Assessment for Longest Read." It is used mainly in Dianetics.

There are two Scientology assessments which are differently done. These are "Assessment by Elimination" and "Listing and Nulling." They are not used in Dianetics. One does not mix the three types.

In Dianetic Assessment by Longest Read one uses these symbols:

X	—	didn't read
Tick	—	small jerk of needle
sF	—	small fall (a quarter to half an inch)
F	—	fall (about one to 2 inches)
LF	—	long fall (2 to 3 inches)
LFBD	—	long fall followed by a "blowdown" or TA motion downward.

All falls are to the right. A "BD" is a tone arm motion to the left made to keep the needle on the dial.

The favored action for an item is an LFBD, and if one item on the list does so, that is it without any further assessment.

The reason one assesses is that IF AN ITEM DOES NOT READ ON THE METER WHEN ASSESSED IT IS BEYOND THE PC'S LEVEL OF AWARENESS.

It is very unwise and unsafe to try to run a somatic which has not read on the list. It will be beyond the pc's reality and beyond his awareness and will result in overwhelming him.

That an item reads guarantees that the pc will be able to confront and erase the chain. So that an item reads well is a guarantee that the pc can handle it and will not get in too deep for him.

The exception to this is a PROTEST read. An item, possibly already run, is seen to read. The pc frowns. He is protesting and the meter is registering protest, not the item. One never runs a pc against his protest. To do so will overwhelm him and give a bad result. A protest almost never blows down the TA.

To be *sure* that the item is right, one usually asks the pc if he is interested in the item chosen.

If the pc says no, he doesn't want to run it, this is a protest read.

One then picks the second best reading item on the assessment already done and checks that with the pc for interest. The pc will usually be interested in it.

The pc can almost always be counted on to be interested in any item that gives a LFBD.

One *never* simply asks the pc which on the list he is interested in as "an assessment" as it will be found the pc simply chooses at random and may choose a null item. The result may be a very unsuccessful session.

An auditor may sometimes be astonished by what reads. The pc, let us say, obviously has a broken leg but what reads is an earache. One runs what reads, not what the auditor knows should be run. A "know best" in an auditor can be a fatal fault.

On a second or third assessment, items which were at first null or reading poorly will be found to "come alive" and read well. The pc, by being audited, has had an increase of ability to confront and, if the auditing is standard, an increase in confidence. The result is that items beyond his reach previously (and did not read well) are now available and can be run easily.

The E-Meter measures the awareness depth of the pc. On things which do not read on assessment you would find his reality poor. Things that read well on assessment will be found to be things on which a pc has a high reality and a high interest level.

Only if pushed to audit without a meter could an auditor assess by interest only. There is no real excuse for it if one has an E-Meter.

Auditing without a meter is a chancy activity.

Good assessment by longest read is the best entrance to a successful session.

The same list will serve for the next item to be run and should be used rather than just asking the pc.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



AUDITOR TRUST

A pc tends to be able to confront to the degree that he or she feels safe.

If the pc is being audited in an auditing environment that is unsafe or prone to interruption, his or her confront is greatly lowered and the result is a reduced ability to run locks, secondaries and engrams and to erase them.

If the auditor's TRs are rough and his manner uncertain or challenging, evaluative or invalidative, the pc's confront is reduced to zero or worse.

This comes from a very early set of laws (*Dianetics: The Original Thesis*):

Auditor plus pc is greater than the bank,

Auditor plus bank is greater than the pc,

Pc minus auditor is less than the bank.

(By "bank" is meant the mental image picture collection of the pc. It comes from computer technology where all data is in a "bank.")

The difference between auditors is not that one has more data than another or more tricks. The difference is that one auditor will get better results than another due to his stricter adherence to procedure, better TRs, more confident manner and closer observance of the Auditor's Code.

No "bedside manner" is required or sympathetic expression. It's just that an auditor who knows his procedures and has good TRs inspires more confidence. The pc doesn't have to put his attention on or cope with the auditor and feels safer and so can confront his bank better.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

JUSTICE

The major breakdown of Western democracy is its habit of carelessly basing legal actions on false reports.

Anyone can say anything about anybody and police powers and courts are liable to act on reports so false that a child could see through the lie.

This was the most odious thing about the NAZIS. And this characterizes communist "justice."

In HCO Policy Letter 24 Feb. 69, JUSTICE, I isolated the false accusation, false report and failing to confront the accused with his accusers as the basic breakdown of justice. These undermine personal security and involve the whole judiciary in endless, needless traffic.

Innocent people are subjected to press attacks, court procedures, endless expense and ruined lives by these factors alone.

Corrupt pressure groups such as the psychiatrists can disrupt any possible rival or tear the social structure of a nation to pieces as long as false reports are published, accepted and acted upon.

So flagrant is this abuse that it destroys for one and all the value of the cause of democracy.

When justice becomes slow, when it becomes expensive and when false reports on people and groups are allowed to go unchallenged and unpunished, any ideology becomes a tyranny.

So great are these factors in the disruption of loyalty and creation of revolutionaries that no government that permits them is safe.

This is, in fact, a new philosophic breakthrough in the field of jurisprudence. The great importance of the false report in breaking down a nation's social structure and its cause has not been understood.

Most of the internal conflict in a country is caused by individuals and groups defending themselves against false reports.

In a period where governments "seek to capture the minds of men" a great deal of reform will have to be done.

Human rights have as one of their threats the false report. Yet there is no adequate practical recourse. Suits for libel? Forget them. They cost more than anyone can afford, take forever to try and leave the public with the false reports even when they are won.

As false reports tear down the security of the individual and small group, these then have to assert themselves. They do so in their turn by attacking.

A nation which permits these to be acted upon will eventually find itself deserted by its populace and supporting groups, attacked by its decent people and eventually will be overthrown.

To save itself a nation must permit direct legal action which is fast and inexpensive so that an individual or group can legally protect itself from false reports.

Only if the "free" world reforms its human rights, will it have a cause worth fighting for, worth supporting. Otherwise its public and social groups will desert it to any other cause without even much examining it.

The virtues of patriotism, loyalty and devotion to the government are not dead by some strange social decay. They are dead because people feel their government no longer protects them, even attacks them, opens the door on them to easy psychiatric seizure, fantastic taxation and personal insecurity.

For instance the Negro in the US has long been saying he will not fight for the government. That isn't because he's a communist. It's because anyone can lay a charge on them no matter how false, get a Negro jailed, beaten up, lynched. And authorities shrugged with, "It's just a coon." He had no equal *respect* under law. Any false report, untested, could get him arrested, beaten or killed. So he became very insecure. And now he continually riots, loots, burns, is even closing universities. All because any false report was accepted. And he could be beaten or hung waiting on slow expensive justice.

It isn't limited to US Negroes. This was true of all US minority groups and is true of religious and racial minority groups in far too many countries. So they form a core of resistance and unrest. They are nervous and defensive.

Then as the situation worsens, many social groups begin to react to false reports against them again unable to obtain justice fast enough to prevent more damage.

About that time the officials better look to their foreign bank accounts and decamp. For that government, even while still functioning, is no longer the government of its people. It is their enemy. Any revolutionary movement will be joined. These are the mechanics of revolution.

People will stand for an awful lot. Then one day patriotism is dead. Because the government no longer has a cause the majority believe in or will fight for.

The principles of not accepting false reports and confronting one with his accusers and their accusations *before* punishing actions of any kind are so strong that if the West accepted them, and scrupulously practiced them, IT WOULD HAVE A CAUSE GREAT ENOUGH TO SURVIVE.



It could then “out-cause” the communist.

As it stands, Western governments have to BUY and BRIBE their defense at a cost so fantastic it will break them.

Our position is this: We are standing up and befriending Western powers, trying to get them to pull up their honor and justice before the mob gets to them and tears them to bits.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 1 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet

GRINDING OUT ENGRAMS

(Including notes on OTs and Dianetics)

Now and then an auditor encounters the phenomenon called (since 1950) **GRINDING**.

GRINDING means going over and over and over and over a lock, secondary or engram without obtaining an actual erasure.

The sense of the word comes from the action of using an emery wheel on a hard substance. The substance doesn't get much smaller or thinner no matter how long it is done.

The reason grinding occurs is that the incident is too late on the chain. There are earlier incidents.

It is a highly undesirable action. A Dianetics auditor who puts the pc through an incident four or five times without erasure or appreciable reduction is encountering "grinding." He should ask the pc to see if there isn't something earlier with a similar somatic.

OTs AND DIANETICS

We have encountered two cases who were "OT VI" who also got into grinding without there being anything earlier. In both these cases, they did not want a session and were only going through it to be obliging. Both of these "OTs" had skipped some of their grades. The proper action would have been to review their grades, the grade known as OT III was certainly out. When a person gets above Clear, oddities can be expected to occur when you try to run Dianetics on them. If they really haven't made all their grades, however, and are physically ill, the correct action is to do all possible to handle their case by Standard Dianetics and then rehabilitate or get done all the rest of the grades. What has happened here is that they were using Scientology to escape an uncomfortable body that should have been straightened out by Dianetics in the first place. The "out grade" is in fact Dianetics, failure to use it before going on to Scientology.

You can therefore expect some of these Scientology cases who are "OT," but haven't really made it due to out-Dianetics, to run very well on Dianetics, by the book. The action is to handle their physical complaints with Dianetics and then rehab or get done all the Scientology grades, being watchful for grades not done at all.

Some of these “OT” flubs, however, can be expected to “grind” and to fail to erase engrams. They will not have wanted a session in the first place and need a Green Form with particular attention to “withholds” and thereafter a complete review of all grades, particularly completely skipped “OT grades.”

NOT FOLLOWING SOMATIC

Possibly a pc who does not go down the somatic chain but who skips from one somatic to another could also get into grinding.

THROUGH ONLY ONCE

A pc not put through each incident on a chain twice before going earlier could get into grinding. The pc who is run through each incident once only before being sent earlier will certainly fail to get off enough charge to get earlier.

NO PAST LIVES

The pc who is stubbornly refusing to go into any past lives will certainly get into grinding, as they seldom reach basic on any chain.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 49

May 1969

The Value of Training

My struggle has not been to clear people. My struggle has been to get other people to bring people to Clear and OT. Now that we can do that, we've got this planet licked. The lid's off. There's no limit on the following road. We have arrived and it may take some people in Scientology a long time to fully realize it. To grasp exactly what this means for this planet takes quite a bit of looking at.

Three-quarters of Asia became civilized just because a few guys hoped that somebody might sooner or later be able to attain the state of Clear. Three-quarters of Asia. Now what are you sitting with and what do you suppose is going to happen from here? That's why it is a little hard to confront this thing. What we have in Scientology is a technology which is sufficiently powerful, sufficiently big and overwhelming that it actually defies description.

Let's face the reality of this thing. The world confronts several crises. Man's inhumanity to man is gaining monuments daily. The time to bring a chaos under control is well before it has begun. We're slightly late as it is. Brutally, there is no other organization on Earth that can slow these crises down. Factually there is no other know-how on Earth that can plumb the problems of man. So we had better get busy.

This is no alarmist statement, you know. We are the people who can confront it. Past civilizations have vanished, you see. The Chaldean, Babylonian, Egyptian, Chinese, Hindu, Greek, Roman, European—they did vanish. And it was when those societies looked richest that they had already started down. Like this one.

They all failed because they had no know-how about man. They all dived under from ignorance. Wisdom, real wisdom, could have salvaged any of them. Wisdom can salvage this one. Wisdom held by the many, not one wise man.

We are in a position now to handle our environment smoothly, largely and well. We have moved into the future for which we have been striving. We have the tech.

By tech is meant technology, referring, of course, to the application of the precise scientific drills and processes of Scientology. Technology means the methods of application of an art or science as opposed to mere knowledge of the science or art itself. One could know all about the theory of motor cars and the science of building them and the art of designing them and still not be able to build, plan or drive one. The practices of building, planning or driving a motor car are quite different from the theory, science and art of motor cars.



Now tech implies USE. There is a wide gap between mere knowledge and the application of that knowledge. A skilled auditor knows not only Scientology but how to apply the technology to self, preclears and life. An auditor is a Scientologist who can apply Scientology. Thus the technology of Scientology is its actual application to oneself, a preclear or the situations one encounters in life.

It is proven that a person who is technically trained in Scientology is much more able to handle work and personnel than an untrained individual. How can people handle life if they have no expert knowledge of how to handle life? A housewife who does not have professional level skill in Scientology could not expect to run a wholly successful family or keep order in her neighborhood and keep her family well. A factory foreman could not possibly handle his crews with full effectiveness without training in Scientology skills. The personal assistant to a corporation executive could not do a fully effective job without being a trained Scientologist. A corporation president without a certificate will someday fail.

If you think that a trained Scientologist is someone who only audits then you have a very limited view of Scientology. The trained Scientologist is today's cause-point in an embattled world. The factories, the marts of trade, the homes, the neighborhoods, these are the places we want trained Scientologists applying Scientology technology. In that way alone we're on the busy, still healthy communication lines of the world. If we avoid the throbbing communication lines of the world we will not win soon enough as a group. We want companies functioning better to produce a better civilization. We want races becoming sane and stable assets to their communities. We want neighborhoods smoothing out.

So get on the active lines of the world and make your presence felt. It takes training to do it. It takes the application of our technology.

I know what the society needs. I know what the society responds to. I've got the data. You and I can do the job which must be done. We have the technology and we can do it now. We have been to some degree searching, all of us. Now we can settle down, learn what is known and start applying.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

DRUG ADDICTION

In the absence of workable psychotherapy wide drug addiction is inevitable.

When a person is depressed or in pain and where he finds no physical relief from treatment, he will eventually discover for himself that drugs remove his symptoms.

In almost all cases of psychosomatic pain, malaise or discomfort the person has sought some cure for the upset.

When he at last finds that only drugs give him relief he will surrender to them and become dependent upon them often to the point of addiction.

Years before had there been any other way out most people would have taken it. But when they are told there is no cure, that their pains are “imaginary,” life tends to become insupportable. They then can become chronic drug takers and are in danger of addiction.

The time required to make an addict varies, of course. The complaint itself may only be “sadness” or “weariness.” The ability to confront life, in any case, is reduced.

Any substance that brings relief or makes life less a burden physically or mentally will then be welcome.

In an unsettled and insecure environment, psychosomatic illness is very widespread.

So before any government strikes too heavily at spreading drug use, it should recognize that it is a symptom of failed psychotherapy. The social scientist, the psychologist and psychiatrist and health ministers have failed to handle spreading psychosomatic illness.

It is too easy to blame it all on “social unrest” or the “pace of modern society.”

The hard, solid fact is that there has been no effective psychotherapy in broad practice. The result is a drug-addicted population.

Dianetics was designed as broadly applicable low-cost mental health. It is the only mental technology fully validated by actual test. It is fast. It is effective.

Health services should assist it into wide, general use.

It can handle the problem.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

(HCOB 21 Sept. 65 edited
for use on the Dianetic Course)

THE FIVE GAES

The five Gross Auditing Errors (GAEs) are:

1. Can't handle and read an E-Meter.
2. Doesn't know and can't apply technical data.
3. Can't get and keep a pc in session.
4. Can't complete an auditing cycle.
5. Can't complete a repetitive auditing cycle.

These are the only errors one looks for in straightening up the auditing of an auditor.

If you look for other reasons, this is itself a gross goof. There are no others.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 7 MAY 1969R

Issue V

REVISED 15 JULY 1977

Remimeo
Dianetic Course

(Revision of HCO Bulletin of 21 October 1968R.
For use on Dianetic Course only.)

FLOATING NEEDLE

A floating needle is the idle, uninfluenced movement of the needle on the dial without any patterns or reactions in it. It can be as small as 1 inch or as large as dial wide. It does not fall or drop to the right of the dial. It moves to the left at the same speed as it moves to the right. It is observed on a Mark V E-Meter calibrated with the TA between 2.0 and 3.0 with GIs in on the pc. It can occur after a cognition blowdown of the TA or just moves into floating. The pc may or may not voice the cognition.

It, by the nature of the E-Meter reading below the awareness of the thetan, occurs just before the pc is aware of it. So to give a "That's it" on the occurrence of the F/N can prevent the pc from getting the cognition.

Pcs and pre-OTs OFTEN signal an F/N with a "POP" to the left and the needle can actually even describe a pattern much like a rock slam. Meters with lighter movement do "pop" to the left.

One does not sit and study and be sure of an "F/N." It swings or pops, he lets the pc cognite and then indicates the F/N to the pc, preventing overrun.

A one-hand electrode sometimes obscures an F/N and gives false TA. If used, use higher sensitivity and get the TA from 2 cans when needed.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revised by CS-4/5

As ordered by
L. RON HUBBARD



**SUMMARY OF HOW TO WRITE AN AUDITOR'S REPORT,
WORKSHEETS AND SUMMARY REPORT, WITH SOME
ADDITIONAL INFORMATION**

AUDITOR'S REPORT

An auditor's report should contain:

Date
Name of auditor
Name of pc
Condition of pc
Length of session
Time session started and ended
TA at beginning and end of session
Rudiments
What process was run—LISTING THE EXACT
COMMANDS (often forgotten by most auditors)
Time of start and end of process
Whether process is flat or not
Any F/Ns.

WORKSHEETS

A worksheet is supposed to be the complete running record of the session from beginning to end. The auditor should not be skipping from one page to another but should just be writing page after page as the session goes along.

A worksheet is always foolscap, 8 x 13, written on both sides and each page is numbered. Pc's name is written on each separate sheet.

A worksheet may be in 2 columns depending on how big the writing is of the auditor.

When the session is completed, the worksheets are put in proper sequence and stapled with the Auditor's Report Form on top from beginning to end of session.

TA and time notations should be made at *regular* intervals throughout the session.

When making a list on a pc:

1. Always mark a read as it reads—F. LF. BD.
2. Always circle the reading item. Mark if indicated to the pc with *IND*.

3. Always when extending a list put in a line from where it has been extended, e.g.:

Item	Joe
	Shoes
	Socks
	_____ extended
	Sky
	Wax
	Pigs, etc., etc.

NOTE: When you repair an old auditing session you *always* write on the old auditing report and worksheets in a *different colored pen* with the date of the report.

When running various processes in a session, mark each F/N clearly noting time and TA.

SUMMARY REPORT

A Summary Report is written exactly as per HCOB 17 Mar. 69, SUMMARY REPORT.

Two gross goofs I have noticed since case supervising folders on the Royal Scotsman is that auditors have not been turning in ethics cases to the MAA. In one instance, a pc was audited by 2 auditors in 2 different sessions, got a R/S on crimes against Scientologists and M/W/Hs and neither auditor turned the pc in to Ethics. This is not the only instance. The second thing is that auditors are very evaluative of the pc's case as indicated by their comments on the Summary Report. This is incorrect; this report is used simply as an exact record of what happened during the session. It is not up to the auditor to evaluate the pc's case, this is the Case Supervisor's job. The auditor may suggest what is to be run, at which time the Case Supervisor will review the session, what was run, how the pc went in relation to what was being run and then give his directions.

Auditor's Report Forms or worksheets are never recopied. The auditor should always read over his worksheets before turning in folder to the Case Supervisor and, if any words or letters are missing or cannot be read, they should be written in with a different colored pen.

If these rules are followed it will make the Case Supervisor's job much, much easier and auditors' reports more valuable.

To add the obvious, it is a CRIME to give any session or assist without making an auditor's report or to copy the original actual report after the session and submit a copy instead of the real report. Assist reports that use only Contact or Touch Assists may be written after a session and sent to Qual.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 8 MAY 1969

Remimeo

IMPORTANT STUDY DATA

NUMBER OF TIMES OVER THE MATERIAL EQUALS CERTAINTY
AND RESULTS.

RESULTS IN THE STUDENT'S OWN CASE IS A GUARANTEE OF
SUCCESSFUL APPLICATION BY THE STUDENT.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

TEACHING THE DIANETICS COURSE

As the teaching of basic data restimulates confusions which are then dramatized by throwing the course off line, the teaching of the Dianetics Course as follows is hugely vital.

The teaching of Dianetics auditors is laid down on these simple principles:

1. The data on tapes and bulletins is studied without alter-is, interpretation or addition by the student, fellow student, Instructor or Supervisor.
2. Well done and other folders are studied by the individual student.
3. No lecturing or additional interpretation or evaluation by Supervisors.
4. The student audits only when he has completely passed on 1 and 2 above. He must not audit before he has completed his checksheet once through.
5. Things the student is weak on are done in clay.
6. The student is sent to Cramming at his own expense for bad auditing goofs. He may also be taken off auditing and made to do his checksheet again.
7. Any student question is answered by referring to the HCOB, folder or tape or by explaining it is beyond the scope of Dianetic auditing.
8. A rigid invariable schedule is precisely adhered to.
9. Checksheets and tapes and folders are gone through in the sequence laid down by the checksheet and not randomly out of sequence.

If this is made difficult then the program must be cut back to the bare bones of the original above.

The teaching of standard tech must also be standard. Therefore the above **MUST** be adhered to completely.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
Flag Missionaire

CASE SUPERVISING NEW ERA DIANETICS FOLDERS

All a Case Supervisor looks for in Dianetics folders to advise the next action is departure from exact New Era Dianetics procedure.

It is a very easy job, providing the Case Supervisor knows his New Era Dianetics exactly and completely.

Any time there is the most minute or flagrant departure from exact assessment or exact R3RA, there will be a breakdown of the results.

It is quite a tribute to the tech that this is true. And it is true. Doing C/Sing recently on a very great many Dianetic cases audited by relatively untrained auditors, the following emerged in letters ten feet high.

1. Where the auditor followed the exact procedure without deviation, the results were uniformly excellent.
2. Where the auditor deviated from the exact procedure, the results were poor or bad.

There are many, many ways an auditor can deviate from exact procedure.

There is only one exact procedure.

As a result of doing this C/S work, I would, if I were doing Dianetic C/Sing, refuse to let an auditor audit until he could attest with absolute certainty to each point of the Student Attest on the Hubbard New Era Dianetics Course check-sheet. This would save nearly all work required of a Case Supervisor.

When the auditor is in a fumbly state regarding the procedure and has not drilled it until he could do it with the house caving in, the preclear does not get good results. That is really all there is to it.

If the auditor simply observes the Auditor's Code, handles TRs and the meter fairly well and does the assessments and R3RA exactly as laid out, the results will be found to be astonishingly good, even miraculous.

To correct a bad session, the normal action of the C/S is to order the offbeat actions done correctly.

EXAMPLE

- A. Auditor assessed by interest only, not by read and the session bogged down.
C/S action—reassess by longest read.

- B. Medical terms were put on the running item list; one was chosen and case bogged. C/S action, order such be taken off list and proper preassessment procedure applied to it to get *running* items.
- C. A basic was found and auditor told it was erasing but sent pc earlier but pc could find nothing so left it. C/S orders the last incident found fully erased.
- D. Auditor tells pc he won't run it because it "isn't an engram." C/S action, order auditor to retrain on Auditor's Code and do Invalidation and Evaluation in clay. Orders pc to a Scientology auditor, Green Form.
- E. Pc very nattery to auditor. C/S orders pc to Scientology auditor, "and be sure to pull all withholds."
- F. C/S finds his orders to complete a chain left undone with a high TA were not done—folder mislaid or pc not routed. Pc has become ill. Order the pc to medical treatment and the chain completed and the auditor to Ethics.

You see how it is. Each time the auditor violated normal, simple procedure, the C/S orders that the normal simple, procedure be completed either by first giving pc a Scientology Green Form and then completing the New Era Dianetics action or, omitting GF (when pc not out-rud), just getting the real standard action done.

This is really all there is to case supervising New Era Dianetics case folders. The more you try to do something else than the above, the further the case will go wrong.

The Hubbard New Era Dianetics Auditor does not have to know how to do Green Forms or rudiments. When they have to be done, you get a Scientology auditor to do them.

It is a serious error to mix up Dianetics and Scientology.

The potential errors of out-ruds and all the rest are present of course in any New Era Dianetics session but do not usually happen when exact New Era Dianetics procedure is used. When they do happen, you send the pc to a Scientology auditor.

This is case supervision, New Era Dianetics. It has been fully worked out by my case supervising a great many Dianetic sessions to launch this new view of Dianetics. And the above is what I found.

It drives home also the necessity of training New Era Dianetics Auditors as precision technologists and the risk of letting people audit before they are fully grooved in on exactly what's done in a New Era Dianetics session.

L. RON HUBBARD
 Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 11 MAY 1969R
REVISED 8 JULY 1978
(Replaces HCOB 27 July 1966, same name.)

Remimeo
All Orgs
Exec Secs
Tech Sec
Qual Sec
All Tech Hats
All Qual Hats
Dianetic Course

Tech Division

Qual Division

METER TRIM CHECK

E-Meters can go out of trim during a session because of temperature changes.

Thus, even if the meter is properly calibrated and reads at 2.0 with a 5,000 ohm resistor across the leads and 3.0 with 12,500 ohms, by the end of the session a pc can be *apparently* reading below 2.0 because the meter is off trim.

The following meter procedure is therefore to be followed AT THE END OF EACH SESSION (AFTER GIVING "END OF SESSION"):

1. DON'T MOVE THE TRIM KNOB
2. PULL OUT THE JACK PLUG
3. MOVE THE TA UNTIL THE NEEDLE IS ON "SET" AT THE SENSITIVITY YOU WERE USING IN THE SESSION
4. RECORD THE TA POSITION AT THE BOTTOM OF THE AUDITOR'S REPORT FORM AS:

"Trim Check—TA = _____"

5. IF YOUR METER IS KNOWN TO BE OUT OF CALIBRATION (as in paragraph two above), RECORD ALSO "Calibration error—_____ on meter = 2.0 actual" at the bottom of the form.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 11 MAY 1969

Issue II

REVISED 12 OCTOBER 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet

FORCING A PC

Forcing a pc to go on being audited when the pc is refusing or not wishing to go on upsets the pc and his case and will often result in low TA (below 2.0) and will give the pc a heavy loss.

There is no excuse for it.

It invalidates the pc's cause.

The correct action is to either find out why he doesn't want to go on or send the pc to a Scientology Review.

L. RON HUBBARD

Founder

GOVERNMENT AND REVOLT

The history of revolts has had one thing in common: a policy of government by the few, for the few and oppression of the many.

Special privilege groups dominated and were listened to by every government in history which has fallen to a peoples' revolt.

The keynotes of such special groups is help for nobody but themselves and hate for everyone including themselves.

The equestrian order of Rome, the aristocracy of France and Russia, the super select Nazis of Germany, the international financiers and the psychiatric front groups now dominating Western governments had much in common.

They operated for themselves alone and used the people as though they were animals.

It is no coincidence that psychiatric front groups teach that men are only animals to be herded, used and butchered at a whim.

The Roman equestrian order, the upper classes of France and Russia, the Nazis and the psychiatrists all fixated on this mode of idea. Man was an animal.

By this of course they meant man was their personal animal. Anyone else who sought to communicate to man was looked on as an animal thief, an interloper.

But aristos and Nazis and psychiatrists have another thing in common—they are fixated, snobbish people—they cannot change, they do not believe others change and they overlook utterly that times change.

Such people easily go out of date. They get stuck in yesterday. The “old times were best” attitude stops all progress. For instance the psychiatrist is stuck utterly in the 19th century. His practices and attitudes have not changed in all that time.

He considers himself a “best people.” He associates only with the rich. And he considers man his personal animal to use or slaughter as he wishes. And he thinks of himself (towers of madness) as part of the government which of course he is not any more than the local butcher is.

Governments composed of “the best people” (or snobs if you will) are in actual fact very unstable.

Instead of going forward with the times and keeping abreast of progress they play at Stop the Clock.

Anyone with a new idea is looked on with ferocity, as an animal thief.

Therefore each new person who steps forward with improvements or suggestions is made at once into an enemy by the violence with which he is greeted.

Thus, in a special privilege governmental scene, all the new developments are outside the closed circle. The anointed few by this rejection came more and more to stand alone.

One day the people and those with new ideas are all on one side of the fence. The snobs are on the other side.

All progressive people are thus forced into close association with man.

The special privilege group sees the danger, hires guns, hoodlums, hoods, body guards and tries to control “their animals” with force.

Man, not agreeing he is just a domestic animal, resents it. He turns around to the clever progressive ones on his side of the fence and says “What do we do now?”

Well, history is too full of gory examples to make further description of what happens profitable.

It surely happens!

A government can always estimate how close it is to being revolted against by counting up how many bright willing men it is excluding from participation. It does not matter how the exclusion is done—aristos used pedigree, Nazis used Aryanism, psychiatrists use “degrees”—the result is the same. The bright ones are with the people, the special ones have only guns.

And that is the real genus of revolt.

Governments by, for and of special privilege are doomed the moment they set up the first barrier to the many. It becomes a barricade.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 13 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dn Checksheet

PECULIARITIES

When you run into pc peculiarities or odd pc phenomena in Dianetic auditing that get in the road of R3R, DO NOT try to solve it by going nonstandard or getting inventive. It will be fatal.

The operating rule is end off the session and SEND THE PC TO A SCIENTOLOGY REVIEW.

If you are a Scientology as well as a Dianetic auditor, you may be tempted to at once shift into Scientology. That can also be fatal.

If no Qual Div is nearby and you are a Scientology auditor also and if no other Scientology auditor is around to give the review, only then could you attempt a "Green Form" which is used in Qual Divisions in orgs. The way to do that is end the Dianetic session, take a break and begin the Scientology review session. But this is not good. It is best to send the pc to Qual and insist Qual actually handles.

Some odd phenomena that come under this rule follow:

Pc gets a stuck picture and can't audit the chain he should be on because picture keeps coming in.

Pc's pictures are constantly changing, sometimes too fast to grab onto.

Pc gets a dozen pictures at once and can't run them or decide what to run.

Field goes black and won't clear up.

Pc gets angry at auditor.

Pc very nattery about Dianetics or orgs.

On these or many more the Dianetic auditor should NEVER try to force pc to go on or do something odd or brilliant. He should simply say, "I am sorry. I will end this session." And does so. And sends the pc to the nearest Qual Division.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 14 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dn Checksheet

SICKNESS

It will sometimes happen that a pc has a session and then three or four days later becomes physically ill.

The auditor may feel that auditing did it. It didn't. The auditing given would have to be nonstandard for this to happen, but the auditing is not to blame.

According to my friend Dr. Stanley Lief, over a century ago Hahnemann developed a healing technology known as homeopathy which administered minute doses of medicine. The original theory seems to have been that the disease or illness was still in the body and would be released. The person would be mildly ill again and then permanently recover. This is probably a poor statement of the whole subject of homeopathy and its basic techniques may have worked well but have been lost.

In any event, the phenomenon has application here.

We would say that the mental image picture of the incident was stopped at a "stuck point" and that it would "run out" of itself if it were unstabilized.

A Touch Assist can do this. The person may become mildly ill after one and then recover.

What apparently happens is that the chain of incidents becomes unsettled and some incident on the chain in which the person has been stuck for a long while runs out physically. It completes itself, which is to say, it finishes its cycle of action.

At a hospital where I studied, this was part of the things I observed.

Medicine sometimes will not work on a patient. It works on others but not on a particular one.

If that particular one is given mental attention even as mild as brief Freudian analysis, it will be found that medicine will now work on the person.

This formed one of the first application discoveries I made. From it I inferred that function monitors structure and proceeded to investigate mental actions and reactions in the field of illness. From this came Dianetics some years later.

Mental therapy prior to 1945 was so ineffective, consisting only of nineteenth-century psychoanalysis and Russian and East European psychiatry, that no one else seems to have observed, then or now, that "mental blocks" are able to obstruct medical treatment of a real physical nature.

The proof is that when one even reduces the mental block slightly, medicines such as antibiotics or hormones will now be effective when they were previously ineffective on some patients.

It is this factor which gives purely medical treatment a somewhat random appearance. The patient is "stuck" at some point in time. Even inadequate handling

of him mentally (such as a Touch Assist or a poorly or partially done session or even a “bad” session) “unsticks” the person from the frozen or fixed “stuck” point.

One of three things can now happen:

1. The person can be treated medically for his illness with greater effect.
2. The person in two or three days gets apparently sick or sicker but eventually recovers and is not subject to that exact sickness again—(it “ran out”).
3. No further result is noted.

These data are *very* useful to a Dianetic auditor or a medical doctor. A person can be ill and the illness not surrendering to the usual treatment. Brief mild Dianetic auditing can be done. The medicine may now work.

An auditor who specializes in keying out locks at the first F/N will find occasionally that his preclear becomes ill in two or three days from some occasional but longstanding illness which then “runs out” and doesn’t appear again.

An auditor who gives a nonstandard, very poor session may find a preclear occasionally becoming ill within the next three or four days. The auditor and others blame the auditing.

Any auditing is better than no auditing.

Standard Dianetics is much more powerful than old Dianetics and should only be done by auditors trained to do it exactly.

Sessions which are nonstandard should be corrected *as soon as possible*, certainly within two days or you may find the preclear beginning to go through an illness cycle.

The cycle was waiting to complete itself for a long time. The auditing unsettled it. It “ran out” physically because the pc was moved in time in the incident in which he has been “stuck.”

An understanding of this phenomena is necessary. It is useful data. Audit a pc badly, audit a pc too much to F/Ns on locks only, give a pc too many Touch Assists and you will find now and then that the occasional pc becomes physically ill, runs a temperature, etc. Before blaming yourself too much, realize the pc has often been ill in the past, that the mental cause of it has been loosened up and manifests itself and runs out physically. It is not fatal. That illness won’t recur again as it has in the past.

However, that it is not fatal to the pc is no excuse not to do a good STANDARD job of auditing.

If Standard Dianetics is used WITH NO DEPARTURE from its technology and procedure, the phenomenon will not occur and no pcs experience a physical aftermath.

STANDARD DIANETICS taught precisely, done precisely only makes people well.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



CULTURAL LAG

The reason why Dianetics and Scientology were abused or even fought has to do with what is called a "cultural lag."

This has often occurred in the history of technical developments.

An example is Dr. Semmelweis's discovery of the cause and cure of childbed fever. For over half a century after that women still died in agony after childbearing. Eventually the culture caught up to it and the illness which had accounted for a huge percentage of female deaths ceased to exist. Dr. Semmelweis's discovery of its prevention was "ahead of its time." Pathetically, scoffed and disbelieved, he even died to prove he was right.

The atomic bomb was wholly feasible more than a decade before it was "developed." No one credited it and no one put up the cash.

The radio telephone was invented and demonstrated half a century before it was generally used.

Cultural lag occurs for many reasons.

In any field as retarded as the human sciences, the emergence of Dianetics and Scientology, full and workable and complete, is startling. And thereby subject to disbelief.

This does not mean they aren't used and useful.

It is significant that hundreds of aerospace technicians, working with satellites and rocketry, broadly used Scientology first. At the same time parliaments in some socially backward countries were busy passing laws against Scientology to protect their psychiatrists whose medieval approach was to seize people without any process of law and castrate them and saw out brains as a "cure" for mental illness.

In a world where governments are fighting to dominate men's minds, mental technology is needed to protect the individual and to prevent the enslavement of all.

So Dianetics and Scientology may be a century ahead of their times but still they are just in time before we all go up in smoke.

Dianetics was the first practical, workable, easily taught science of the mind. It has endured already 19 years and is better and more used than ever before.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 15 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dn Checksheet

DIRTY NEEDLE

A “dirty needle” indicates that a pc has withholds or is ARC broken.

When a pc is to be audited on Dianetics as a student or org pc he/she usually goes to the Examiner after a Dn C/S-1 (training pc) is done.

If a DIRT Y NEEDLE (ragged, jerky, ticking needle, not sweeping) is seen by the Examiner or the auditor, the pc should have a Scientology review before Dianetic auditing is begun with an order for “GF and pull all withholds.”

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

TRs AND DIRTY NEEDLES

When a student's pc develops a dirty needle (DN), it is caused by one of three things:

1. The student's TRs are bad.
2. The student is breaking the Auditor's Code.
3. The pc has withholds (W/Hs) he does not wish known.

The remedy for TRs is to have the student do them in clay, showing the lines and actions of each TR. And to do more TRs with a fellow student.

The remedy for Code breaks is to have the student define and do invalidation and evaluation in clay. And to list examples of possible upsets caused by each line of the Code.

The remedy for the pc with withholds is to send to a Scientology Review auditor, as Scientology can handle outnesses which occur in Dianetic sessions.

It is a safe rule in any event when a "dirty needle" occurs to send the preclear to a Scientology Review auditor.

It is also a safe rule to assume that the student whose pcs get dirty needles is deficient on TRs and the Auditor's Code.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 18 MAY 1969R
REVISED 3 AUGUST 1978

Remimeo
Dianetic Auditors
Dianetic C/Ses

ERASURE

Now and then a pc does not understand that he is supposed to be erasing a PICTURE and only goes far enough to erase the somatic. Auditor says, "Is it erasing?" Pc can't feel somatic so he says, "It's gone." Auditor puzzled by no *full end phenomena* but buys it.

What you want to know as an auditor is "Is the *picture* erasing?" You can use that line to check, but not habitually.

Erasure depends on the pc getting to the BEGINNING of the incident. Sometimes the pc keeps starting a bit late in the incident and so does NOT get an erasure.

If you assess an item like "Dizziness after an operation" and try to run it, the pc will bog utterly as the whole operation precedes the somatic called for and not only won't erase but also won't show as a picture. (Ref: HCOB 20 July 78, NED Series 18, AFTER THE FACT ITEMS)

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



DRUG AND ALCOHOL CASES PRIOR ASSESSING

Those cases which have been long and habitually on drugs, medicine and alcohol sometimes suffer from a "SOMATIC SHUT-OFF." They appear anesthetized (unfeeling) and sometimes have "nothing troubling them," whereas they are on drugs, drink or medicine and are in reality in a suppressed physical condition and cannot cease to take drugs or drink or medicine.

One can find, in such a case, a very high TA which doesn't seem to reduce. The TA can be brought down by auditing the drug and alcohol engrams as a chain.

Any such case took up drugs, alcohol or medicine because of unwanted pain or sensation or misemotion. You can use that as a stable datum which resolves the situation.

All it requires is a special assessment called a PRIOR ASSESSMENT. For the person looked on drugs, alcohol or medicine as a cure for unwanted feelings. One has to assess what was wrong *before* or prior to the cure.

(*Note: Prior assessment is done after narrative running and preassessment with R3RA running of the drug, medicine or alcohol.*)

Using the drug list obtained on the Original Assessment, take up the largest reading this lifetime drug, medicine or alcohol and ask the pc the following pre-assessment question:

"Prior to taking (the drug, medicine or alcohol) were there (preassessment item)?"

Take the largest reading item from the preassessment and ask the pc:

"What (item) did you have prior to taking (the drug, medicine or alcohol)?"

Continue with a full handling of the preassessment per HCOB 18 June 78R, NED Series 4R, ASSESSMENT AND HOW TO GET THE ITEM and HCOB 15 July 71RD III, NED Series 9RC, DRUG HANDLING.

In doing this assessment, you must grab the read and mark it plainly as it occurs. If you just list and then go over the list, the person may be back in present time, and as these are now cut off by the masses of drug or alcohol engrams on top of them, they won't read again. So you must catch the read as the person first mentions it.

You choose the largest read and find and run the chain by R3RA as in any other New Era Dianetics auditing.

The only difference is the assessment time period. You are listing for a time before they went on drugs, alcohol or medicine.

The above prior assessment steps are done on each drug, medicine or alcohol that has read. They are handled in order of largest read. (Ref: HCOB 15 July 71RD III, NED Series 9RC, DRUG HANDLING)

The running out of the chain of unwanted feelings they had before going on drugs or alcohol or medicine removes the reason they started taking drugs or medicine, smoking marijuana or drinking. The compulsion to still use drugs or drink is lessened and they can come off it.

This can also be used as a working rule to get earlier than any "curative" activity. Almost anything which comes later is a cure for something earlier. It could be said that the present time being is a compound of past cures. To handle, the action would be the same as for drugs, alcohol or medicine. Preassess the unwanted pains or feelings before the cure and run the longest reads by R3RA.

As there will be more than one chain involved, you of course take your next longest read and run that next, just as in any assessment.

The general term for this type of assessment is PRIOR assessing, not because it is done before auditing, but to determine what the pc was suffering from before he used a harmful "cure."

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



KEEPING DIANETICS WORKING IN AN AREA

In that any Standard Dianetics Course, starting out, has only its Course Supervisor trained, the problems of what is used for case supervision and Cramming Supervisor in Qual will arise.

Here, more than any other points, alteration can enter.

Altering, doing something else, is a sufficiently serious problem to destroy a course and all the benefits of Dianetics in a whole area.

Early on, during the development of the Standard Dianetics Course, we were suddenly getting case failures. These were traced by case supervision to wild variations from Standard Dianetics procedure. These variations were traced to an Examiner who during student checkouts was giving "advice." As soon as this was handled, case gains immediately resumed.

Over the many years of Dianetic use, I think we must have seen all possible variations of auditing. "New" phenomena were often discovered and used and eventually the whole subject wandered off into never-never land and ceased to produce uniform results.

What has happened here in Standard Dianetics is that the exact actions that produce results on all cases have been isolated and used as THE procedure.

The procedure is a thin narrow walkway through a huge field of potential alterations.

THERE ARE NO DIFFERENT CASES.

Built-in to the Standard Dianetic procedure are the remedies.

For instance, early Dianetics was plagued by several problems:

1. Lack of visio—an inability to see pictures. This was solved by getting date and duration.
2. Perception shut-off. Not required in total now to produce results. Sonic, ability to hear the sound in pictures, is not needed at all. Impression is sufficient.
3. Somatic shut-off. Not now required to be solved but its source (drugs and alcohol) has been discovered.
4. Rough sessions. Solved by TRs.

5. Lack of auditor judgment in diagnosis. Solved by the E-Meter.

In these years of research I have been able to wrap up these and other things.

There have been more cases run on Dianetics than could easily be counted. So the research data is very broad. This is no new subject. It has been close to 39 years under research.

Thus, what you are told on the Standard Dianetics Course is the *essence* of all this work and experience. There are *no* unsolved problems, there is only varied application where there should not be.

The whole object of the course is to train people to get good RESULTS, and train people to give a course that results in GOOD AUDITORS. That's the whole thing.

We could also teach over 50,000,000 words about things that *don't* get results or train auditors.

The essence of a brilliant subject is a simple subject.

Therefore, anything that varies the data of a Standard Dianetics Course can send it out into unworkability.

I've seen auditors also use "peyote" (a drug), CO₂ and drugs "to help auditing." I've seen many different meter types used. I've looked over a thousand different ways to run a session. And I've seen all these things fail.

The four points of greatest potential failure are:

1. A Course Supervisor who interprets data and alters it in order to satisfy some student's offbeat quest.
2. An Examiner who throws curves into data by means of invalidating the right data.
3. A Case Supervisor who does not simply and only put the auditor back onto the main line and who seeks to "solve" cases by altering data.
4. An auditor who, not knowing his data in the first place, alters the data and, because in an altered form he fails, starts off on a wilder alteration of data and fails harder.

Under Supervisor comes the Course and Cramming Supervisor both.

So you see that to get real Standard Dianetic results going in an area, you have to be *very* alert to hold the exact data line as contained in the HCOBs.

Where you begin to find case failures, look to 1 to 4 above and to student failure to just simply study and drill.

For the first time you have an *exact* subject in the field of the "humanities." These "humanities" for all man's history have been a mass of superstition, bad

logic, propaganda, authority and brutality. An *exact* humanity is so new that it has a bit of a hard time. All the old errors and prejudices start to “blow off” when truth enters in.

Just be sure you don't lose the subject with the confusion.

Cope, make do, hold the line and you'll have a successful Dianetic area. It's worth working toward, worth achieving.

You have only one big stable datum:

IF IT ISN'T WORKING, IT IS BEING VARIED.

To get it working again, find who and what is varying it and get back on the main line.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 21 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics
Checksheet

ASSESSMENT

In all the years of auditing, listing and assessing anything has been a weak spot in general auditing.

More goofy alterations can occur and more errors in this activity than any other.

In Standard Dianetics if you assess the wrong item or a wrongly worded item the case won't run, the TA goes up or the TA goes down. *High* TA (above 3.5) is a lot of mass coming in. *Low* TA (below 2) is overwhelm.

Bad TRs can cause low TA as the auditor is overwhelming the pc. Too many times through without going earlier is the usual cause of these 4.5 to 5.5 TAs.

But both high and low TA are in some degree caused by not quite right assessment.

Pictures going off (pc gets a black or invisible field) is also caused by a wrong assessment.

The whole subject of assessment means PICK OUT THE THING THAT WILL RUN. That's all one is trying to do.

As I have never had the faintest trouble listing and assessing anything or even finding the right somatic with no meter at all, it is hard for me to advise how to correct MISASSESSMENT or assessment errors. It just evades my reality. The whole subject is too easy. Just too awful easy.

So my belief is that students try to put too much into it. They try to get a pat-phrased question to ask, like "What is the feeling?"

They stare (TR 0) at the pc when they should be looking at the meter. Try TR 0 on the meter!

An old operating definition of ASSESSMENT is:

ASSESSMENT IS DONE BY THE AUDITOR BETWEEN THE PC'S BANK AND THE METER. THERE IS NO NEED IN ASSESSING TO LOOK AT THE PC. JUST NOTE WHICH ITEM HAS THE LONGEST FALL OR BD. THE AUDITOR LOOKS AT THE METER WHILE DOING AN ASSESSMENT.

A clue to this is the continual misuse of the Azimuth meter. I keep finding them with paper pasted behind the dial. This shows they aren't used right. One



bends the stand peg to get it out of the way, and writes by looking at his pen through the glass. Then he never misses a read as the meter is between him and the item he is writing.

One is assessing for PAINS, SENSATIONS, UNWANTED EMOTIONS, ACHES. It can get so far out that the pc is made to say only feelings like “a going-in feeling” and never even mention a pain.

There are so *many* signs and indicators that it is a wrong item when it is that I can't see how it could be missed. On a wrong item the pc has bad indicators, the meter doesn't read, there is no pc interest. Wow. It's as obvious as a sinking ship.

On a right item the meter reads well when the pc says it, the pc's good indicators come in somewhat when it's announced, the pc is very interested in running it. It's about as obvious as sky rockets.

So just given these two descriptions of the reaction to a wrong item and a right item I should think anybody could tell them.

Rote procedure gets heavily in the road of a Dianetic assessment. The pc gives a list, the auditor doesn't watch the reads and note them, then the auditor commonly goes back to assess the list. By that time the charge is off. He should have watched the meter in the first place and taken that. Why all this assessing of the finished list? Of course, when you already have a list done by another with no reads marked on it, you have to read it off and mark what reads. And using a list a second time, you have to read it off to the pc to see what reads.

When a student demands a rote procedure for Dianetic assessment, he is asking for trouble and is trying not to understand.

If the student simply understood that he was trying to find an item that read well, which brought in moderate GIs and in which the pc was interested and which was usefully worded and which would run, he would have it made.

I get the feeling that Scientology listing gets all mixed up on a Dianetic Course. There *are* precision Scientology Listing and Nulling actions which must *not* be violated. These have NOTHING to do with Dianetics. Nothing!

A Standard Dianetics list can be so sloppily done it's hard to believe. BUT the auditor has to watch the meter and be sure he has one with the pc's interest, worded so as to run into an engram chain.

I've seen an incredibly botched up job as finding a somatic done this way. Pc listed, needle and TA all over the dial. Auditor picked out four somatics. Wrote them down and called them off. None read. The auditor then said the pc couldn't be audited on Dianetics and should be sent for Scientology. *Who* is kidding who? The somatics read like mad. There was even one with a LFBD. Yet the auditor had to go into some goofy rote procedure or ritual and by it “discover” there were no somatics.

The errors in this operation of finding a somatic can be so corny and so idiotic that I have to assume the auditor doesn't know or understand what he's trying to do and doesn't even look at the meter while he does it.

Honest, this action of finding the somatic to run is SO easy to do that only overcomplication can block it.

The auditor wants to know what aches, pains, bad feelings, misemotions the pc complains of and out of these takes the one that reads best while the pc is saying it or it is being called off and which brings in the pc's GIs moderately and in which the pc is interested. The somatic MUST read.

Now, what's so hard about that?

It requires one looks at his meter when the pc is giving it or it is being talked about.

There are no Scientology listing considerations in it.

Now and then the pc has a discreditable somatic and the auditor has to coax the pc to give all.

Now and then the pc says "My lumbosis" and if you ran that or any medical term you'd only get him in doctors' offices or in hospitals, as it's a medical term, not a somatic.

Evidently the student gets in such a sweat about finding a "right item" that he goes up the spout on good sense.

In Scientology lists there's only ONE item. On Dianetic lists there can be a dozen, for a Dianetic list isn't really a list. It isn't trying to isolate the mental troubles of the pc. A Dianetic list is simply the pc's physical aches and pains. Golly, people are notorious for discussing their aches and pains. Why is it so hard to find one that reads well on a meter?

Well, you have to watch the meter.

That's probably the outness. Students are so socially adjusted they keep looking at the pc, maybe even trying to look pleasant rather than trying to read a meter.

I feel, in trying to communicate and teach how to locate what to run, as if I am explaining where the floor is. And the people I'm explaining it to are wondering *how* you look at a floor, what chant you intone while looking at a floor and what mathematical equation you use to make sure it *is* the floor. It's that kind of a thing. I say, "There's the floor. If you stamp on it and it is there you will get a sound." And guys think, "Well, maybe, but how loud a sound and do you use the right foot or the left foot and if that's the floor I can't find the ceiling because I have no sextant."

All I'm trying to tell you is that when you are looking for a somatic in the pc and hit it the meter reads well, the pc has moderate GIs when you tell him what it is you've chosen, he is interested and it will run.

And honest to Pete, that's all there is to it. And if somebody says there's anything else, he's trying to wreck a whole course and a lot of auditors.

I can't say it any plainer.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 22 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet

DIANETICS ITS BACKGROUND

The world before Dianetics had never known a precision mental science.

Man has used mental knowledge in the past mainly for control, politics and propaganda.

The word “psychology” in the popular usage is synonymous with “getting around” somebody.

In the thousands of years before 1950 there were many philosophers and much knowledge was gathered in the field of logic, mathematics, electronics and the material sciences.

However, due to ideologies and political conflicts, little of this prior knowledge was ever applied to the field of the human mind.

The scientific idea of regarding as a truth only that which could be demonstrated with a result was never really applied to the mind.

“Researchers” in this field were not fully trained in mathematics, the scientific method or logic. They were interested mainly in their own private ideas and in political targets.

As an example, the only “schools” of psychology taught or followed in the West were Russian and East German.

The primary school was that of Ivan Petrovitch Pavlov (1849–1936), a veterinarian. Every school child and university student was required to study Pavlov in one disguise or another. The burden of Pavlov’s work is that man is an animal and only works through “conditioning.” The Western nations overlooked the fact that this work had already destroyed several countries including Czarist Russia, that Stalin had made Pavlov write up his work in the Kremlin in 1928 in order to permit the control of men. Using the mental studies of an enemy is a very dangerous thing to do.

The West at that time was run by only the “very best people” and possibly it pleased them greatly to think that the masses they controlled were only animals after all. That this also made them animals did not occur to them.

Billions of dollars were appropriated by parliaments and congress to subsidize men to “better control” their animals.

These men had no idea of healing anyone or helping anyone.

Riots and civil disorder were the only product they achieved.

Dianetics was released straight into the teeth of these heavily subsidized Barons of the Mind with their “it takes 12 years to make a psychiatrist” and “authority states” and “any effort to interrupt this monopoly must be stamped out at once.”

Psychology and psychiatry were *state* (government) subjects, pushed by the “very best people.”

They could not make their way on their own because they were contrary to the public morals and customs. The public actually wanted *nothing* to do with them.

In mental institutions torture, permanent damage and death were the order of the day, on the basis that it did not matter if one killed people as they were just animals anyway.

So the public was on the side of Dianetics (and later Scientology) and the governments were on the side of the “very best people.”

Press, controlled by governments and intelligence services and the “very best people,” lied endlessly about Dianetics (and Scientology).

Dianetics, a new valid mental science, was pitted against Russian and Eastern European teachings.

Dianetics is not only the first mental science developed in the West, it is the first mental science on the planet that uniformly produces beneficial results.

Man is being subjected to fantastic and violent efforts to lure or crush him into docility. This is the obvious end product of Russian and Eastern European technologies now heavily financed and supported, unwittingly, by Western governments.

Man’s response to this is riots and civil disorder in the universities, unions and streets. Man does not accurately trace the source of his oppression. He is violently worried.

The government response has been more millions to psychologists and psychiatrists to develop new means of control and oppression. What has not worked in the past is not likely to work in the present or the future.

Czarist Russia, the entire Balkans, Poland, Germany and many more Eastern European countries have already perished trying to use the work of Pavlov, Wundt and others. The entire West, having “bought” the same governing ideas, is now in turmoil and is perishing in its turn.

Dianetics refuses to be a revolutionary activity. It does not have to be. All it has as a mission is to get itself *applied*.

The basic building block of a society is the individual. From individuals groups are built. And this is the society. No society is better than its basic building blocks.

Men are *not* animals.

Well men are sane men.

Dianetics, if applied to individuals in the society, brings hope, well and sane beings.



These well and sane beings, sent *on* to Scientology, then become brilliant and very able beings.

We are evolving man to a higher state.

In this state he can better handle his problems.

We are not trying to overthrow anyone. We are not revolting against anyone. In truth, we can even make the fancied “very best people” into actual very best people.

Dianetics was first conceived in 1930 and the developments of 39 years have gone into producing Standard Dianetics.

Dianetics: The Original Thesis was published in 1949 in manuscript form. It was copied in various ways, hand to hand across the world.

Dianetics: The Evolution of a Science was published in late 1949.

Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health was published 9 May 1950 and has since sold millions of copies.

In the early 50s new discoveries concerning the spirit brought us into Scientology.

But Dianetics was never lost sight of, and every little while I would push it further ahead toward a fast, easy, 100% workability.

The present release of Standard Dianetics is a near final product.

If done exactly, it produces good, permanent results in only a few hours of auditing.

One can train a Dianetic auditor in Standard Dianetics in from 10 days to a month at the most, with an average of about 2 weeks.

These are very, very worthwhile advances and *Standard Dianetics* is almost as great a breakthrough in 1969 as *The Original Thesis* in 1949. Hundreds of thousands of hours of search and research have gone into it.

Dianetics has progressed from the pre-Dianetic period of *no* science of the mind, to the existence of a *real* science of the mind, to a fast accurate science simpler than any other scientific subject and of more value to man.

All this advance has been very hardly won, without government billions, in the teeth of avalanches of lies and opposition.

The subject owes no allegiance to anyone but itself. It has no commitments to anyone. It has no politics. It belongs to those who use it.

It is the only game in the universe where everyone wins.

Let's keep it that way.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



AUDITING OUT SESSIONS NARRATIVE VERSUS SOMATIC CHAINS

(Ref: New Era Dianetics Series bulletins)

Now and then it is necessary to audit out the last session or an auditing session.

One does this by using Narrative R3RA wording when asking the pc to go earlier. One asks for an EARLIER-SIMILAR INCIDENT. "Is there an earlier-similar incident?" A session, when audited, does not always erase. Instead it has become part of a chain. Therefore, one has to run Narrative R3RA on it and get an earlier-similar *incident*.

The chain may go back vast amounts of time.

Whereas the pc may only have been in Scientology 3 days, before Scientology there were other types of "sessions," such as psychoanalysis. And before that, in Rome and Greece, dream therapy in which one was "visited by a god." And before that—well, the chain can have a very far-back basic. One does not of course suggest ever what the earlier incident may be. There is no telling what the pc may confuse with a session.

If one asked the pc to "Locate an earlier incident with a similar feeling," one would be on another chain entirely. Hence one asks, simply, "Is there an earlier-similar incident?" when running a session out.

Running a session out has the liability that one is running a NARRATIVE CHAIN, a similar *experience* rather than a similar somatic.

One of the major 1969 breakthroughs was that chains are held together mainly by somatics. The body condition or somatic is what keeps the chain in association.

One does of course run "narrative incidents," by which one means similar EXPERIENCES. (See HCOB 28 July 71RB, NED Series 8RA, DIANETICS, BEGINNING A PC ON.) "Locate an earlier time your mother spanked you." "Locate an earlier wreck." These will run and erase but they must be done properly. This is by running the incident over and over to erasure, asking after each run through for earlier beginning, and only going earlier-similar if it starts to grind badly. Running only narrative incidents is what made early Dianetics run up such fabulous numbers of hours in processing.

The commands for running narrative incidents and further data on running narratives are to be found in HCOB 26 June 78RA II, NED Series 6RA, ROUTINE 3RA, ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS.

Somatic chains go quickly to basic and are the important chains.

Thus, when we erase a chain of sessions we sometimes run into a very long session. Sometimes the TA goes up to 4 or 5 (particularly if the auditor grinds). Using a wrong go-earlier command is a primary reason for trouble.

Usually if you ask simply for an earlier beginning or an earlier-similar incident, the pc goes back to something that will erase and it blows.

But remember, asking for similar types of *experience* can get very long and erasure may not occur for some time.

Running out sessions can be a worthwhile action, but the best thing to do is goof no assessments or sessions in the first place.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 24 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet

THE DIFFICULT CASE

Dianetic Course Supervisors can expect up to twenty percent threatened course failures because of "case failures," meaning the student's own case.

If a student has no gains himself, he is unlikely to be able to audit well.

In HGCs, given Standard Dianetic auditing, anything up to twenty-five percent of the pcs will not resolve on Standard Dianetics alone.

The reason for this is that in Standard Dianetics one audits without "rudiments." Thus, you get the pc coming in with life ARC breaks, present time problems and missed withholds.

The answer is to send the preclear to a Scientology Review for a "Green Form" (GF).

If the person comes back to Standard Dianetic auditing and still has a hard time of it or gives the auditor a hard time or gets sick, send the person back to a Scientology Review with this instruction:

"Give Green Form to F/N and then assess No. 40 GF and handle."

The Class VIII will take it from there.

This should reduce course failures and HGC case failures down to the very small percentage of those who are there for other reasons than learning or receiving auditing.

Thus, unless the *cases* are handled, these percentages of twenty percent and twenty-five percent may occur.

Students don't have cases. But failed students do.

OT CASES

Handling the OT case can be very tricky. Any one of these can give the auditor trouble. But it is usually nothing much to handle unless the OT is what we call a "False III." This is somebody who gaily went up the grades without doing them. You don't have to know more about it than that.

Thus, if a person who is OT is giving trouble being audited on Dianetics, it's better to turn him or her over to a Class VIII for routine handling on Scientology.

Any OT who has somatics is auditable on Dianetics which he should have had in the first place as he was using Scientology grades to get rid of his headache! Or some somatic.

If the “OT” isn’t auditable on Dianetics, then he’s a problem for a Class VIII and not a very tough one either.

To the HDG this is not very complex.

Audit the “OT” on Standard Dianetics. If it works okay, just carry on until he’s rid of his somatics and turn him over to Qual when he’s okay.

If it doesn’t work, then cease Dianetics and turn him over to Qual who will get the thing straight by the usual Class VIII remedies.

That’s all you have to know about OTs in Dianetics.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



DIANETIC HIGH CRIMES

Aside from Auditor's Code violations, there are only four high crimes a Dianetic auditor can commit:

1. Cease to audit suddenly with the pc down the track somewhere.
2. Make a sudden evaluative remark in the middle of the session.
3. React or comment adversely on what the pc is running, such as being critical of the pc for having such an incident.
4. Force a pc to go on when he doesn't want to.

These mess up pcs quite badly and give them a great deal of trouble afterwards.

Over the years these four actions have been observed being done from time to time by persons trying to audit in Dianetics. They are just as bad in Scientology but, oddly, I don't recall them being done in Scientology, only Dianetics.

Example of (1): Auditor fails to give next command or any further commands and leaves pc hanging.

Example of (2): "Are you really interested in this session or not?"

Example of (3): "That was a horrible thing to do."

Example of (4): "Go ahead. Get into it." after pc has asked to stop.

There are countless variations of these. In (1) the pc volunteers it's all sort of unreal in the incident, so the auditor, instead of TR 4, just ends session.

These are very bad things to do. They don't kill anybody. But they surely make pcs less auditable.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 27 MAY 1969

Remimeo
Class VIIIs
Exec Councils
Qual Secs

Important

Urgent

THE VIII's NIGHTMARE

The most awful thing I think that can happen to a Class VIII Case Supervisor is to have to try to do his job with no competent Review Auditor.

The lack of a Review Auditor ends the trail. If the HGC squirrels and then Review goofs up too, and there's no good auditor in Review to catch that, an VIII Case Supervisor feels licked.

Therefore the proper procedure is to take up the case with himself as auditor, straighten it out.

And demand someone is sent to an VIII Course to be trained.

Now a new mess can occur if the person sent to the VIII Course comes back and can't audit either.

The thing to do *then* is for the senior VIII in the org to ALWAYS EXAMINE A RETURNING VIII GRADUATE AND IF HE/SHE FLUNKS, telex the Second Deputy Commodore Pacific (AOLA) and send the "graduate" back to the AO for retraining and file a job endangerment chit on the AO Class VIII Supervisor via his Commanding Officer of that AO.

This is the one line that must not break down.

Misteaching tech in such a way as to fail to provide the orgs with competent auditors is the only way I know of to destroy orgs.

We must keep standard tech standard and well done.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HOW NOT TO ERASE

Refs:

New Era Dianetics Series Bulletins and

HCOB 16 Sept. 78

POSTULATE OFF EQUALS ERASURE

There are two extremes a Dianetic student can go to on the subject of erasure.

- A. He can grind and grind and grind (DEF, DEF, DEF, DEF, on and on) with the TA going up, up, up and never once tell the pc to go earlier.
- B. He can watch the TA come down to between 2 and 3 and go loose on the last incident run, ask the pc "erase or solid," get a noncommittal answer and send the pc earlier. He can keep sending the pc earlier and earlier on another chain without ever noticing he's finished the first chain.

These are the two extreme cases. In Case A it is OBVIOUS from TA rise that the chain has an earlier incident or the incident being run has an earlier beginning. In Case B it is obvious from the TA that the chain erased.

In A, the student is preventing the pc from going earlier when he should.

In B, the student is forcing the pc to go earlier when he shouldn't.

In both cases the student hasn't a clue of what an engram chain is.

It is marvelous how students demand "the exact phrase" to use as an effort to avoid having to really understand what they are doing in auditing.

If a student hasn't a clue about what he is doing then a thousand goofy outnesses will keep cropping up, each one requiring (a Supervisor thinks) a special instruction. After a while you get a course text weighing one ton, and all because the student didn't grab the basic definitions in the first place.

A student who will do either A or B above has not grasped the most basic facts concerning erasure.

1. An engram chain is held in place by the basic for that chain and the postulate made at the time of that incident.
2. The basic is the FIRST TIME.

3. The clue to erasure is unburdening down to the first time and getting the postulate made at the time of the incident.
4. That all picture chains are there because the first time and the postulate made at that time are there.

The student assumes one *always* asks “solid or erasing.” Or that one always does only what the pc says. Or some such consideration.

I would damned well never ask “solid or erasing” if I saw the TA start to climb. I would know the TA measured mental mass and that it was accumulating and wouldn’t erase. I would immediately send the pc earlier as soon as he had completed his pass through the incident.

Honest, it’s awful easy.

A very odd outness a student will encounter when he is so dedicated to the exact words is the fast pc who erases before he can tell about it. Along about No. 3 of R3RA the TA blows down and the needle F/Ns.

A student who knew his business by understanding would ask “Did it erase?” of course. The pc would say, “It vanished,” and VGIs would come in.

A fast-running pc on a light chain can occasionally blow an engram by inspection. If it was basic for that chain, one would be committing the crime described in B above. The pc is likely to go into another chain or a heavy protest.

So you see, there’s no substitution for actually *understanding* what’s going on.

There’s the pc, there’s the bank, there’s the meter needle, there’s the meter tone arm and there’s the auditor, there’s the procedure, there’s the report. That’s all the parts there are to a session.

When one *understands* each one, one can audit. When one doesn’t understand some part of any of the above, he will require unusual solutions.

Anything truly powerful is truly simple.

So a student who goofs is being complex and hasn’t understood something about one of the major parts named above.

I just saw a goofed-up session that went like this:

Pc: It (the engram) happened every day for three days.

Auditor: DEF.

Flunk. The auditor was so deficient in knowing about chains and first time that he didn’t tell the pc to go to the first day’s engram but let the poor pc flounder in day 3! And so the chain did not erase and the pc hung up in it.



If the rule of first time is really understood, one would realize a lot of things, even that the pc was beginning an incident halfway through it and hadn't begun to run the beginning of it so, of course, no erasure. If this happened on basic . . . "There's no earlier incident" (TA high).

"Is there an earlier beginning to this incident?"

"Hey, yes there is."

"Go to the new beginning of that incident and tell me when you are there."

Yoicks, an erasure!

This is no invitation to depart from procedure. It's an invitation to see procedure as an *action*, very precise, capable of being understood and done, not a rote chant.

I'm *sure* some students are ex-medicine men who did their spells with exactly worded chants! It's time they understood the brew in the pot!

That's the procedure—not do the commands rhyme!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

**DIANETICS AND RESULTS
DIANETIC COUNSELING GROUPS**

The isolated practitioner who hung out his shingle and sought to work all alone would have to be a "one-man band."

Let us list the basic essential "hats" he would have to wear:

Reception
Registrar
Cashier
Ethics Officer
Examiner
Case Supervisor
Auditor
Review Auditor
Public Relations Officer

If successful, he would spend about 5 hours a day auditing, 2 hours eating and 8 hours sleeping. This leaves 9 hours in which to do the remaining "hats."

Of necessity, one or more would be neglected. On that point he would tend to cave in as a "one-man band."

It takes about two admin personnel to keep a tech personnel going.

Even a group of auditors, trying to make lots of money, usually try to do nothing but audit. It is not that they have case failures. It is that they fail to wear the essential hats.

The best auditing results are obtained from teamwork.

A Review Auditor has to be a trained Scientologist. Lack of one means a roughed-up pc has to be sent to the nearest org.

But there is no reason one cannot work as part of a group, even if the others are only part-timers.

The best solution to all this is to form a DIANETIC COUNSELING GROUP and get the essential posts on the org board held. Then the advances and gains the group makes will be advances that are stable.

This group would of course have to have liaison with a competent medical doctor or clinic.

In the United States especially, the counselors would have to be ministers.

A Dianetic Auditor would be able to audit all day even if the whole group only worked evenings.

Let's face it. The auditor auditing alone will have case failures. He won't have time to pick them up. He won't be able to get them to Qual. After a while, he will have loses and some failed cases that muddy up his neighborhood just as other professions get.

Psychiatry and psychology failed as single practitioners not only because they had no real tech but because they tried to work alone. This turned them toward governments which then used them only to control populations and there went whatever tech they might have developed.

The single-practitioner theory in Dianetics failed badly as an early Dianetics practice. Auditors that made it only attached themselves to the rich. Others became drifters.

The answer, we have found out long since, is the group.

The full hats, organization and activities and how they interrelate are available to Dianetic Counseling Groups. It is a wide area of interesting development all by itself. We had to know org basics to make orgs.

A Dianetic Counseling Group can be registered and made regular and helped. It will tend to stabilize any practice area. And it will minimize case failures.

The official position of orgs is that they cannot take responsibility for the results obtained by single practitioners.

Auditing is a team activity.

Even if one were a medical doctor or a psychiatrist or psychologist, it would be best to have on hand or on call the rest of the team or at least a Dianetic Counseling Group even if one were not an integral part of it.

The purpose of auditing is healthy sane people.

The largest percentage are very grateful and very happy.

And then there are the few who, through misconducted lives, are quite a handful to say the least.

Realism requires that auditing be a group action.

As such a group can also teach a course, it is not difficult to recruit able people to help.

I recall in particular two pathetic cases of singlism. One was a psychoanalyst who learned how to be an auditor and had to stop using Dianetics as it cleaned

up all his practice and he had so much trouble finding “patients.” The other was an auditor who found himself with the whole of a war vessel’s crew as pcs and no help in sight.

In either case forming a Dianetic Counseling Group, getting them checked out on their “hats” and doing their duties even part-time would have solved all.

One stick won’t burn. One auditor cannot in truth live and work alone.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 6 JUNE 1969

Remimeo
Class II
Checksheets
Academy
SHSBC

PREDICTION AND CONSEQUENCES

Probably the reason overts of omission and commission are done at all lies in man's inability or faulty ability to predict and to realize consequences.

Men are rather thoroughly stuck in the present and so involved with its confusions that they rarely foresee anything and are mainly oblivious to any consequences of their own actions or failures to act.

This gives them the appearance of being stupid.

When men become too confused to even stay in the present, they slide into the past and become "psychotic" or, at best, "neurotic."

The Russian psychologist Pavlov was acceptable in Western universities and governments mainly because he dealt only in stimulus and response mechanisms. Men in universities and governments and other places from which it is difficult to view life (since the situations are so lofty) took psychology and psychiatry at face value. Men were animals one trained like dancing bears. In other words, these subjects were political subjects aimed at *control*. There was no thought of *healing* anything. "Treatment" meant not heal or cure but *train* by punishing "bad" characteristics. It is interesting that neither subject ever listed any *good* characteristics. A typical "treatment" was to punish with electric shock a "bad habit." They would give an alcoholic a taste of liquor and shock him so that he would feel the shock each time he thought of liquor.

This is the Russian Pavlov at work in all American mental practice prior to Dianetics and Scientology. Needless to say a great many people were injured for life but no one was cured of anything.

The psychiatrist and psychologist who did these things were themselves of a criminal temperament and widely boasted they could not tell right from wrong. The ability to tell right from wrong is the legal definition of sanity.

The reason domineering politicians in government supported the psychologist and psychiatrist with billions in funds and helped them destroy any potential rival was that certain types in government conceive it their duty to control populations. In their view populations were merely a herd of animals to be managed and kept from committing antisocial acts as well as milked for tax money or slaughtered.

By making a totally confusing and violent environment and stripping the country of any constitutional safeguards, the security of the individual was undermined to a point where he had to be continually alert to immediate threat in his environment.

This tended to pin people in close to present time. It inhibited any future, planning for the future or any long-distance consequences in the future.

Thus Russian mental “treatment” imported into the West actually did prevent the people from being able to predict—as they were continuously battered by government.

Thus crime rose to a fantastic level. The citizen, pinned into insecurity in the present by outrageous economic, governmental and social duress, became much less able to predict and therefore became oblivious of the consequences of his own acts.

Most “criminal” types are completely unable to predict and thus have no fear of any consequences even when they are obvious to a more sane person.

The case that is very bad off therefore does not register on a meter. Having no awareness of good or evil due to his low case condition, there is no apparent charge on overt acts of omission or commission, regardless of who has been hurt.

Man is basically good.

When his level of awareness rises, he begins to be able to predict and see the consequences to himself or others of evil actions.

The more he is freed and the higher his intelligence and ability rise, the more “moral” he becomes.

Only when he is beaten down below awareness as a chronic condition does man commit evil actions.

It is not for nothing that soldiers have to be brutalized and stuck in the present by threat and duress to make them commit harmful actions.

When a person’s awareness is improved, he is also able to predict and can foresee consequences on the eight dynamics.

Criminal governments and brutalizing societies are poor things to have around; they are not “clever” enough to forecast their own demise. They engage in cold or hot wars instead of working out their problems. They buy Pavlov and dog technology to crush “bad traits” rather than cure or heal anyone. They work to decrease all liberty or abolish constitutional safeguards.

True sanity is that condition wherein one is sufficiently intelligent to solve his problems without physical violence or destroying other beings and yet survive happily and prosperously.

The road from insanity to sanity is a road of recognition of the world around one, the future and consequences of one’s own actions.

Thus, the principle of the overt–motivator sequence will be found to explain and its techniques remedy the brutality into which races fall.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HOW TO MAKE A PERSON SOBER

There is an interesting piece of tech developed and used many years ago, but not previously written up. It is the use of Locational Havingness to make a person sober.

This process is not used to cure a person of alcoholism. The development of Prior Assessment in New Era Dianetics (HCOB 19 May 69RB, DRUG AND ALCOHOL CASES PRIOR ASSESSING) can handle the conditions that caused a person to be alcoholic.

The use of Locational Havingness can make a drunk person sober in a very few minutes and the cause of his need for alcohol can be audited out later. As society currently has no technology for handling the drunk, who is an embarrassment to the police, his family and often to himself, this process has social value and may serve as a line of cooperation and assistance to the police.

The Locational Havingness process is simply the command "Look at that (room object)." Use very good TR 0. A drunk is usually considered somewhat unfrontable and he himself certainly cannot confront. One thing he cannot confront is an empty glass. He always refills it if it is empty.

Repeat the command, each time pointing out a room object, as often as required to bring the person to sobriety. Do not Q&A with the frequent comment "What object?" Just get the command carried out, acknowledge and give the next command.

DO NOT EVER GET ANGRY WITH OR STRIKE A DRUNK, WHATEVER THE PROVOCATION.

We are not particularly in the business of handling the drunk. But we are in the field of helping our fellow men. In a society where the only alternative is a night in the clink and a fine, which is not desired by either the police or the intoxicated person, we can assist both and handle the situation in a matter of minutes. The case can be fully handled later with the Purification Rundown and Drug Rundown auditing with excellent lasting results, if the person wishes it on his own determinism.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 11 JUNE 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Course
 Super Checksheet
Dissem Secs
Tech Secs
Qual Secs

MATERIALS, SCARCITY OF

A hidden outness and training slower-downer is materials, scarcity of.

A whole course can be wrecked by lack of study materials.

Speed of training was a major 1969 breakthrough. It takes only two weeks to a month to make a competent Dianetic Auditor using Standard Dianetics. This can be greatly retarded by study material scarcity.

The best way to handle this is to have plenty of study packs, books and clay.

Another way to handle it is to break the checksheet down into parts A, B, C and D and issue different sections of it to a broad new course. It does not greatly matter which one the student does first.

Material scarcity tends to equalize itself when a course enrolls every day. You gradually get a spread-out of materials.

In past years, study materials have been a continuing problem. All possible is being done to make this easier. But as Dianetics expands, it will probably never cease to be a problem. It is a point which requires thought and attention on the part of every group, org, Course Supervisors and Administrators.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE BLAND PERSONALITY

The “social engineer” bent on producing a totalitarian utopia, is anxiously trying to redesign “acceptable personality” into a submissive, emotionless state.

People who become annoyed, angry, excited, exhilarated are alike in his bad books.

Yet it is a fact that the primary complaint of psychotics in institutions is that they can’t “feel” anything any more. They can no longer be happy or sad, or “feel” in response to life. They are just numb.

The psychiatrist and psychologist pronounce as abnormal any departure from a single monotonous “good dog” mental state. They have resounding Latin curse words for any personality reaction or behavioral difference in men. All these states are “crazy.” We look in vain for any approval of anyone being happy. Instead we find the curse word “euphoric” which means “psychotically cheerful.”

Restaurant food today is mostly “bland,” which is to say “inoffensively tasteless.” One looks in vain on Hilton menus for peppery dishes or strong flavors. Since an occasional patron complains of strong flavors EVERYONE must be subjected to tasteless dishes.

So it is with the totalitarian social “expert.” Employed by the state, hopeful even of running the state, he conceives his job as a sort of dog boy who punishes anything but the unnoticeable personality. “Good” dogs are easy to keep in line. So therefore all dogs who show any signs of becoming happy or leaping about or not feeling up to it today are promptly stigmatized as having “psychotic” tendencies. This gets the dog boy off the hook in case anything goes wrong. As this particular dog boy doesn’t like dogs anyway, it saves him a lot of work if he only has dogs with negative personalities.

The question of who is going to remain sufficiently alive and interested to run anything has never entered the head of the social tyrant.

And the other question of who is going to remain interested enough in life to want to live it poses a very high future suicide rate.

The bland personality—no joys, no sorrows, submissive, obedient and dull—is the obvious target of the government’s social experts.

Behold tomorrow’s man—being never interested in anything.

He probably won’t even talk—bark is more like it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

CONTROL “SCIENCES”

It is not well known to the public that psychiatry and psychology as taught in schools and lavishly financed by governments are NOT intended to cure anything. The idea of CURE is the furthest from both the government and scholastic intention.

The idea that a science could be developed to CONTROL populations sprang up to counter the Liberty, Fraternity and Equality demands of the French Revolution. The Comte de Saint Simon (1760–1825) advocated reorganizing all society. In association with Auguste Comte (1798–1857) the theory was put forward that one could control the entirety of the population by isolating certain principles.

These men were violently opposed to a free society and neither were personally successful in life.

Comte, as a student, was part of the mutiny which destroyed the École Polytechnique, beginning the trend of university mutinies which extended through the 19th century in Europe and Russia and in our own times, everywhere that these totalitarian principles were advocated.

At Leipzig University, Ludwig and Wundt were to further this movement by advancing the idea that nerve conditioning could be done.

In Russia Pavlov conceived the idea that men’s former social responses could be altered and after the university mutinies the Communist Totalitarian State was brought into being with psychiatry and psychology in charge in the background.

Using the same principles German doctors pushed Nazi Totalitarian Germany into existence and extended “conditioning” to mean outright murder of all dissenters.

The Russian totalitarian state, using its KGB and psychiatric agents, and assisted by the “very best people” has pushed the British Empire to extermination and is currently working on America.

The pattern is invariable. The questionable joys of the totalitarian state are pushed into the text books of schools, called “psychology” or “sociology” and the new generation rises with trained-in disloyalty and treason to their country.

The “very best people” and the most corruptible politicians are engineered into compliance and *voilà!* As Comte would say, we have our totally controlled society where Liberty, Fraternity and Equality are the nastiest words one can utter.

These hair-brained visionaries are listened to by feeble-minded politicians and by snobs who actively detest “the mob.” It seems so convincing—a system by which one can CONTROL the entire population by the natural laws these “experts” pretend to know (but which are too learned to possibly be communicated).

It is a strange dream wherein everybody likes strawberries, everybody is tame, all is calm. And the very best people sit on a knoll and play a shepherd's pipe while the sheep quietly graze.

However, it doesn't work out that way. Mainly because the exponents of the total social state know nothing of the mind, people or government. Any policeman knows more about crime than the most learned “criminal psychiatrist.” Any hospital nurse knows more about the society than the best trained “sociologist” in the world.

What happens when D-day arrives is a bit more unpleasant. The “very best people” are slaughtered, very painfully. The population, decimated, begins to starve. A violent and cruel secret police has to be active everywhere to continually prevent counter-revolution. A gruesome constant reign of terror crushes the population for decades.

It has never occurred to any of these totalitarians that the whole detestation of mankind becomes focused upon them in these totalitarian monstrosities. And when they blow up, they spatter their organizers in fragments.

This half-witted dream to control society for its own sake has so far slaughtered more than a hundred million human beings in this century alone.

I would say that the control philosophies called psychiatry, psychology and sociology were a failure. Probably the biggest human failure of the last two centuries.

Isn't it time we got rid of them?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HOW TO WIN AN ARGUMENT

It is not entirely just to say that psychiatrists and psychologists have *no* technology.

True, they can cure nothing and cannot change anyone for better or worse and as a result have to kill “difficult patients.”

But they *do* have one piece of technology.

This is concerned with winning arguments.

Anyone who disagrees with their planned totalitarian rule is pronounced “insane.” He is seized quietly, conveyed to a prison, tortured and usually permanently injured or killed.

People they cannot get their hands on but who exist in literature or legend they also pronounce “insane.”

Barry Goldwater* was labeled a “paranoid schizophrenic” by psychiatrists employed by the opposing party. Whitaker Chambers* was dubbed a “psychopathic personality.” Woodrow Wilson* was declared a “megalomaniac,” and even Jesus Christ, when the psychiatrists decided religion barred their way to world control, was called a “born regenerate” with a “fixed delusional system” manifesting a “paranoid clinical picture (so typical) it is hardly conceivable people can even question the accuracy of the diagnosis.”

In other words, psychologists and psychiatrists *do* have a piece of technology. Anyone who has any other idea than total social control is labeled “crazy.” This at once disposes of the fellow of course. It invalidates his views and so gets them out of the road of “psychiatric progress” toward the Total State.

There are only two things odd about this technology.

One is that it is only used on people who speak of freedom or whose views oppose psychiatric ambitions.

***Goldwater, Barry:** (1909—); US politician; lost presidential election 1964.

***Chambers, Whittaker:** (1901–1961) American journalist and communist agent.

***Wilson, Woodrow:** (1856–1924) US politician; president of US 1912–1919.

The other is that it cannot be called new. Even though a lot of Latin is employed to make the point, it is very difficult to find any difference between this technology and that employed by little boys.

As almost anyone has always known, devoid of all Latin terms, when two little boys can't agree on some vague point little boys disagree about, one or the other since caveman times has always tried to end the argument by saying:

“You're crazy!”

Could it be their whole technology has never really advanced beyond that of the neighborhood bully?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 48

16 June 1969

Dianetics

After all these years (19) it is very gratifying to find that Dianetics is as alive as ever.

The new Dianetics standard courses being taught now in every continental area were many times the size of the first Dianetics courses taught in 1950.

Standard Dianetics is a tremendously streamlined version of early Dianetic auditing. Old 1950 Dianeticists now being trained are overjoyed with its simplicity and high workability.

Over these 19 years I made several important breakthroughs in Dianetics. Due to the importance given Scientology they were not put into general practice or used.

By summing of all these advances and refining Dianetics to its utmost simplicity, Standard Dianetics was achieved.

The course now being taught in major orgs combines all we know of training and is very swift.

The speed with which we can now make a new Dianetics Auditor is itself a major breakthrough. If you add up the task in hours alone of releasing a small town at 5 to 25 hours a person you will see how much fast training is necessary if we were ever to have enough auditors.

Speed of result is bettered by at least a factor of one one-hundredth what it used to be.

Dianetics has been the out Grade. People were trying to get rid of their headaches using Scientology Grades!!! So, in many instances, they did not achieve spiritual freedom. They had yet to become well, happy, human beings. *That* is the role of Dianetics.

The general public is far more interested in aches and pains than in increasing ability. Well, Dianetics can surely handle aches and pains.

The huge barrier of the medical doctor is his inability to handle what he calls "bizarre" aches and pains. This means the aches and pains for which he is unable to find a medical source.

The psychiatrist cuts people's brains and nerves to bits just to try to stop these "untraceable" aches and pains.

Insanity itself is only suppressed agony. So an easy to apply, damageless remedy to aches and pains is what all the healing professions have been looking for for thousands of years.

With no hypnosis, no duress, no physical contact, Standard Dianetics can handle it.

We are doing our utmost to cooperate with the healing professions. We send the truly physically ill to the doctor.

We are being decent regardless of what others do.

Our Auditor's Code guarantees immediate refund for no results.

We are using Dianetics now as pastoral counseling.

Scientology Grades work swiftly and well on someone physically cleared in Dianetics.

So this is a big breakthrough.

The old certificate of Hubbard Dianetic Auditor does not qualify one to practice *Standard* Dianetics. One can still practice Book One Dianetics with an HDA.

The new certificate is the Hubbard Dianetic Counselor, which permits one to practice Standard Dianetics. It is obtained on the new Dianetic course.

The certificate of Hubbard Dianetic Graduate gives one the right to teach a new Dianetic Course in his area.

Dianetic Counseling Groups are forming over the world. They do pastoral counseling with new Dianetics. They can teach a Dianetics course if they have a Hubbard Dianetic Graduate. HDGs are trained only in major orgs. A Scientology Review auditor is also necessary in a Dianetic Counseling Group as Scientology patches up errors in Dianetics.

The day of the "private practitioner" is over, really. It takes a group to make real headway.

This Dianetic Program is a big thing. It has many aspects.

Like the Class VIII action of last year, this new Standard Dianetic program was researched, organized, its personnel chosen, trained and fired off to key points over the world in record time with tremendous efficiency.

The Class VIII program had to be there first to standardize technology and keep it that way.

Any failure to realize total Scientology gains here and there lies in the lack of use of Dianetics. It was and is the basic grade.

The goal of Dianetics is a well, happy human being.

Well, I built a better Bridge.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



The goal of Diametics
is a well, happy
human being.

Well, I build a
better bridge.

✘ ✘ ✘

QUACKERY AND FAKERY

These “mental health” organizations that seek to create a totalitarian state superior to the police, the courts and the people are very fond of stating in their literature, to the press and to governments that they oppose “quackery” and that all “quacks” must be eradicated.

Historically, a “quack” was someone who sold *quicksilver* or mercury at English fairs as a cure for disease. Specifically, a “quack” is one who sells ointments or patent medicines and refuses to refund the fee of ointment or treatment if no cure is effected. The old English fair “quack” of course passed on to the next fair before his clients found that the ointments didn’t work.

Strangely, the full-fledged DOCTOR of that period and the psychiatrist of this current period could not and do not cure anything either.

Politicians, social departments are always being harassed by these fake “mental health” groups to round up “quacks,” abolish “quacks” and leave the entire field open to men who can’t cure anything.

The psychiatrist and psychologist do not ever refund any fees. If they did they would owe every penny of every collection ever made from public individuals and the state.

A survey across five countries failed utterly to find ONE person who had ever been cured of anything by psychiatrists and psychologists. The survey found thousands who had been permanently disabled or killed. And in at least one mental prison, the admission total and the death total were found to be equal. So nobody there ever lived long enough to reclaim his fee.

So we have the interesting question of who are the “quacks”?

To offer the politician the promise of controlling the whole population is a promise of cure.

The politician appropriates hundreds of millions for institutions and community psychiatry.

Promptly, universities revolt, agitators flourish, crime shoots into statistics not even policemen can graph, insanity soars.

This is nondelivery. The psychiatrist, psychologist and their clerk, the sociologist, point out how bad things are getting and demand even *more* money.

The patients who live get crazier, the state itself becomes imperiled and yet no psychiatrist or psychologist or sociologist or their “mental health” cliques ever pay back a penny of their unearned fees.

So what is this label “quack”?

We have to have a more solid term.

It is hypocrisy to accuse others of doing what one is himself secretly doing.

It is errant fakery to pretend to cure all social ills and control populations and then produce only riots.

These men, their appropriations, their tortures and murders are all in vain.

They have produced only chaos.

They are the quacks.

Sometimes a family has to prevent one of its members from associating with bad companions.

It is time the public forbade its politicians not to associate further with these bad advisers, the psychiatrist and psychologist.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

CRIME & PSYCHIATRY

When you put criminals in charge of crime, the crime rate rises.

The soaring crime statistics which the police are battling began to rise when the psychiatrist and psychologist moved into the field of education and law.

It used to be that a crime was a crime. When a police officer did his duty, his duty was done.

Now all that has changed. Criminals are “maladjusted” and it is “all society’s fault that they are” and the police officer is a beast for daring to interfere with the poor fellows.

The psychiatrist and psychologist have carefully developed a lawless and irresponsible public attitude toward crime.

First and foremost is that man is just a soulless animal who is not answerable for his own acts. They advertise man as a push-button stimulus-response robot and claim that only *they* know where the buttons are.

“Underprivileged” people always become criminals according to these “experts” so the thing to do is make the criminal a privileged being with far more rights than ordinary people.

But the main fault to be found with this psychiatric and psychological influence is that these people only escape the hangman’s noose by a fanfare of being above the law themselves.

Crimes of extortion, mayhem and murder are done daily by these men in the name of “practice” and “treatment.” There is not one institutional psychiatrist alive who, by ordinary criminal law, could not be arraigned and convicted of extortion, mayhem and murder. Our files are full of evidence on them.

By a mental trick they have hypnotized some politicians into actually believing they are working in “science” and are above the law in that it is necessary that they commit these crimes.

The brutal truth is that these people have not a clue as to what makes the mind work. If they did, they could cure somebody, couldn’t they? But they can’t and don’t. It is obvious, for crime stats have soared since these arch criminals wormed their way into the field of crime.

If you put a complete fake in an engine room to run it your engine room would soon be a shambles.

This is what has happened in society. Instead of letting the police go about their business, a whole new hierarchy of fake experts has been superimposed on the field.

Thus there is chaos.

If these psychiatrists and psychologists and their “National” Mental Health groups knew their business, then crime statistics would be falling. Naturally. But they are not. Crime statistics, ever since these men have taken over in courts, prisons, education and social welfare, have soared to a point where the honest policeman is near despair.

Any experienced law enforcement officer knows more about the criminal mind than any “12 year educated psychiatrist” or “6 year educated psychologist.”

Not the smallest of their crimes is that they absorb all appropriations to rehabilitate people and actively campaign against every church and civic group that used to help with the problem.

But then real top level criminals wouldn't want the problem of crime to be handled. Would they?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
Class VIII
Checksheet
Class V Grad
Checksheet

C/S
HOW TO CASE SUPERVISE
DIANETICS FOLDERS

It is very easy to case supervise a New Era Dianetics folder and pcs being handled by New Era Dianetics.

The full program to follow is covered in New Era Dianetics Series 2R, HCOB 22 June 78R, NEW ERA DIANETICS FULL PC PROGRAM OUTLINE. One just follows it!

There is *very* little to New Era Dianetics C/S work.

The Case Supervisor **MUST** be a Hubbard New Era Dianetics Graduate. There is no substitute for that. One who isn't would hopelessly snarl up real New Era Dianetics auditors or students aspiring to that cert.

The New Era Dianetics C/S should really be a New Era Dianetics Graduate *and* a Class VIII. Even so he has to keep these techs completely separate.

One **NEVER** asks a New Era Dianetics Auditor in a Dianetic session to do anything except New Era Dianetics. There are *no* other actions.

The C/S, in correcting an auditor should do it positively and refer to the Dianetic HCOB. Negative criticism, I have found, undermines auditors. One can as easily say the same thing in a positive way. Instead of "You broke the Auditor's Code" one can as easily say "Pcs must be rested before session. See Auditor's Code."

One **NEVER** gets inventive in doing a New Era Dianetics C/S. It is all very straightforward.

The C/S point of view in New Era Dianetics C/Sing is that one is trying to get New Era Dianetics done. One isn't, in New Era Dianetics C/Sing, torturously laboring to solve some difficult case.

Therefore, there are only four possible actions for a New Era Dianetics C/S to take:

- A. THE CASE THAT MAKES GAINS IS GIVEN MORE NEW ERA DIANETICS.
- B. THE CASE THAT HAS HAD ALL POSSIBLE NEW ERA DIANETICS GAIN (and that is considerable) IS SENT ON TO SCIENTOLOGY.

- C. THE CASE THAT MAKES NO GAIN DUE TO CASE “ODDITY” IS SENT TO A SCIENTOLOGY AUDITOR.
- D. THE SESSION THAT IS NONSTANDARD IN AUDITING REQUIRES THE PC BE SENT TO A SCIENTOLOGY AUDITOR.

It is the fantastic fact that the pc will ONLY get Dianetic wins when receiving standard New Era Dianetics. Nonstandardness only once in a hundred will give a case gain and that is a fluke. The Case Supervisor must have good subjective and objective reality on this fact. *He* must therefore be the ultimate in dictatorial martinet precision in requiring *standard* auditing and assigning standard C/Ses.

There are two types of cases only that come up.

1. The case as in A above who just goes on getting wins.
2. The case (who in life is usually chronically ill even if “up and about”) that requires a C/S to play adept Scientology auditing against New Era Dianetics auditing. Such a case is “solved” by now being sent to a Scientology auditor, now being sent to Dianetics, back and forth.

In D above, the pc who gets a nonstandard session and is bogged at the Examiner is simply given a Scientology Green Form to F/N. He/she is then returned to New Era Dianetics auditing. This is a very usual, easy action.

In C above, the “oddy” case is easily recognizable in the folder. The oddity consists mainly of getting New Era Dianetics auditing, getting sick. Or in getting auditing but not being able to follow good standard commands.

Such a case also has a history of being ill. This case also can’t make any real headway in study and messes up pcs as an auditor and can’t seem to do standard auditing.

This C case, at first glance, seems to be hopelessly difficult and invites many to squirrel.

The case is more prevalent than one would think. It runs as high as 50% of voluntary pcs.

It could run much higher in the wog world. One spots the case ONLY BY THE CASE’S REACTION TO GOOD New Era Dianetics auditing, not by any opinion or test.

But this case isn’t any real challenge to the C/S or Scientology auditor.

Underlying all this illness and inability to concentrate or study or audit or hold case gains there is a heavily burdened chain that makes things seem very different than they are.

There is no trick to resolving the C case.



The C/S, having seen that the person roller-coasters after New Era Dianetics auditing, or can't study or can't audit, orders the person to a Scientology session for:

“GF to F/N.
“Assess Exp GF 40RD and handle.”

The Scientology auditor in Review does this. Exp GF 40RD is the “7 Resistive Cases.”

Then the C/S sends the pc back to New Era Dianetics auditing for routine assessments and R3RA.

It is a saddening event to a C/S when the Scientology auditor lets him down. So an accomplished Class VIII on that spot is worth his weight in blessings. Lucky is the C/S who has a fine Class VIII. When he doesn't have, he orders only one action done between C/Ses and watches like a hawk. Reviewing reviews is a horrible waste of time, even though it has to be done when necessary.

This C-type pc will now sail along for awhile in New Era Dianetics. But don't be amazed to have the pc roller-coaster *again*.

When the C-type pc does, you simply order again a Scientology session and GF to F/N and Exp GF 40RD and handle. And it will all come out differently this time. And then the pc is sent back for more New Era Dianetics.

This is what is meant by interplaying New Era Dianetics with Scientology reviews for a C-type case.

You will just be *amazed* at the eventual result in the pc. Really a cracked case, man!

Very sick pcs are sent directly to a medico, of course. And New Era Dianetics auditing is given along with medical treatment to get the pc off stuck points. This is all covered in HCOBs on medical uses of Dianetics and includes Touch Assists.

The “insane” pc is given absolute rest, a secure environment and any needful medical treatment (but never shock or surgery of the brain or nerves, of course, since that's only depersonalization treatment).

When in better physical health, the “insane” pc is given just routine New Era Dianetics. But the sessions must be flubless and thoroughly within the Auditor's Code, as the “insane” can't stand up to any goofs or overwhelm.

These “insane” pcs are most often simple cases of medically ill people—gallstones, malnutrition, deficiencies in certain vitamins, broken backs—the usual.

To undertake to *audit* an “insane” pc to sanity without complete attention to the above paragraphs is adventurous in our experience. But with these things given

attention, the “insane” pc often responds amazingly. But do not be surprised to find that the “insane” pc turns into a C type as he comes up the scale.

The main trouble with the “insane” is that too many people around them are completely devoted to making them even more insane and they almost never respond to any treatment, medical or Dianetic, while kept in their same environment associating with the same people.

Also, we could say that “Hell hath no fury to match that of a cured psychotic’s associates.” Usually the real crazy one is an associate, not the “insane” one.

C/S PROCEDURE

In doing a C/S on a New Era Dianetics folder, I usually inspect the following in the following order:

1. The Examiner’s Report to see if the pc thought it was okay and if the Examiner’s TA, needle and indicator observation is all right.
2. The Pre-session C/S to see what was previously ordered done.
3. The session to see if the C/S was done.
4. The 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 sequence and A-EYE to see if it is standard. I seldom read text if the session was okay at Examiner unless the session did not go well.
5. The F/N, postulate and GIs or VGIs (erasure of the chain) and GIs at session end.

If all that is okay, I give it a “well done.”

If it isn’t all okay, I look for the 1, 2, 3, etc., that was not followed by an ABC but by a new 1, 2, 3, 4, etc., instead.

I try to find where the session went off standard and point out the standard actions that should have been done.

If the pc came out of it okay, I order more New Era Dianetics auditing.

If the pc didn’t, I send the pc to a Scientology auditor.

If it had lots of DEFs and ground to a high TA session end, I check to see if the auditor asked for an earlier beginning.

If the Dianetics folder is getting fat and the session was unsuccessful, I look for a possible C-type pc and handle accordingly.

If the pc is reported ill, I order medical, an assist and treat the pc thereafter as a C type.

The *value* of a C/S, whether New Era Dianetics or Scientology, depends on his unflinching adherence to standard actions.

A C/S that dreams things up to try to “solve a case” by squirrel processes is worse than no Case Supervisor at all.

The gain of cases depends on the standard, unswerving adherence to New Era Dianetics, to C/Sing in complete standardness and a Scientology auditor who really is a flawless standard tech man.

The result is the result of a TEAM. To that team one also adds the admin team of the rest of the group doing *their* jobs.

Given all that, one can straighten up whole population areas and activities and get the job done on the goal lines of well and happy human beings and a well and happy society both with greatly increased survival potential.

C/Sing is a happy job itself. And blessed is a C/S who has good standard New Era Dianetics auditors and good Scientology auditors on his lines and a good New Era Dianetics Course Supervisor making new, good New Era Dianetics Auditors and a good AO somewhere making good new VIIIs, all backed with orgs whose staffs know their Org Exec Course and policy.

The C/S’s job only becomes unhappy and impossible when the auditors are nonstandard or the admin people never heard of lines or policy and he himself departs from the straight and narrow of New Era Dianetics and standard tech.

The purpose of New Era Dianetics can be accomplished smoothly and easily only if the above are taken into account.

These C/S data are as thoroughly researched in practical application as tech itself and are derived from hard won practical experience.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 16 JULY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics
 Checksheet
Class VIII
Course Supervisors
Cramming
Case Supervisors

URGENT – IMPORTANT

I have made a breakthrough in auditor training which eliminates failed auditors and failed sessions and gives us 100% training success and 100% on Dianetic sessions.

In C/Sing hundreds of Dianetics sessions, I found that the auditor's reports on failed sessions did not include any reason for the failure. In researching this, I found that only certain auditors were failing. Thus, it was not a technical failure but an auditor failure. These folders must therefore contain false reports or no reports on what had happened.

For all that I could see, as the Case Supervisor, new Dianetics tech was failing on some cases.

Further investigation disclosed that things had gone on in those sessions which were nonstandard but not reported.

In developing this, I discovered the golden rule:

WHEN YOU HAVE A FAILED SESSION, YOU ASK THE PC WHAT THE AUDITOR DID.

In this way you discover an amazing array of flagrant outnesses. With these you can retrain the auditor and he or she will then win every time.

We have compiled a large array of samples of outnesses found, any one of which would have made a session fail or cause a Dianetics student not to obtain results.

The variety can be infinite in number but the chief one is:

FAILING TO GIVE THE NEXT COMMAND.

The new auditor does not realize how serious it is to flub a command.

The pc is "down the track" and not in present time. He looks like he is there. When he fails to get the next command or gets a wrong command, he becomes alarmed, comes into present time as best he can and the auditor loses control.



Anytime a pc is made to wait, whether by a wrong command or no command or an auditor writing too much on his worksheet, a Dianetic session crashes.

The TA may go up or down, the chain messes up and the session fails.

Other additives or outnesses mess things up. An auditor instead of auditing talking about other pcs or his own case, an auditor halting to look up a word for himself, a thousand such actions can, any one, wreck a session.

Auditing is very fast and very exact.

It is a businesslike activity.

It is a technical preciseness.

When that is violated, one gets failed sessions.

An auditor-student may think he knows his commands. When he is auditing a doll, he can do it. When confronted by a live pc, he needs to know the commands so well that pc randomness does not throw him off the right command.

I therefore developed four new Dianetic TRs. They are TR 101, 102, 103 and 104.

When a student fails to get a good result, we (1) ask the pc what he did, (2) send the student back to training, (3) send the pc to Review for a Green Form to F/N and No. 40 GF and handle all reading No. 40 GF items, (4) send the student to Review for a GF to F/N and a No. 40 GF and handle all reads and three-way Failed Help, three-way Help brackets, (5) get the student corrected on what we learned he did wrong from the pc and (6) get the student drilled on TRs 101, 102, 103 and 104.

We tolerate no flubbed sessions.

If a pc suffers because of a flub, we boost him way up with Review as a case.

If a student flubs, we handle him as a case and retrain.

All this has been subjected to a lot of research and proof.

And what do you know! We get 100% training wins and 100% Dianetic session wins!

No failed auditors, no failed pcs.

Planet, here we come!

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 17 JULY 1969RB
REVISED 4 SEPTEMBER 1978

Remimeo
Dn Course
HDG Course

(See also HCOB 31 Mar. 70
DIANETIC TR NOTES)

NEW ERA DIANETICS COMMAND TRAINING DRILLS

Upon a recent investigation it was found that the Dianetic Training Drills (101, 102, 103 and 104) as originally developed by me in 1969 had been dropped from use on the Dianetics Course.

Therefore, these drills are reissued here for full use, and the following list of HCOBs and BTBs is hereby cancelled.

BTB 10 Dec. 74 VI, CANCELLATION OF BULLETINS 1969, cancels BTB 17 July 69, DIANETIC COMMAND TRAINING DRILLS 101 & 102, it also cancels BTB 21 Aug. 1969, TR 104 NOTE—these cancellations are correct.

Additionally the following BTBs are now cancelled:

BTB 17 July 69R, Rev. 19.2.74, Reiss. 3.12.76, cancels and revises HCOB 17 July 69, DIANETIC COMMAND TRAINING DRILLS 101 & 102.

BTB 20 May 70 (issued 28 Mar. 74 as BTB) cancels HCOB of 20 May 70 (cancels HCOB 21 Aug. 69 and 15 Jan. 70 and 31 Mar. 70).

NOTE: HCOB 20 May 70, TR 103, 104 RUNDOWN, remains cancelled.

HCOB 21 Aug. 69, TR 104 NOTE, remains cancelled.

HCOB 15 Jan. 70 III, TR 104, remains cancelled.

HCOB 31 Mar. 70 DIANETIC TR NOTES *is not cancelled*. This HCOB was issued by myself.

TRs 101, 102, 103 AND 104

The most common errors being made by student auditors are forgetting the commands during session and misusing command sequence or procedure or doing odd things because they get nervous. The following drills are added to the New Era Dianetics Course to handle this. The drills must be thoroughly done.

TR 100 AND TR 100A

Preassessment is a vital step of the New Era Dianetics procedure.

The benefits available from New Era Dianetics require that the auditor be able to do faultless preassessments of original items from New Era Dianetics assessment sheets and rundowns.

TR 100 and TR 100A are made part of the New Era Dianetics Course to ensure that the student can apply the preassessment procedure in TR 104 and in his auditing.

TR 100

NAME: Preassessment Procedure on a Doll

COMMANDS: All commands of the procedure per NED Series 4, ASSESSMENT AND HOW TO GET THE ITEM, and NED Series 4-1, THE PREASSESSMENT LIST.

POSITION: Student seated at a table with E-Meter and the Preassessment List. In the chair opposite the student is a doll, occupying the position of the pc.

PURPOSE: To familiarize the student with the delivery and use of the Preassessment List.

TRAINING STRESS: This drill is not coached. The student sets up the E-Meter and Preassessment List exactly as in a session. He starts the assessment and delivers a complete preassessment on the doll, keeping full admin and using all standard procedures of NED Series 4 to get items for running.

Student uses nonsense terms or harmless ones for the original item. He then delivers a preassessment on that.

Student then selects the preassessment item from the Preassessment List and asks:

“What (preassessment item) are connected with (the original item)?”

The drill is passed when the student can do the drill flawlessly with good assessment TRs, correct procedure and commands, without comm lags or confusion, and can maintain proper assessment admin.

TR 100A

NAME: Preassessing a Doll Coached

COMMANDS: Same as TR 100

POSITION: Same as TR 100, with coach holding the E-Meter cans, and seated beside the student. Coach provides nonsense and harmless items for the student and squeezes the cans to simulate E-Meter reads.

PURPOSE: To train the student to deliver and use the preassessment procedure.

TRAINING STRESS: Coach provides a list of original items as from one of the New Era Dianetics rundowns or assessment sheets. The student must choose the best-reading original item and deliver the Preassessment List to the doll on that

item. All reads on the preassessment must be correctly noted and marked. Student must then select out the correct preassessment item to list for a running item and ask the correct question.

As the coach gives running items, the student must get these down accurately with their reads. Then he must select which he would run on R3RA Quad and in what order.

The student must reassess and extend the list of running items and use Suppress and Invalidate buttons as needed until the list is exhausted.

The student must then reassess the Preassessment List, find the next preassessment item and handle.

Flunks are given for any out-TRs on the doll, any incorrectly marked reads, any missed or altered item given and any incorrect selection of an item.

Stress is on the student's ability to make a distinction between an item which requires a preassessment and one that does not. Student must not try to run drugs, medicines, medical terms or multiple somatics.

Drill is passed when the student can do the full preassessment procedure with good TRs, proper commands, without comm lags or confusions, can maintain proper assessment admin.

TR 101

NAME: R3RA to a Wall

COMMANDS: R3RA commands including earlier incident and earlier-similar commands.

Included in this drilling are the handling of bouncers, checking for erasure and checking for postulate command actions, as well as the handling of narrative incident commands.

POSITION: Student seated facing a wall.

PURPOSE: To get the student able to give all R3RA commands accurately, in correct order without hesitation or having to think what the next command should be.

TRAINING STRESS: This drill is not coached. The student sits facing a wall with a copy of the R3RA bulletin in his lap. The student gives the commands, in order, to the wall, maintaining good TR 0 and TR 1. When the student falters or is uncertain of the next command, he rereads the commands from the bulletin then continues to give the commands to the wall. When the student can confidently give *all* the possible R3RA commands accurately without any slightest comm lag, he has passed this drill.

TR 102

NAME: Auditing a Doll

COMMANDS: All R3RA commands and New Era Dianetics procedures except preassessment procedure.

POSITION: Student seated at a table with E-Meter and Auditor Report sheets. In the chair opposite the student is a doll occupying the position of the pc.

PURPOSE: To familiarize the student with the materials of auditing and coordinate and apply the commands and procedures of New Era Dianetics in an auditing session.

TRAINING STRESS: This drill is not coached. The student sets up the E-Meter and worksheets exactly as in a session. He starts the session and runs a complete New Era Dianetics session on the doll keeping full session admin and using all standard procedures of New Era Dianetics.

This drill is passed when the student can do the drill flawlessly with good TRs 0–4, correct procedure and commands, without comm lags or confusion and can maintain proper session admin, including worksheets, Auditor’s Report Form and Summary Report.

All the R3RA commands used in TR 101 are again used here. Admin must communicate adequately which command is being used.

TR 103

NAME: Auditing on a Doll Coached

COMMANDS: All R3RA commands, situations and procedures of New Era Dianetics except the preassessment procedure.

POSITION: Same as in TR 102 except that a coach sits beside student calling out command numbers and situations and the student following them and keeping admin and his meter.

PURPOSE: To give the student total certainty in the use of R3RA commands despite any distraction.

TRAINING STRESS: Coach calls for commands at random by stating the letter or number of the command or the situation by saying “solid,” “erasing,” “solid but nothing earlier.” The student addresses the right command or action to the doll, handles meter and admin. The coach also uses pc responses such as “That’s all,” “I can’t find one,” etc. These are called for in quick succession and in any order. Coach starts in on a gradient, gradually getting the drill faster, and becoming sharper on flunks for any comm lags, uncertainties, groping for commands or breaks in TR 0–4. If the student becomes too confused, the coach has probably proceeded with too steep a gradient and given the student too many losses. In such instances have the student go through the commands in proper sequence a few times and then continue with random commands, building up the drill on a gradient.

The use of the correct command (including those for handling bouncers, checking for erasure and checking for postulates, as well as correct narrative procedure) is required at the appropriate point.



TR 104

NAME: R3RA Coached and Bullbaited

COMMANDS: All R3RA commands and procedures.

POSITION: As for auditing on a doll (TR 102) with coach seated beside student and a bullbaiter as “pc” across from the student instead of a doll.

PURPOSE: To train the student to deliver a standard session with correct commands and procedure and without session additives of any kind despite distractions.

TRAINING STRESS: The drill is the same as for auditing on a doll except that the “pc” coach bull-baits the student auditor during the session in an attempt to throw the student off session while the second coach calls the numbers as on TR 103. Flunks are given for any improper commands, procedure, comm lags, breaks in TRs or improper session admin. The second coach does the “Start,” the flunking or “That’s it.” If the student is not making the grade, he is returned to the earlier TR that is out. This drill is coached tough and only passed when the student is totally competent, exact and correct in all commands, procedures, auditing actions and session admin with excellent TRs and no slightest variation from or additives to New Era Dianetics.

Coach ensures the student has total certainty on the application of all R3RA commands and sequences, including handling bouncers, checking for erasure, checking for postulates and handling narrative incidents.

Preassessment procedure must also be correctly applied exactly as in a session.

These drills were developed by me in July 1969 when it was found that all failed sessions resulted from nonstandard auditing, the main goofs being auditors’ failure to give the next command, forgetting the commands in session or giving a wrong command.

New drills were added and existing drills were revised to include drilling for the utilization of the discoveries of New Era Dianetics in 1978.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

FLAGRANT AUDITING ERRORS

The following auditing errors were discovered by *asking the pc* what was done in their sessions after the sessions had mysteriously failed without any reason apparent in the auditor report sheets. Each one of these is a flagrant departure from standard auditing and is adequate to stop all pc gains for the session and to leave the pc stuck down the track and heavily keyed in.

These are just given as samples of outnesses to show what you will find by asking the pc and to show what can cause a Dianetic session to have a poor result. These instances and others actually occurred in sessions and the sessions failed. There was no mention of them in the Report Form, Summary or work-sheets, and only asking the pc brought them to light.

1. Auditor not remembering one or more of the commands.
2. Auditor delaying the pc while thinking of the next command.
3. Auditor failure to give the next command.
4. Giving wrong or altered commands.
5. Incorrect procedure.
6. Invalidating the pc's cognitions.
7. Not recognizing that the pc has gone through the incident and just waiting or saying "Okay, continue" when the pc had said that was all.
8. Auditor during session looking up something he (the auditor) didn't understand that the pc said.
9. Auditing pc in circumstances where the pc is expecting he may be disturbed at some time later in the session.
10. Auditor walking out of auditing room leaving pc folder in room with pc.
11. Continuing to audit on a chain that the pc insists is erased (usually because auditor missed the F/N).
12. Not acknowledging pc originations.
13. Telling the pc to close eyes when pc already has eyes closed.
14. Keeping pc waiting after pc has carried out command.

15. Telling pc to wipe her hands on her dress during session (auditor attempt to change TA position by session additive).
16. Auditor running out of ink and having to borrow a pen from the pc during session.
17. Forcing the pc to continue looking for earlier incidents when the pc can't find any.
18. Auditor talking too quietly for pc to hear (out-TR 1).
19. Auditor ignoring pc originations (out-TR 4).
20. Continuing to "audit" when auditor doesn't know what should be done next.
21. Auditor staring at meter for long time looking for F/N (can turn off a real F/N and bring on an ARC break needle).
22. Auditing with a contemptuous, sympathetic, too sweet, motherly or any attitude that is a departure from a pleasant businesslike attitude.
23. Auditor talking to pc about auditor's own case in session.
24. Auditor discussing other pcs with current pc in session.
25. Bull-baiting pc when doing C/S-1.
26. Auditor and/or pc smoking or chewing during session.
27. Auditor doing or saying anything during session other than assessment and exact R3R procedure.
28. Auditor talking to pc after session about something the pc ran during the session.
29. Auditing with a discharged meter.
30. Auditing with legs up on table or some other improper posture.
31. Auditor commenting on the pc's cognitions.
32. Auditor continuing to grind on the same incident when there's an earlier one.
33. Auditor keeping voluminous admin during which the pc has to wait.

These are just a few examples. There is an infinity of wrongnesses possible. Every session additive is a departure from TR 0-4 and a violation of the Auditor's Code and a gross goof.

The auditor did not do these things maliciously. He was unaware of these as goofs and that the session didn't come off seemed to him to be a complete

mystery. The failed sessions were also a mystery to the Case Supervisor who also thought tech had failed until he had others ask the pc what happened in that session.

Needless to say, the auditors who goofed as above were extensively audited and retrained using TRs 101, 102, 103 and 104.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Assisted by
Commodore's Staff Aide
for Division 5



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 50

1969

Why Feel Guilty

THE SAGA OF DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY

Dianetics (dia—through noos—mind)
Scientology (Scio—truth ology—study)

The essence of philosophy is to learn to “grin and bear it.”

For 18 years I have had the rather grim task of going on about my work, doing my job, regardless, waiting for the tide of opposition to turn as it is now doing. It has not been easy.

It all began in 1949 when I first released 12 years of independent research into the field of the mind.

With the help and advice of an associate, who was a medical doctor, I offered my work first to the American Psychiatric Association and then to the American Medical Association.

This was the proper thing to do and I did it. The AMA simply wrote me, “Why?” and the APA replied, “If it amounts to anything I am sure we will hear of it in a couple of years.”

They have heard of it.

A psychiatric textbook publisher insisted I write a book about my researches and the medical friend said, “It’s the only route you have left. The public.”

The resulting book, *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health* in 1950 soared to the top of the *New York Times* bestseller list and stayed there.

Eighteen years later, even though followed by a score of my books about the mind and soul, the first book is still a bestseller.

Ridicule, wild rumors, bad press, lies and even attacks by governments have failed to suppress the technology. The story reads like something James Bond should have written.

And finally, today, the press has begun to print what I actually say and the people have begun to realize the real value and intention of the work.



New things take a while to catch on. Almost every new advance man has made has been a gory battle between the insistent NEW against the comfortable OLD.

An ancient Greek said, "The mixture which is not shaken stagnates." And it is the NEW which keeps society out of ruts.

Although I'm hardly in such a class, Galileo went to infamy for daring to see another world, Harvey in 1608 got into a firefight for innocently saying blood *circulated* in the body. And even Einstein's work was called, in 1928 at the Berlin Mathematicians' Congress, "the greatest mathematical hoax of all time." These and countless other men have each had their battles with the comfortable old.

So one can say it is in the cards of fate that if you would make things better, you must also be willing to stand up to criticism, protest and fire.

There are a lot of other historical instances of savage conflicts between the rebellious new and the reactionary old. To mention a few:

Socrates maintained the integrity of his beliefs despite all opposition and eventually stood up to execution to assert simply that man was an immortal spirit.

The Roman Emperor, Scilla the Monster, executed the philosopher Merameris for outlining some of the mechanisms of the mind.

And in modern times, Freud was driven out of Austria for daring to assert that physical illness could be traced to mental conflicts.

I am certainly not of such stellar stuff but in my small way, have had some rather threatening years.

Before 1950, as a writer in the movies and for various magazines and as an expedition leader, the newspapers were usually very kind and pleasant to me.

In 1950, overnight I pressed some fatal trigger in the citadels of hidebound tradition. And ink was scarcely dry in the flood of books before I was being represented as a sort of two-horned, cloven-hoofed beast.

I hardly knew myself. One moment I was a moderately well thought of writer and the next I was the devil, tail and all.

To friends and people who liked my work and benefited from it, I remained simply "Ron." But to others who had never met me, I became quite something else!

Efforts were made to kidnap me and spirit me away. Attack followed attack until, in several parliaments and agencies, I and all who used my work were being personified as fiends tearing at the very roots of tradition and fit only for banishment. England locked its doors against students. Rhodesia and South Africa, in a fit of terror that I might free their blacks, forbade my entrance.

You would have thought that at the very least I was inciting whole populations to revolt and governments to fall.

All I really was doing was trying to tell man he could be happy, that there was a road out of suffering and that he could attain his goals.

It is a painful process to have a few antagonistic men seeking out your tiniest human frailty. No flawless man was ever built. And every flaw I might have had has been magnified to a high intensity. Even my own university disowned me twice, once for becoming their own professional writer and once for writing about Scientology.

But when it comes at last to be a crime to help your fellow man find happiness and love and to do your job and work with all sincerity to map out a road to immortality and happiness, on that day the human race will die.

Pioneering a new thing can bring many incredible adventures, dark hours, many searchings of the soul. If the attacks were so violent, the things said and done so bitterly done, one began to wonder if perhaps he might not be doing wrongs he knew nothing about. But in the end, having done my own best to be decent and to help, I could ask, "Why feel guilty?"

The very extremity of these attacks upon me eventually started the public to ask, "If he is so bad, where is the evidence of crime?" There was so little evidence that at least two British government leaders were discredited. The tide had finally turned. The opponents had gone too far.

The general public began to ask, "What is this Scientology? Who are these Scientologists?"

They found in general that Scientology organizations and Scientologists run at a level of sincerity and decency considerably above the average. Tried and tempered in the continual fire of reactionary resistance, the Scientologist was forced to develop organizational technology far in excess of ordinary organizations, just to stay alive.

A heavily censured technology, and those who applied it could not afford to fail and the caldron in which Scientologists lived eventually brought technical application to a level of expertness that exceeded normal demands. Scientology beneficial results ran well above 95 percent effective.

Counteracting skilled opposition forces, Scientologists began to learn themselves to stand steady under fire and survive under the most perilous conditions.

Year after year after year they waited for the world to recognize that they could do what they said they could do—help man to communicate better, to handle his own problems, to be more able at his job and live a happier life.

They heard themselves accused of breaking up marriages when they were proud of the thousands they saved for every one lost.

Living on a planet that was already not too noted for justice, they developed their own milder justice.

And under fire and accused of the strangest crimes, they yet themselves lived better lives and reached out to their fellows and went on.

That, above all else, is the greatest testimony there is to Scientology. The Scientologist, in the face of everything, stood firm, handled the day, carried on and grew.

Possibly this itself was something to make the reactionary afraid. These were people, these Scientologists, who did not stop, who didn't suffer in defeat and who, apparently defeated, just kept on and even laughed and were happy as they fought.

This must have seemed a new way of life, a way outside the control of scowling elders and the upraised whips of the old school.

It must have been strange and frightening to see a man in the street, the real forgotten man, the little people of the world, endure and turn into philosophers overnight, unaffected suddenly by the dismal threats of their "betters."

And even more horrible, it must have been upsetting that these people were HAPPY when "everybody knows that people should be miserable and sad."

They were committing no known crime. There was no statute on the law books that said, "You must not be happy," or, "You must be afraid."

One state said, "They commit no crimes so we shall have to pass a law against Scientology itself," and did so.

No one is perfect. Almost anyone has frailties, vanities, small white lies. And it is a double miracle that with all the ferocity aimed at their heads that Scientologists come through so well.

It was no fun to hear themselves called a "cult," and it was confusing to be told they were doing things they hadn't done.

Still, they stood firm and today there are very few indeed who, becoming Scientologists, ever cease to be one.

Dianetics (through mind) and Scientology (the study of knowledge) struck apparently at the very roots of many comfortable traditions.

Universities in 1950 taught that a man could not change his intelligence. Scientology can change intelligence upward, at the rate of one point per hour.

Man's critics became fond of the idea he was an animal. Scientology demonstrated he was an immortal spirit.

These and many other ideas in Dianetics and Scientology were an assault upon the old.

And the result was an eighteen-year firefight.

The essence of successful philosophy is to be able to stand under fire, to keep your own dignity and integrity and still do your job.

Because someone says you are a dog, if you aren't you don't have to bark.



If one has tried hard to cook a good dinner or do a good job, just because someone else is critical or savage is no reason to believe one didn't try. Why feel guilty?

Basically a man has to live with himself. The only person he can betray, really, is himself. So why feel guilty if one has done nothing to be guilty about?

Concerning my critics:

I am accused of making a fortune from Dianetics and Scientology. Yet over \$13,000,000 of unpaid royalties and monies owed to me I forgave and let it be spent on helping man.

I am supposed to have had a notorious marital history yet I have a devoted wife and four darling children and have one of the happiest of long-run marriages.

I am supposed to have engaged in physical healing yet forbade very early the use of Scientology for that. I have been very careful to leave the medical doctor his rightful sphere of healing.

And so it goes. The pluses are minuses.

In at least three countries where the government has violently attacked Scientology, each has finally said, "We can find no laws these people have broken." And they have produced no evidence of crimes. And so the tide eventually turned.

If one leads an innocent life, helps his fellows and in general tries to be decent, he isn't likely to be shot down successfully.

The lies of accusation turn out to be lies. The truth of what one is really trying to do turns out to be the truth and is recognized.

The main danger in standing up to attacks is that you may begin to doubt yourself and your own motives. But if your intentions are good and you know they are, why feel guilty?

The fight isn't over. But the important points are won. I have endured. Scientologists have endured. The books sell more than ever before. And public opinion has turned in our favor.

When you can really do what you say you can do, when the truth you write turns out to be truth, anyone can see that the opponent, whoever he is, is vanquished even though he still tries to fight.

Scientology improves the abilities of a person to communicate, to solve problems, to live peaceably and with his fellows, amongst other things. It demonstrates that man is immortal and not an animal.

The aim of Scientology is a new era of love instead of hate and a reign of sanity instead of chaos.

How these hopes would upset anyone is a mystery, but they do.

Possibly the fight is about money. It is true that Scientology is getting all the business.

Possibly it stems from jealousy, for it isn't everyone who writes a book that stands the world on its ear as *Dianetics* seems to have done.

But be sure it is a fight of the bitter old resisting the ambitious new.

There are few strong new forces in the world today. Man's civilization is tired, fed up with war, poverty and crime.

Perhaps it is natural that anyone who offered help would also be fought at first. Man is so used to fighting, so used to being fooled.

Scientology has taken the first ramparts. Scientologists have generated their own organizations. Three years ago Scientologists became their own leaders and I retired as an officer of organizations.

It has been a very hard fight, it has been hard work, it has taken a long time.

Today, I can relax, occupying no more important a role than captain of my yacht, and look over the past with a calm eye and gaze upon the future with confidence.

I set out to try to help my fellow man and to do what little I could to make the world a better place. Men have said bitter things about me. Still I did my job.

The future will tell more than I could about the value of my work.

I leave Scientology with confidence in the hands of decent men.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 19 JULY 1969RA
REVISED 21 SEPTEMBER 1978

Remimeo
New Era Dianetics
Grad Checksheet
Class VIII
Case Supervisors
Registrars
Public Officers

DIANETICS AND ILLNESS

IMPORTANT NOTE: It is now forbidden to run Clears, OTs or Dianetic Clears on Dianetic Auditing Assists, secondaries, engrams or narrative incidents. The only permitted Dianetic actions are Contact Assists and Touch Assists. Clears and OTs may now receive New Era Dianetics for OTs at AOs and Flag. (Ref: HCOB 12 Sept. 78R, Rev. 2.12.85, DIANETICS FORBIDDEN ON CLEARS AND OTs)

Although mention of this is made elsewhere in the Dianetics Course, the facts about ILLNESS do not seem, in practice, to reach the Case Supervisors or Dianetic auditors.

The idea that one can always get rid of an illness by auditing ONE chain to basic is false. Man dreams about “one shot” cures to a point where he could be accused of being impatient!

Here is an example: A preclear “has always wanted to get his bronchitis handled.” In Dianetics a list is made for chest or lung pains or sensations. *One* is chosen and erased. The “bronchitis” is now better or even absent for a few days. Then we have the preclear back again saying, “It didn’t cure my bronchitis.”

Enough cases are handled successfully by running *one* chain on a somatic that people get stuck in the win.

Here is another example: The pc says he has migraine headaches. The auditor assesses a “head pain” quite correctly and then runs out one chain. The migraine does not occur for a week after. Then here’s the pc again saying, “I’ve still got a headache.”

All this is invalidative of the tech and the auditing. A Registrar or Public Division hearing this tends to lose faith in the powers of the tech.

The FACT is that the illness was not properly handled or C/Sed or audited.

In the first place, a pc trying to get cured of bronchitis or migraine—or any one of a dozen dozen other illnesses—should be sent for a medical examination. How do you know the bronchitis isn’t tuberculosis? Or the migraine headache isn’t a fractured skull?

A “continual side pain” may be a gallstone.

In short, something which continually hurts or disables may be structural or physical.

So, when you omit the first action (medical) in handling an illness, you set up an auditor for a possible failure.

Many of these things can be cured medically without too much heroic action.

If it *is* medical and can be cured medically, without destructive consequences, *then it should be*.

Also it should be audited. This lets the medical treatment work. Many “incurable” illnesses become curable medically when they are also audited.

The second thing that gets overlooked is that AN ILLNESS IS A COMPOSITE (composed of many) SOMATIC.

The correct auditing action on “bronchitis” or “chest trouble” or “migraine headache” or any other continual worrisome illness is to be found on:

HCOB 28 July 71RB Rev. 8.4.88	NED Series 8RA C/S Series 54RB DIANETICS, BEGINNING A PC ON
HCOB 18 June 78R Rev. 20.9.78	NED Series 4R ASSESSMENT AND HOW TO GET THE ITEM
HCOB 26 June 78RA II Rev. 15.9.78	NED Series 6RA ROUTINE 3RA ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS

This includes running the item by narrative incident, and then using preassessment full procedure to find all the somatics, sensations, feelings, emotions or even attitudes in the area affected, getting exact feelings from these—as “running items” and running their chains to full Dianetic EP.

It takes more than one chain of engrams to build up an ill area.

Having found and run the “deflated feeling” of bronchitis, which was the first best read, the C/S should order and the auditor find and run the NEXT somatic, sensation, feeling, emotion or attitude in *that* area.

It is sometimes necessary to add to the list *for that area* of the body.

Seeing a continual or recurring illness on the Original Assessment Sheet (or subsequent assessments of it), the C/S and auditor should dig out of that area every somatic, sensation, feeling, emotion, attitude, etc., that can be made to read, using the preassessment procedure. And run those chains each one to basic and erasure. (See New Era Dianetics Series.)

THAT is the way you handle any illness, whether continual or temporary.

The maxim is that IT TAKES MORE THAN ONE CHAIN OF ENGRAMS TO MAKE A BODY ILL.



Continual reassessing and adding to general lists will get there eventually providing it is done long enough. But this general approach will find a certain number of pcs saying to Registrars, Public Officers and friends, “I’ve still got my _____.”

It is in fact a false report. They don’t still have all of it. It is one chain less and therefore better.

But auditing gives gains by *deletion*. A pc does not suffer from what has been erased. He suffers only from that which has not yet been handled. With New Era Dianetics tech you handle all the chains that are making the body ill.

Some persons tried years ago to get their trouble handled, somebody or some practice failed and after that they don’t mention it at all. They don’t support the technology anymore either.

So, in handling illness, give the handling of the structural disease side of it to the medical doctor, and thoroughly handle *all* the mental side of it with auditing and everyone wins.

Any Registrar or Public Division personnel colliding with “My lumbosis was not handled” should call this HCOB to the attention of the person, the Case Supervisor and the auditors.

Only then can you have 100% tech.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

ONE-HAND ELECTRODES

A one-hand electrode shows as much as one TA division high and hides floating needles. Some Solo students go mad trying to get their TA down when they already have an F/N. The Solo auditor uses a one-hand electrode but should have two cans handy to check and compare TA position and needle phenomena.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

IMPORTANT

AUDITING SPEED

Almost any failure you have ever had with an auditor or in auditing came from auditor comm lags or errors.

This is a vital datum. It came to light from applying the rule—ask the pc what the auditor did after any failed session and get it corrected in the auditor.

SPEED is the main factor behind the mystery of a failed session.

The better an auditor knows his TRs, his processes, his meter and admin the faster he can operate.

If you train auditors only up to slow, comm-laggy handling of a session you will get a lot of mysteriously “failed sessions,” ending with the TA high and the pc very low!

A somewhat slow auditor auditing a new pc may be fast enough to get away with it.

Put him on a person whose Dianetics is finished and some grades in, he begins to have a few “case failures.”

The remedy is to speed the auditor up with TRs 101, 102, 103, 104.

In assigning auditors, you only dare assign fast ones to fast pcs.

For 19 years this hidden speed factor has lain behind the vast majority of our “failed sessions.” As it never appeared on the session reports (except as excessive admin for which the pc must have had to wait) anyone doing D of P work or C/S work was in mystery and tended to get desperate and even squirrel (change and invent processes).

The only other source of failure was the physically ill aspect. This has just been verified in a series of over one hundred cases. Dianetics combined with Scientology reviews progressed splendidly on all but about seven and these who were then physically examined thoroughly were found to have serious and current physical illness.

Speed and accuracy then is the stress of all training and the lack of it is the source of all auditing failures on pcs who are not severely ill.

Even the latter respond once their purely physical illness is properly handled.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HIGH TA ASSESSMENT

When a pc has a high TA (4.0 or above) *after* having one or more sessions, it is **OBVIOUS THAT THE EARLIER CHAINS FOUND WERE NOT ERASED.**

What makes a TA *high*? A TA, in Dianetics, is high **ONLY** for one reason. One or more engram chains are **IN RESTIMULATION.**

A high TA equals mental energy mass.

Engrams have mass in them even when they are pictures. The figures in the picture, the scenery, the picture, have mass.

It is electrical mass.

It registers as a TA above 3.

To say that the TA is 3.3 and the picture was erased is silly. That .3 is indicating that part of the mass is still there.

This is often also true above 2.0.

When the meter needle is not floating, the TA is registering *mass*. Mental mass.

So when you see a TA going up, up, up, you know the picture isn't erasing but is getting more **SOLID.**

The solidness is visible right on the TA dial.

So to ask for a rerun when you've already ground and ground and the TA has been up, up, up is silly.

The meter is already telling you there is an earlier incident as the one the pc is in is getting more solid and is not erasing.

In Scientology a high TA means "overrun." The Dianetic auditor, however, doing Dianetics does not "rehab" the F/N. He is handling why the TA does go high. Mental mass consisting of pictures. A Scientology overrun goes by an F/N. In the F/N movement the mass moved away. It didn't erase. If you keep on running the same action, the mass moves in again. The Scientology auditor

recovers the moment it moved off by “rehabbing the point of release.” The Dianetic auditor in doing Dianetics finds the incomplete chain, carries it to basic and gets it GONE forever.

If the C/S cannot find the incomplete chain by folder inspection, he orders “Assess the pictures or masses pc has touched in life or auditing and have been left unflat; get its somatic; run R3R.”

LOW TA

A low TA (below 2) means the pc is overwhelmed and has retreated.

If you chop up a pc with bad TRs, you may see his TA go below 2.

Also, some incidents force a pc below 2. But when they are erased, the TA comes back up to F/N.

If you think you have had an erasure but the TA is below 2 at the time of F/N, then you haven't erased any chain.

EXCEPTION

A discharged meter or one with its trim set incorrectly ($2.0 = 2.0$) or a faulty meter or electrodes will give the auditor or Examiner wrong reads.

One should check his meter before session for full charge and get the pc to squeeze the cans to see if *he* is registering on the meter.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 23 JULY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetic Checksheet
Class VIII Checksheet
Case Supervisors
Dir Tech Services
Ds of P
Ds of T

AUDITOR ASSIGNMENT POLICIES

One used to hear auditors complain “Scientologists are harder to audit than new pcs.” We know the answer to this now. It is auditor *speed*. When an auditor complains of this, he is revealing that he is a slow auditor.

Dianetics and Scientology (demonstrated by carefully controlled tests) greatly speed up reaction time. They also increase IQ rapidly and were the reason colleges came off their “IQs never change.”

As a person is audited he becomes quicker mentally. Also he becomes less comm-laggy. Also he is more familiar with technology and his own case and is less afraid of himself and his “bank.”

In assigning auditors to pcs, if you do not pay attention to comparable grade levels between auditors and pcs you will have failed sessions.

Therefore, it is policy not to assign an auditor whose grade and class is less than that of the pc.

Further, a good auditor deserves a good auditor. To assign a new student to audit a skilled and practiced veteran auditor of excellent auditing record is suppressive. The new student or new graduate would probably be intimidated just at the thought of auditing someone who is far more expert—this would magnify his flubs and comm lags.

Therefore, it is policy to assign only good, proven auditors to good auditors.

It is a suppressive act to assign a new or poor auditor to an auditor who has proven he can attain uniformly good results.

Slow auditors will be found successful auditing slow auditors.

This does not excuse not drilling slow auditors up to becoming fast, precision auditors.



Good auditors are valuable. They should be safeguarded, given favors and even pampered.

Slow auditors should be drilled and given slow (new) pcs only until their own case gain brings them, with their drills, higher case gain and thus, higher speed.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 24 JULY 1969R
REVISED 24 JULY 1978

Remimeo
All Auditors
Case Supervisors

SERIOUSLY ILL PCs

In Green Form No. 40 there is an item:

“Seriously *Physically* Ill.”

This is handled as follows:

1. Medical Examination
2. Medical Care
3. Auditing composed of the following:

Touch Assists, a Contact Assist, two-way comm, ruds on the incident, ruds before the incident, Dianetic Assist, Life Ruds, two-way comm on suppression, 3 S&Ds, assessment for area of illness, Prepcheck on area, ruds on area, Hello and Okay with the affected area, Reach and Withdraw from area, two-way comm, Recall on persons similarly ill, location of the postulate that caused it with itsa earlier itsa, Prepcheck on the body or its part, more ruds, assessment of failed purposes, two-way comm on the sickness.

That’s not a program. It’s just a list of a LOT of things to do. It would not greatly matter what order they were done in but lighter actions should be the earlier.

As a pc who is ill is easily made an effect, the auditing sessions should be smoothly done and each session relatively short.

The remaining items on the GF 40 are then handled.

If “Seriously Physically Ill” is not *THE* GF 40 item, it is still handled but in its turn doing the above actions.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 27 JULY 1969

Remimeo
Class VIII
Dn Checksheet
Ds of P
Registrars

ANTIBIOTICS

A pc on antibiotics *should* be given Dianetic auditing.

Very often antibiotics do not function unless the illness or injury is also audited.

The basic failures of antibiotics apparently stem from a traumatic condition which prevents the medical treatment from functioning.

When a person is medically treated for an illness, it is best to back up the action with auditing.

Sometimes the patient is too ill to be fully audited. It is difficult to audit someone who is running a temperature. In such a case, let the antibiotics bring the temperature down before auditing. But if the temperature does not come down, in the interest of the patient's recovery, auditing should be done.

It is usually too late when the patient is in a coma. But one can still reach a patient who is unconscious by touching the patient's hand to parts of the bed with "Feel that (object)."

A patient will sometimes respond to commands even when "unconscious" if you tell them to squeeze your hand to acknowledge they have done the command.

Years ago the auditing of unconscious persons was worked out and successfully done.

Needless to say, auditing any sick person requires the most exact, careful auditing, strictly by the Auditor's Code.

POSTOPERATIVE AUDITING

A person who has been operated on or medically or dentally treated or a mother who has just delivered a child should have the engram audited out *as soon as possible* by Dianetic R3R.

The aftereffects of anesthetics or the presence of drugs or antibiotics is to be neglected.

The usual action is to:

1. Get them medical treatment.
2. Audit them as soon as possible on the illness or injury.



3. Audit them again when they are well.
4. Get them a Review if they seem to be showing much later aftereffects despite Dianetic auditing.

HEAVY DOSES OF VITAMIN B₁, B COMPLEX and C should accompany all such auditing actions.

SAVING LIVES

All this comes under the heading of saving lives.

At the very least it saves slow recovery and bad aftereffects and resultant psychosomatic illnesses.

Dianetics is the first development since the days of Rome that changes and improves the RATE OF HEALING.

Dianetics is also the first development that removes traumatic barriers from the path of healing.

Medicines and endocrine compounds quite often are effective in the presence of Dianetic auditing which were once inexplicably ineffective in many cases. The barrier to healing was the engram. With that removed, healing can occur.

OBJECTIONS TO USE

Any barriers or objections to using Dianetics to assist the effectiveness of medicine or to increase the rate of or even secure effective recovery place the patient at risk as certainly as failing to use antiseptics.

Such objections can be dismissed as stemming from barbaric or superstitious mentalities or from motives too base to be decent.

It would not be possible to count the number of lives Dianetics saved in the 19 years even before the advent of Standard Dianetics. Few human betterment activities have been so widely successful and so uniformly helpful as Dianetics.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 29 JULY 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet
VIII Checksheet
Case Supervisors

THE "ART" OF CASE SUPERVISION

One does not in actual fact case supervise against results.

Case supervision is done against the thoroughness and exactness of technical application.

To give an auditor a well done when he has made a technical flub (despite a good result on the pc) is to hang the auditor with a win. The next time he does the same thing, he is liable to get a resounding lose.

In looking over folders, one C/Ses against standardness of application. The tech takes care of the rest.

For a long time, auditing was "what you could get away with." It no longer is. It is the act of holding a standard. Only in that way does one get 100% wins.

In assigning what is to be done with a pc or pre-OT, one seeks to keep the case progressing or winning.

The Case Supervisor's action is to get the case audited as long as possible! Any impulse to get the case off one's lines will be a losing one.

Cases progress in exact ratio to the amount of charge gotten off. They do not progress by magic buttons designed just for that case.

The "sudden" big wins are the result of the accumulated effect of getting charge off.

It is of course charge of a certain type and that type is contained in the Case Supervisor's book, in the mechanics of Dianetics and Scientology.

Early on (using standard tech) the *worse* off (more shallow) the case is the *faster* it F/Ns. The pc is reaching no depth. An example is someone who cannot get into or run past lives. They F/N almost at once on any process. This does not mean they are at once "Clear" or released. It means they are like a coiled spring. When you touch them something flies off.

The Case Supervisor on such a case works hard to keep them running Dianetics. The task is finding something to audit, not to complete pcs.

When the Dianetics grade was missed, people F/Ned their way straight on up to OT VI, still wondering where their headache came from.

This doesn't mean that in Scientology you bypass F/Ns. It means that the Case Supervisor prepares the case.

The finance statistic of orgs is assisted by attempts to stretch out auditing and is harmed by fast brushoff “completions.”

The reputation of the org is also harmed because the field fills up with shallowly run, partially solved cases.

Tech is so *fast* today that only now can a Case Supervisor work at attempting to prolong a pc in auditing.

The statistic of an HGC should be the number of successful auditing hours delivered, not the number of pcs completed.

Therefore, the Case Supervisor is alert to the inability or ability of a pc or pre-OT to go backtrack, to the number of engrams the pc runs per chain before erasure, to the number of commands given before F/N on a Scientology process. And by this he can gauge how arduously the case must be worked on.

For example, on a child, a bruised finger yesterday run as an engram, F/Ns. In Scientology any grade command will also F/N on clearing it. End result, no real case improvement.

But if you keep at it and at it and at it, gradually, gradually the case runs deeper and deeper into the past and confronts heavier and heavier incidents.

Then, as it goes along, the case runs faster and faster, requiring far more “commands per unit of time in session.”

Finally the case begins to blow by inspection and, ideally, has what is known as a “Clear Cognition.”

Scientology, dealing with the thetan and considerations, is now able to function with total bite.

Power and R6EW really get the pc somewhere.

The Clear and OT sections make him fly.

And you have a real OT.

That is the general Case Supervisor plan.

As the number of hours in actual auditing are now under 50 for audited cases and under another 50 for Solo, there is no use at all trying to solve a case fast.

Solve it *standardly*.

The Case Supervisor book gives you a lot of things to do for certain pc characteristics. One tries if possible to do the lot.

Applying the right C/S direction at the right time is only knowing one’s tech.

This is the basic rationale behind C/Sing. It really has no strain. Only poor auditing can mess it up, so you police that hard, do the right direction at the right time and let tech do the rest.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 2 AUGUST 1969R
REVISED 4 SEPTEMBER 1978

CI V Grad
Checksheets
CI VI
Checksheets
C/Ses

(Class VIII tapes contain much data on Out of Valence handling. This bulletin, formerly Class VIII distribution, has been revised to present a procedure whereby Senior Class VI and VI Auditors can do LX Lists and Out of Valence handling on their pcs. This revision in no way revises Class VIII data.)

“LX” LISTS

There are now three “LX” lists:

LX3 — Attitudes

LX2 — Emotions

LX1 — Conditions.

Originally they were called “X” because they were experimental.

They still are to some extent so the X is retained.

These serve to isolate REASONS A BEING IS CHARGED UP TO SUCH an extent that he is OUT OF VALENCE.

When a person is out of valence, he does not easily as-is his bank.

These lists are assessed *Method 5*.

The best reading item (and then subsequently reading items) are taken up and run by:

3-Way or Quad Recalls

3-Way or Quad Engrams R3RA.

END PHENOMENA

We now have a new discovery. I have found that a person who is out of valence experiences, when run on LX1 lists (and now the others above, LX2 and LX3) and 220H, a remarkable valence shift if he is run on enough items.

In one fashion or another he comments on this in session.

This is the end phenomena of Out of Valence processes (the LX items and 220H).

It is *always* attained if enough items are run.



Quite ordinary cases are out of valence. If their folder gets too fat, you can assume they are out of valence.

Perverts, suppressives and critical, snide, ruthless, arrogant or contemptuous personalities are always out of valence.

A person who is in treason on the 1st dynamic is always out of valence.

So whether GF 40, (h) OUT OF VALENCE, reads or not, if the folder is fat, you play safe and assess and run LX items until the person has the valence cognition.

Without being coached, a person who is out of valence always has the cognition if he is run on enough items and 220H.

USE OF LISTS

One begins with LX3. He assesses it Method 5 and takes the item that read best, handles it, then the item that read next best, and so on down the list.

If no EP, LX2 is taken up and handled in the same manner, then LX1. 220H is the last step of Out of Valence handling if the EP has not yet been reached.

Today you can assume safely that anyone out of valence can be put *in* valence quietly and efficiently with LX items and 220H if he is audited and if the auditing is standard.

This is quite a worthwhile development as it resolves the heavily overcharged case.

A symptom of a heavily charged case is F/Ning too quickly to be processed well.

Using these lists on a pc is not a critical action. Even (and especially) children are too overcharged to be easily audited.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 3 AUGUST 1969R
REVISED 22 AUGUST 1978

CI VI Grad
Checksheets
Snr CI VI
Checksheets
C/Ses

LX2

EMOTIONAL ASSESSMENT LIST

(To be done before LX1)

Refs:

HCOB 2 Aug. 69R	“LX” LISTS
Rev. 4.9.78	
HCOB 26 June 78RA II	NED Series 6RA
Rev. 15.9.78	ROUTINE 3RA
	ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS
HCOB 20 Sept. 78 II	LX LIST HANDLING

3-Way or Quad Recall
3-Way or Quad Engrams R3RA

Date: _____

Pc Name: _____

Apprehension	_____	Greed	_____
Fear	_____	Haughty	_____
Hate	_____	Arrogant	_____
Agitation	_____	Cold	_____
Shame	_____	Contemptuous	_____
Blame	_____	Hostility	_____
Regret	_____	Resentment	_____
Grief	_____	Antagonism	_____
Remorse	_____	Boredom	_____
Sorrow	_____	Conservatism	_____
Sadness	_____	Enthusiasm	_____
Despondency	_____	Proud	_____
Depressed	_____	Elation	_____
Despair	_____	Serenity	_____
Anger	_____	Unemotional	_____
Rage	_____		

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 9 AUGUST 1969R
REVISED 21 AUGUST 1978

Class V Grad
Checksheet
Class VI
Checksheet
C/Ses

LX1 (CONDITIONS)

(Formerly issued to Class VIII Auditors
as a research list on 5 Oct. 68)

Refs:

HCOB 2 Aug. 69R	“LX” LISTS
Rev. 4.9.78	
HCOB 26 June 78RA II	NED Series 6RA
Rev. 15.9.78	ROUTINE 3RA
	ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS
HCOB 20 Sept. 78 II	LX LIST HANDLING

Used after LX3 and LX2.
3-Way or Quad Recall
3-Way or Quad Engrams R3RA

Date: _____

Pc Name: _____

Assessment for largest read:

Overwhelmed	_____	Destroyed	_____
Made Wrong	_____	Vanquished	_____
Forced	_____	Wiped Out	_____
Frightened	_____	Annihilated	_____
Suppressed	_____	Changed	_____
Crushed	_____	Identified	_____
Oppressed	_____	Recognized	_____
Denied	_____	Driven Out	_____
Overpowered	_____	Driven Away	_____
Overthrown	_____	Grief	_____
Defeated	_____	Loss	_____

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 9 AUGUST 1969RA

Issue II

REVISED 21 SEPTEMBER 1978

Remimeo
Class VIII
Class VIII Checksheet
Case Supervisors

**CASE FOLDER ANALYSIS,
NEW ERA DIANETICS**

There are only nine things that can go wrong in a New Era Dianetics session.

These are the only reasons chains do not erase and the session does not complete with very good indicators.

The first eight come under the head of auditing skill or knowledge.

They are listed in order of frequency:

1. Auditor comm lag (lack of speed in giving commands).
2. Flubbed commands in which the commands are used incorrectly.
3. TRs out, either being inaudible or overwhelming or TR 4 not handled.
4. Auditor additives.
5. Failure to call for an earlier beginning of the incident when the pc can find no earlier incident—results in grinding and high TA.
6. Failure to call for an earlier incident when there is one.
7. Demanding pc goes earlier when the last incident was basic, making pc jump into another chain.
8. Misassessment. (Selecting a narrative item and running it by regular R3RA instead of by Narrative R3RA. Or choosing a multiple item or an after-the-fact item to run. Or taking an item that doesn't read or in which the pc has no interest.)
9. Pc has out-rudiments.

Note that the first four are BEYOND THE VIEW OF THE CASE SUPERVISOR.

The largest number of session failures come under these first four. Therefore it is routine for the Case Supervisor to have the pc asked what the auditor did. It is usually surprising. It will be one of the first four listed above. It requires a retrain.



The next four are also auditor flubs but are detectable if the Case Supervisor reads the worksheets of the session.

Therefore the Case Supervisor must know 5, 6, 7 and 8 above very well indeed and be able to look for them. In all of these the TA goes high or very low and the session ends up as a bust.

You can easily see 5. The pc is still on the same chain but begins to grind DEF DEF DEF DEF DEF, the TA goes way up or down below 2 and the auditor command “H,” “Is there an earlier beginning to this incident?” is spectacularly absent. So the C/S tells the next auditor to get the earlier beginning of the same incident and run the incident from its earlier beginning, then go earlier as necessary to complete the chain. It will eventually go to EP with an F/N and the postulate coming off and VGIs obtained.

(6) is very easy for the C/S to spot. The pc has been given DEF DEF DEF DEF DEF, etc., *and* has been asked for an earlier beginning to the same incident but hasn’t been asked for an earlier incident. So the C/S tells the next auditor to get an earlier incident.

(7) is also easy for a C/S to detect from the worksheet of that session. Before the pc jumped to another chain by being forced to go earlier below basic, the TA was dropping and the incident was erasing, but the auditor failed to ask, after each run through the incident, “Has it erased?” The pc may have even given up a postulate, but the auditor missed the EP and pushed the pc earlier. Also the pc protested or had trouble when the auditor tried to go “earlier than basic” and also may mention another somatic.

In 8, misassessment, you can tell just by looking at the item that it is multiple, such as “A burning pain in my hair and a feeling of tension on my hand”; that it is narrative “getting my feet wet” (where’s the feeling in that????); or after the fact of the engram “dizziness after a car wreck.” A real classic would be “A stomach ache when I was thrown from a horse.” The C/S hardly has to look at the end of the session to know it will be no erasure, high or low TA and bad indicators at the Examiner.

As auditors who do these last four things have their metering or basic definitions madly out (such as “I never did understand what a somatic was”) and as in the first four the approach to the pc, TRs and additives need ironing out, the C/S sends the auditor for retrain.

From the C/S point of view (and fact) the technology applied gets uniform good results. Thus the C/S *never gets reasonable*.

The auditor will on retrain settle down. 100% sessions will occur regularly when he really can audit.

PC REPAIR

The commonest C/S for a pc after a Dianetic session that ends with a high TA or below 2 TA and/or bad indicators at Examiner is “L3RF Method 5 and handle.” If the L3RF, properly assessed and handled doesn’t resolve it, “To a

Scientology auditor for a GF to F/N. Assess auditors, auditing, Dianetics, Scientology, sessions, reviews, gains (or whatever you care to add), Prepcheck.”

OUT-RUDS

In number 9, we get several manifestations. The pc has a good-looking session yet complains to the Examiner. That is to say VGIs F/N Cog at session end, but sour grapes ten minutes later at the Examiner’s.

A pc who gets sad at session end and is or has been sad a long time and is sad and moping or despondent is, of course, suffering from an ARC break and is being audited over one and probably has had it for long duration. The proper C/S action is “To a Scientology auditor for a GF to F/N. Check ARC Break Long Duration (LD).” This last is done with itsa earlier itsa and ARCU CDEINR by the auditor.

The pc who is being audited over a PTP won’t be making any gains. They quickly evaporate. The C/S orders “To a Scientology auditor for a GF to F/N. Check problems and being audited over problems.”

When a pc is a bit nasty to the auditor or Examiner, he is of course being audited over withholds. The C/S is “To a Scientology auditor for a GF to F/N. Then check and pull all withholds and check if the pc has been audited over withholds.”

PHYSICALLY ILL PCs

When a pc is ill or has a history of illness, you get him/her medical attention and apply HCOB 24 July 69R, SERIOUSLY ILL PCs.

When a pc gets ill after auditing but the sessions look all right, you can be pretty sure that the pc is being audited over out-ruds, so a C/S orders “To a Scientology auditor for a GF to F/N. Assess GF 40 and handle any out-ruds found in that assessment first.”

SPECIAL CASES

There may be some special versions of out-ruds but they are all one variety or another of out-rud.

The pc himself can generate out-ruds by lying to his New Era Dianetics auditor. It still shows up as out-ruds, withholds.

One pc (out of a hundred) said uniformly that “It was getting more solid” to escape each incident, got himself into a jump chain situation continually and became very ill indeed. This also operated as a withhold in session. It was not detectable in the worksheets except that the pc became ill. It came out while flying ruds in a review session.

But generally pcs don’t act up in sessions if the auditing is straightforward and many get better even when audited over all kinds of out-ruds.



When a C/S begins to be mystified concerning some pc, why betterment isn't occurring—why the pc's manifestations and remarks never change—or the pc becomes ill, then only three things need to be done. And all three should be ordered by the C/S.

1. Medical exam and any treatment.
2. Review to straighten up all out-ruds.
3. New Era Dianetics auditing, using both Narrative R3RA Quad and full Preassessment procedure on troubled areas.

ORIGINAL ASSESSMENT FORM

There is one other flub a bit maddening to a C/S.

When the C/S says “Assess existing lists or add” and the auditor says no items, it is quite often an auditor flub, a special kind of 8 above—misassessment.

One green auditor took 3 pcs in a row and could find no item, concluding that each of the 3 pcs were done with Dianetics! It turned out that the auditor's TR 1 was so bad the pcs couldn't hear her!

Another auditor didn't have his meter plugged in and another one was found never to have done any meter drills.

Aside from getting the pc asked what the auditor did, which also should be done when it's obvious there should have been an item and wasn't, the C/S should order “Do a new Original Assessment Form” when the old list F/Ns or draws a blank even when properly assessed.

The pc can also be sent to the Examiner to be asked if there is anything not handled. The pc may give an area of interest. If there is one, but it hasn't read, the C/S should send the pc to a Scientology auditor for GF to F/N and probably a GF 40RD Expanded and handle. Then one can get the area asked about in Review and Suppress and Protest put in on it and back to Dianetics.

EXTERIOR

Some pcs go exterior and the auditor may have missed it and continued auditing over it. Auditing past exterior can drive the TA high (or low) and the pc may become very upset and/or ill.

C/S for an L3RF to be done to determine if the pc has gone exterior. If so and the pc has never had an Int Rundown, the C/S would order an Interiorization Rundown. The Int Rundown stabilizes the exteriorization and makes it possible to audit the pc further.

Additionally, the pc could have had an Int RD that was messed up. This would be determined by an L3RF and if found the C/S would be for an Int RD Correction List. (If Int had been done and previously corrected, the C/S would

order an End of Endless Int Repair RD [HCOB 24 Sept. 78] after first having the pc's folders FESed to ensure there were no unhandled Int errors present.) The Int RD and its correction must be turned over to a trained Scientology auditor.

When any Int action, the Int RD, Int RD Correction or the End of Endless Int Repair RD, as needed, has been successfully completed, put the pc back on Dianetics.

I have personally C/Sed a vast number of Dianetic sessions and the above is all I had to do or know to keep them all going well.

If you look for tricky processes in Dianetics to "solve" some case, you will make a bad error as a C/S. They all come under the above data.

Good luck.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 15 AUGUST 1969

Remimeo
Class VIII
Checksheet
Case Supervisors
Class VIIIs

FLYING RUDS

To clarify how to fly ruds:

If a rud reads, you get the data and then ask for earlier until you get an F/N.

If a rud doesn't read, put in Suppress and recheck. If it gets any comment, natter or protest or bewilderment, put in False and clean it.

To fly all ruds, you ask for an ARC break, if no read, put in Suppress. If it reads, take it, do ARCU CDEI earlier ARCU CDEI earlier until you get an F/N. Then do the same with PTP. Then with M/W/Hs.

If, in starting, a rud does *not* read or F/N even if Suppress is put in, go to the next rud until you get one that does read. Follow *it* earlier to F/N.

Then F/N the two that didn't read.

INCORRECT

To get a rud reading with or without Suppress and then fail to follow it earlier and to continue to call it and take only reads is incorrect.

CORRECT

If a rud reads, you always follow it earlier until it F/Ns.

You do NOT continue to test it with a meter and do NOT leave it just because it fails to read again.

If a rud reads, you clean it with earlier, earlier, earlier to F/N.

If a rud reads and the read is false, you clean False.

There are TWO actions possible in flying ruds.

1. The rud is not out. If it didn't read, you check Suppress. If it read but is in any way protested, you clean *False*.
2. The rud is out. You get the data, you follow it earlier, earlier until it F/Ns. You do not continue to check it for reads.



GREEN FORM

This applies also to handling ruds on the Green Form.

ARC BREAK

If there is an ARC break, you get it, use ARCU and CDEI, indicate, then if no F/N you follow it earlier, get ARCU CDEI, indicate, if no F/N you get an earlier one on and on, always with ARCU CDEI until you get an F/N.

PTP

If you get a PTP, you follow it earlier, earlier, earlier until you get an F/N.

MISSED WITHHOLD

If you get a withhold, you find out WHO missed it, then another and another using Suppress. If Protest, you put in False. You will find these W/Hs also go earlier like any other chain, but they don't have to.

MIXING METHODS

If you get a rud read and the pc gives you one, you don't then check the read again. You get more until you get an F/N.

To get a rud answered and then check Suppress and its read is mixing (1) and (2) above.

FALSE

"Has anyone said you had a _____ when you didn't have one?" is the answer to protested ruds.

Any VIII should be able to fly any rud at will. The above clarifies HCOB and tape data on this subject.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 16 AUGUST 1969R
REVISED 25 SEPTEMBER 1978

Class VIII
 Checksheet
Class VIIIs
Class VIII C/S Book
Class IV Grad
 Checksheet

HANDLING ILLNESS IN SCIENTOLOGY

Sickness is of course the result of engram chains in restimulation.

One has to ask, however, what causes restimulation to occur?

The answer is out-ruds plus a suppressive environment or situation.

Therefore, obviously, if one wanted to really handle, handle, handle sickness and do some miracles, one would use the lot of one's weapons.

Don't mistake that Dianetics (HCOB 24 July 69R, SERIOUSLY ILL PCs) can all by itself practically bring the dead to life to all intents and purposes and it can be used all by itself.

However, when that doesn't work completely, then the Class VIII Case Supervisor and well-trained Scientology auditors can step in.

Let us examine the basic full-dress parade routine of what Scientology and Dianetics could be used.

1. Put in life ruds (as given below).
2. 3 S&Ds.
3. Narrative handling and full preassessment on the sick area, run Triple or Quad, plus other Dianetic Assist actions and any needed medical treatment. (See HCOB 2 Apr. 69RA, Rev. 28.7.78, DIANETIC ASSISTS, which cautions against overwhelming a sick pc with too much restim.)
4. NED for OTs (on OT III and above).

Obviously this illness hasn't a chance at all. It disappears in 1. Or in 2. Or in 3. Or in 4.

The system is obvious. You take away the current out-ruds and the illness can destimulate. You take away the suppressions and destimulation is more positive.

You erase all the engrams and the source is gone.

You do the second, third and zero flows and the overts and sympathies are also vanished.

On ruds alone you can of course get a recurrence.

You also risk a recurrence on the S&Ds.

The motivators go on the engram chains.

The overts and sympathy for like illness goes on the second, third and zero flows.

LIFE RUDS

As the person with out-ruds makes no real gain it is wise to put ruds in "In life."

This is done with:

"In life have you had an ARC break?"

"In life have you had a problem?"

"In life have you had a withhold?"

If the person has had much auditing you ask after each of the "In life" questions "Was that present in an auditing session?"

S&Ds

The full parade for three S&Ds (as given in HCOB 19 January 68 in the Class VIII pack) is as follows:

3 item S&D

Fly a rud

Assess:

Withdraw from

Stop

Unmock

Suppress

Invalidate

Make nothing of

Suggest

Been careful of

Failed to reveal

Take the 3 that read best (null to 3 items). Use the one that read most first.

Test one of these items in these two questions to see which question then reads best:

"Who or what has attempted to _____ you?"

"Who or what have you tried to _____ ?"

List the best reading question by the Laws of Listing and Nulling. BE EXACT IN FOLLOWING THOSE LAWS or you'll make the person even sicker!

Use each of the 3 this way.

Prepcheck any item that does not F/N until it F/Ns or proves not to be the correct one in which event correct the list. If the list item does not F/N on being found and indicated, you prepcheck it to F/N.

DIANETICS

The New Era Dianetics HCOBs fully cover assists and Dianetic handling of body problems and illnesses.

This rundown is what could be known as beating an illness to death.

Handling it medically and spiritually should bring home a winner every time.

This full approach is recommended only when one has encountered a resistive situation.

Very often a Dianetic Assist precedes all this.

Usually the Dianetic handling is done without the ruds or S&Ds.

But when you have somebody whose “lumbosis” has not surrendered to Dianetics, you have this full approach to fall back on.

It’s nice to have a full arsenal.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

23 Aug. 1969

The New Dianetics

Interest by medical doctors in Great Britain who wished to use Dianetics in their practices began in 1968 a recodification of the procedures of Dianetics.

Dianetics (*dia*—through, *nous*—mind) was the original subject released in 1950 in the all-time record bestseller, *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*.

It was hailed by Walter Winchell in his newspaper column as a breakthrough in technology comparable to man's discovery of the wheel and arch.

It was struck at promptly by the vested interests of psychiatry and psychology which were Russian and East European subjects developed to control and degrade man for political purposes.

Nevertheless, Dianetics continued in general public use over the years.

Early medical associates of the Dianetics Foundation saw in it a final answer to psychosomatic illnesses which comprise about 70 percent of man's ills.

No development since Rome, for instance, has ever increased healing rate. Broken bones usually require six weeks to mend, but when processed with Dianetics after being properly set medically, they healed in two weeks. This and a thousand other easily demonstrable abilities in Dianetics could not remain forever suppressed.

The neurotic and insane respond very well to Dianetic processing.

The general body health of those given correct Dianetic auditing improved greatly and sickness was prevented.

The discovery that man was really a spiritual being and personally immortal began the development in 1952 of what we now know as Scientology. The main line of research and practice thereafter followed spiritual lines.

However, Dianetics refused to be neglected. The bulk of the world's population is to a great or lesser degree physically ill. When a man has bad eyesight or headaches or becomes too easily exhausted, he is not too interested in his ability or his immortality. He hurts right now.

In fact, a person who has physical troubles has his attention so concentrated upon them that he cannot attain higher spiritual freedom.



Over the years people even tried to use Scientology to cure their aches and pains. It was never meant for that.

Thus, by not cultivating the use of Dianetics, the end gains of Scientology were sometimes not being attained.

Therefore in mid-1969 an intensive redevelopment program was begun to:

- A. Standardize Dianetic procedure.
- B. Increase its results to 100 percent.
- C. Develop faster training skills to make Dianetic auditors more quickly.
- D. Remedy the physical suffering barrier to Scientology results.
- E. Cooperate with medical doctors and medical treatment to ensure more positive results.

All these targets were achieved by reason of a great deal of hard work. The instructors of the program were trained and they were sent out to place the results in effect.

What has occurred is one of the most significant advances accomplished in the field of human suffering.

Ministers trained in Dianetic counseling are cooperating fully with medical doctors. The physical barrier has been removed from Scientology advances so that the end results of Scientology are being more positively and rapidly achieved.

There were several new discoveries made that improved and speeded Dianetic effectiveness. And there are no special cases where Dianetics does not produce a result.

Amongst discoveries came the fact that people in institutions are not suffering from some strange "mental" disease called "psychosis." They are people who are suffering physically from unhealed fractures and other easily diagnosed common medical illnesses!

When these are given proper medical attention (which is denied them at this time) and when they are then given Dianetic processing, an astonishing number of them become completely sane and competent.

Dianetics, fully done, requires less than 50 hours of processing and often far less.

The quality of the skill of the Dianetic counselor has been enormously improved by special training developments.

Standard Dianetics today is a new significant social development.

The full intention of ministers using Dianetics is to cooperate fully with medical practitioners and other social agencies.

Standard Dianetics can make well and happy people.

Scientology remains as ever a technology of spiritual ability and immortality. It is assisted by Dianetics to the degree that unauthorized efforts to use Scientology to handle physical difficulties have ceased and the true end product of Scientology can be achieved.

Both Dianetics and Scientology are the only subjects in the field of the mind and spirit which have ever been fully tested and validated by modern scientific means.

Despite all counter-effort by those who fear to make man well or free, these two subjects are changing our times and sooner or later will be instrumental tools in creating a new and better civilization.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

2 Sept 1969

Standard Dianetic Gains

Standard Dianetics is surging forward over the world in a new wave of popularity.

This pleases me, but it also surprises me somewhat as the potential has always been there for 19 years.

Dianetics for some reason was being skimped both in training and in use even after the breakthrough of "R3R" many years ago. It was my fault I suppose for not heavily pushing it at that time.

When "R3R" breakthrough occurred, some of you may remember, I was engaged in heavy clearing and OT level research. For the next few years this engaged the majority of my 18-hours-days work. It turned out very successfully indeed and since the 23rd of January 1962 when I began that cycle I managed to complete higher levels and grades up to OT VI.

However, most of the people to whom the upper level technology was applied were old timers who had been very extensively run on Dianetics already. Thus it was not noted that Dianetics was a missing grade in cases until newer people began to get up into Scientology grades who unfortunately had little or no Dianetics.

It is a law about cases that their reality increases in proportion and to the degree that their cases are unburdened.

The earliest level of case in auditing may be aware only of physical discomfort and sometimes not even that he himself exists as an individual.

Such a case could actually be exposed to OT materials and experience nothing whatever that he knew about.

An example of this was a misguided action on the part of three or four criminal types to steal and sell some of these upper level materials about two years ago. The people to whom they sold them to, aside from developing a guilty conscience, experienced no change whatever when they tried to use them. I was quite interested at the time that these materials were self-protective.

In some cases, not quite so unaware, these same materials carelessly viewed would produce heavy physical reaction but the person did not connect the materials with the reaction.

At a higher level still, the materials were within the increased reality of the person and functioned as they were supposed to, producing high gain and OT ability.

Thus the omission of Dianetic preparation and omitting the production of a well, happy human being brought about some case failures.

The reality and ability of a being is not very great when he is still floundering through his daily present time problems, his withholds and his sore back. Anything outside his immediate perception is a rather dim annoyance rather than a conscious awareness. He is like a fence post, which does not see or feel.

Asking him to suddenly scale the Empire State Building and land on the observation platform would almost be a lesser feat than to ask him to totally BE at once.

Standard Dianetic processing followed by thorough and good Scientology auditing and a gradient approach up the grades brings the preclear up to high awareness and ability without fail.

You have undoubtedly had the experience of trying to talk TO somebody only to realize that you were only talking AT somebody. To be more accurate you were probably talking at some THING which would have to become considerably more aware to attain the title of a live object much more so to become a living BEING.

Well, in any event you have the idea. Man by and large is not very well off today. Surrounded by "modern culture," he finds it much easier to numbly drift through life than to become aware of it and live it.

Yet the road out is the road through. He has to come up through an awareness of pain and suffering to attain the joy of vital livingness.

Processing makes it possible for him to do this.

Sometimes in Standard Dianetic auditing the person discovers that he hasn't been just woodenly apathetic, he has been seriously ill all his life and just hasn't been up to realizing it. No wonder life was such a thorough, utter drag! He was too low down to experience even illness!

Jack London, the writer, spoke of such men amongst laboring people, who could seriously injure themselves and, maimed and bleeding, yet, be unaware of it. Recently a Spanish engineer broke his nose very badly, total pulp. His friend brought him to the Medical Officer. After bandages, an HDC gave him, very properly, a touch assist. He was rather impatient. A squashed nose was nothing. The next day an HDC gave him, via a translator, a full Dianetics session on it. The nose went back into proper position and within 24 hours aside from a scratch was completely well. But neither he nor his companions noticed this minor miracle. Only the Medical Officer and the Case Supervisor were delighted with *that*. The Spaniard, to everyone's astonishment, kept saying how wonderful, how light, how different HE felt. The session had also increased his awareness to a point where evidently he felt for the first time that *he* was ALIVE! He had come up from a metal-like state of numbness to actual awareness for the first time. But, not to leave the story unfinished, he still did not connect this renewed life with the people or tech which had helped him attain it. He was not up *that* far as yet with only one session. And a few days later he saw nothing wrong with

joining his friends in a minor mutiny! But two weeks later, dimly aware this hadn't been quite the thing, helped write a petition to be pardoned and reemployed. He could just barely be aware of a connection between his new state and those who had brought it about.

But then so many of you have such experiences to tell about people and processing.

At upper levels it has been quite revealing to me what could be done with a person who had gone up through Scientology to "OT" who really should have had 50 hours of Dianetics first and who had accomplished very little.

The out grade of Standard Dianetics was put in on such persons accompanied by Scientology reviews. At once they began to shine. They were then put back onto the OT grade they'd never made and after a lot more Solo, this time with big reality they exteriorized with full awareness of themselves and their immortality and the composition of life and were in full control of it. We've even had people "go" all the way to "OT VI" trying to cure a headache! Without of course curing anything.

With Standard Dianetics now put in on the case, with the person better trained to audit Solo and the headache long gone, a reapproach to OT levels brought about full gain, full results and great happiness.

So anyway, that's how it has been going since the release of Standard Dianetics.

People are able to get up to and get rid of their aches and pains. So Standard Dianetics is deservedly popular. To say there was Standard Dianetics available for 19 years or even the last 7 or 8 would be of course incorrect.

I did a whole program of redevelopment in both Dianetics and the training of Dianetic auditors in 1969 and released it as an entire completed subject.

A great many new discoveries and simplifications went into it. For instance a chain of engrams, I discovered, *is* a chain by reason of similar aches, pains, sensations or emotions. It is not a chain because the experiences are similar. A chain is not a long series of being spanked, going back into the past. A chain would be a few different experiences of a smarting behind resulting in a current uncomfortable rear for which there seemed to be no current explanation.

This last discovery alone shortened up auditing time amazingly. Two thousand hours of 1950 Dianetic auditing was reduced to perhaps 25 hours and a permanent stable result.

Working with half a dozen volunteer but relatively untrained Sea Org auditors on a couple of hundred people of various stages of case, Standard Dianetics was refined down to a very fine simple line. And teaching it to half a hundred people of assorted IQs and educational standards the training of auditors was also worked out.

So many positive discoveries about what it could do were made that it would take a long, long time just to write them up.

During all this it was found that insanity itself was just a name. The manifestation called insanity stems from very low awareness combined with heavily

suppressed physical suffering such as that of an unknown broken back or skull fracture or gall stones. This made the “electrotherapy” and “brain surgery” of political psychiatry a brutal crime indeed for very few mad houses ever give patients a medical examination and hardly any mental “hospital” even owns an x-ray machine. But they sure have crazy psychiatrists and ice picks!

The reason some injuries do not heal and some physical illnesses do not respond to medical treatment was also isolated and ways to make it possible for medical doctors to effect cures in such cases were also developed and proven.

There has been no increase in the rate of healing since Roman times. In Standard Dianetics a factor of 3 was accomplished. A broken bone ordinarily requiring 6 weeks to knit, for instance, heals in 2 weeks when the engram of injury (trauma to Freudians) is erased.

Well, one could go on like this for a long while listing benefits. But the main one in which the Scientologist is interested is that the alertness of the being is increased to the level of a happy well being by proper and complete Standard Dianetic processing. Then Scientology works like a rocket to Uranus! Without such preparation full Scientology results are sometimes not obtained. For lack of Standard Dianetics constitutes an out grade; a few floating needles and little gain! But with Standard Dianetics fully complete on a preclear, that’s a fine, different result!

As it requires so little time to make a Standard Dianetic auditor—an HDC or HDG, another Gordian knot is cut. When one reads the psychiatric preachment that it takes 12 years to make a psychiatrist who can then get under 20% low results and who damages or kills the greater number of his cases, one sees that the world was fated to have a steadily rising graph of insanity, domestic troubles and illness, and expanding record of riot and civil commotion, unhappiness and war. Of course, if that’s what some people want (and certainly some of them do) using Standard Dianetics and swift training and fast results would not be a good thing.

But if one is really trying to calm a society down and make people happy and life worth living, then fast training and fast results would be a very good thing.

A few million HDCs backed up by a few hundred thousand Scientology auditors could actually clear the planet in less than a lifetime. As that is less in numbers and cost than a simple modern army it demonstrates at least a feasibility. Of course, it looks only like a big dream and might, for political counter-intention seem quite impossible, it is nevertheless statistically and theoretically possible.

Well, that’s probably beyond a few people’s realities at the moment. But it is technically within possibility due to fast training and fast results.

But that probably looks pretty huge, particularly to somebody sitting there nursing his very personal headache. It would look even more impossible to someone not even up to having a headache!

And it would give those who are paid only in ratio to the amount of suffering about a horrible financial headache since everyone would be well and bright.

But there, I've exceeded the scope of what I was trying to tell you.

I'm very, very pleased with the reception accorded over the world to Standard Dianetics. The months of hard work put in were more than offset by the splendid cooperation of volunteer auditors and pcs and medical doctors in various ports and countries.

The work included over 2,000 Case Supervisions by myself and not less than 5,000 hours of actual auditing by volunteers and highly trained VIIIs as well as over 27,000 hours of actual training.

Since the release of the Standard Dianetics program and the despatch of Supervisors to major orgs only two months ago at this writing over a thousand, HDCs have completed training over the world with many more pouring in and enrolling daily.

We have of course the organizational know-how and stability to do things like this. As all this was done into the teeth of anything the Merchants of Chaos could throw at us and done not just successfully but splendidly you get some idea of the ability of org staffs and the strength of what is referred to as the "Scientology movement."

So it was not only a breakthrough, not only a program but a demonstration of ability on the part of Scientologists over the world that could well make a few people sit up and blink. *If* they could see at all.

As all this took place in under five months from inception to a 1,000 trained HDCs in the field one could also say that it is a demonstration of the ability of Scientologists and attribute to the fact that it does work!

But the fact is no threat. We have no political commitments. We seek to support the government in power wherever we work even when they seem dreadfully obtuse. We know that processed people are smarter people and are able to better solve problems, even political ones. So we put our faith in mankind and give him a hand.

I am satisfied that Standard Dianetics will bring greater freedom, greater tranquility and greater happiness wherever it is properly used.

And that will be all the pay I'd ever want.

Standard Dianetics, thank God, is an accomplished fact.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Remimeo
Dianetic Auditor Course
HDC Students
HDC Checksheet

STUDY SLOWNESS

If your course is not progressing rapidly for the class, it is highly probable that the training rules and policies laid down in the Course Supervisor's Course (HDG) are not being followed exactly.

If your own progress is too slow to suit you or if even on retrain you do not feel you are making it, consult with your Supervisor and specifically ask him to make sure that all his Course Supervisor data is being applied. Slowness could only happen if you are passing over words without understanding them, or if you are letting other students or people interpret data for you rather than taking exactly what it says on the bulletins. Or it may be you do not have your own materials or you need a Scientology Review and what they call a "Remedy A" or a "Remedy B" to clean up the subject of study.

Dianetics and Scientology were entered into a world where the technology of study itself was poor and had to be developed in order to teach a precision subject. The study tech is vital and valid.

In one mass experiment the following, given for illustration here, occurred.

A class of fifteen on Dianetics, taught with all Course Supervisor policy fully applied, the students not pre-selected for aptitude, seven had attained full HDG with all auditing well dones and very well dones in just under three weeks.

The remainder were mixed with a part-time Dianetics class (three and one-half hours of study a day) of over a hundred people. In the following three months, only two had graduated. Most of the remainder were only on their first time through at the end of three months.

A vigorous survey of this class was made and it was found that all the things given as vital to be done regarding study were not being done and all the things that were not supposed to be done were being done.

A qualified Course Supervisor and staff were placed in charge and the large course began to graduate three a day almost at once.

From this you can see that there is a great deal of value in the study technology of Dianetics and Scientology.

Do not let your class or yourself get slowed by an out-policy course.

Good luck.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE FIGHT FOR FREEDOM

Scientology's battle against psychiatry is receiving more and more support across the world.

Largely unchallenged in the century after psychiatry's origin in Leipzig Germany, and its steady and brutal campaign against the dignity and freedom of man, psychiatry hit its only major dissent in the early 1950s.

Brock Chisholm* with his friends which included Harry Dexter White* and Alger Hiss* were very alarmed at Scientology's threat to their sweeping plans.

Secretly, from cover which was not fully exposed until last year, they used every press and government channel they could hoodwink and control to discredit Scientology, its principles and its organizations.

Up until then, the groups of psychology and psychiatry had worked undetected for nearly eighty years in establishing an above-law dominance.

There was some challenge in the late 19th Century when authors occasionally exposed this psychiatric group as acting to do away with the rich relative so that some unprincipled family member would benefit and give the asylum keeper his cut.

In the first quarter of the 20th Century the movies often portrayed their mad experimentations as inhuman and the "Mad Russian doctor" was a prime horror movie villain.

With tactics which would have filled a confidence trickster with awe, the psychiatric front groups successfully wiped out all important criticism and by 1950 was secretly and successfully engaged upon a two-pronged campaign:

- (a) The degradation and dominance of man and
- (b) The harvesting of government millions.

In 1948 when "Dr." Brock Chisholm and a dozen other fellow conspirators in the World Federation of Mental Health and the World Health Organization took over the grass roots international organization of Clifford Beers and perverted it to their own planning, they had no real powerful enemy in the world.

***Chisholm, Brock:** (1896–1971) Canadian psychiatrist; chairman of the World Health Organization 1948–53.

***White, Harry Dexter:** US lawyer; defended Alger Hiss in his trial for espionage.

***Hiss, Alger:** (1904–) US lawyer and public official, accused of espionage in 1948.

The 19th Century ridicule of their kind had died out. By vast pretensions and lies they had worked themselves into a towering position of power and authority.

They authored easy seizure laws in every land; they were in a position to kidnap and kill any human being on the planet. Their word was accepted without question as the only authority on sanity and insanity, crime and criminality, and life and death. The money was rolling in in avalanches.

This was no mean trick as it was done without *any* demonstration of any kind that they could cure or change insanity or make even one man consistently well. It was a trick done without any helpful technology. It was done totally by “PRO” skills—public relations, press, pomp, brag, “the best people.”

Then Dianetics and Scientology appeared. Here was a real, an actual working technology. They worried about it and considered it was a direct threat to psychiatry.

And they made a very ghastly mistake.

Secretly they spent time and money all over the world to discredit and suppress Dianetics and Scientology.

Working through heads of press chains they controlled, working through ministers of health they had appointed with lies and false alarms, they continuously secretly fought Dianetics and Scientology.

Enduring these attacks and alert, Dianetics and Scientology people somehow kept going and kept watching.

In the autumn of 1968 the cat was out of the bag. The source of all these attacks all these years was identified.

Helped by allies amongst medical doctors and the psychiatrists themselves, helped quietly by police agencies and national intelligence forces, Scientologists were at length able to name names and furnish proof.

Now it was the psychiatrists’ turn to take it on the chin.

Because Scientologists broke no laws, committed no crimes and had a factual, effective mental technology they could not be destroyed. The public was on their side.

But this was not the case with psychiatry.

The most basic laws of humanity had been broken by them. Mayhem, rape, torture, murder were commonplace crimes amongst them. Decaying bodies, dead by violent torture, were exhumed in the ground of psychiatric asylums. Vicious political connections, misappropriated funds, incarceration of patients for political reasons, these with a parade of social, sexual, drug and unnatural offenses began to fall out of the skeleton-filled closets of psychiatry.

Their laws of easy seizure began to be challenged and thrown out. Funds began to be cut off. Man again began to raise his head.

The Scientologists were the only road block on the psychiatric joy ride to degradation.

The story as it unfolds, as it has become documented, reveals psychiatric ambitions so bizarre as to be as incredible as Hitler's mad delusions.

They dreamed of being the philosopher kings of Plato with the power of life and death over every man, woman and child on the planet. They had been fantastically successful as far as they went. They had infiltrated and influenced every law making body and government in the world. They had effected legislation entitling them to seize, injure or kill any person anywhere. They dominated education and had intimidated medicine. And they had almost wiped out all influence of Christianity and the churches.

To withstand the brutal covert attacks of psychiatry and still survive was no small trick for the Scientologists. Yet they not only did that but actually located and documented the enemy. And the Scientologists are turning the tide.

Easy seizure laws are being challenged and cancelled in high courts. The death camps are being exposed.

The fight for the dignity and decency of man is still in progress.

This battle is not finished. It will not be done until all psychiatrists and psychologists are brought back under law, deprived of their unearned millions in appropriations and the world made safe.

There must not be men above the law. There must not be any influential group dedicated to man's degradation. Governments must prevent their domination by men who could never pass the first requisites of decent citizens.

The whole problem of "insanity" could be cleaned up in a few years by technology tried and proven in medicine, Dianetics and Scientology. The soaring statistic of insanity under psychiatric management could not only be halted but reduced sharply.

That the breakthrough of technology in Dianetics and Scientology could be denied man is a serious thing in itself.

Man's wars, his revolutions, his suffering, all stem from his lack of data on the mind and man. With psychiatric dominance of this field, we have had a century of untold suffering and violence.

Isn't it time to support the Scientologists, the people who can get the job done?

The next time you hear Scientology being discredited—trace the source. And give the Scientologists a hand in their successful fight to bring some order into the treachery, confidence trickery and crime which has been up to now, the field of mental "healing."

It is only wisdom to bet on the winner. Scientology is plainly winning. It is your world, too.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



“CULT”

Psychiatric front group label of Scientology as a “cult” is only one more mistake by psychiatry.

The work done to uncover the malicious intentions of psychiatry toward man and to wipe out the attack has been and is being done by the directors and staffs of Scientology organizations on five continents and by the millions of Scientologists and friends over the world.

The Scientology movement is not pushed by one man, it is pushed by millions.

If you champion the dignity and freedom of mankind, you are a Scientologist at heart if not by name.

We are no cult. We are the most able technicians in the field of the mind on the planet and are the only skilled experts in this field who can produce uniformly beneficial and permanent good results. We now outnumber psychiatry by about 100 to 1.

We believe in mankind. We can and are helping man, our countries and society.

We are not “one man.” We are millions and we are everywhere.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

We believe in
Mankind. We can
and are helping Man,
our countries and
society.

We are not "one man".
We are millions and
we are everywhere.

#

DRUG PROBLEMS

In at least two countries, Scientology is closely cooperating with the government in programs to handle the drug-addiction problem now becoming chronic in society.

Drug addicts have been found to have begun drug-taking because of physical suffering or hopelessness.

In one country a Scientology pilot project has been in progress for about a year and has produced data of great value. Even without processing but by education, some 50% of the committed addicts have recovered and have not been recommitted.

By eradicating in the addict the cause of the original suffering or hopelessness, the need of drugs is voluntarily dispensed with by the former addict.

These Scientology projects are pilot in nature and were undertaken to develop the programs for larger applications. At present the number of unselected cases number only a few hundred.

So far it has been found that the cost per case, exclusive of food and bed, is about £35 a person when done on a mass basis using individual practitioners. The time is between seven and ten weeks, the first six of which are spent “drying out” under medical care. The actual processing takes less than fifty hours to permanent full rehabilitation. If only the drug factor is handled, the time is under ten hours.

A pilot project has just been begun in a state prison where the addicts will be trained to handle one another’s cases. If successful this could greatly reduce costs and facilitate the handling of very large numbers.

The addict has been found not to want to be an addict, but is driven by pain and environmental hopelessness.

As soon as an addict can feel healthier and more competent mentally and physically without drugs than he does on drugs, he ceases to require drugs.

Drug addiction has been shrugged off by psychiatry as “unimportant” and the social problem of drug-taking has received no attention from psychiatrists—rather the contrary since they themselves introduced and popularized LSD. And many of them are pushers.

Government agencies have failed markedly to halt the increase in drug-taking and there has been no real or widespread cure.

The political implications of increasing addiction in a country are great. All nations under heavy attack by foreign intelligence agencies have experienced increased drug traffic and addiction.

Japanese intelligence forces before World War II conquered by carefully making addicts out of every potential leader they could reach, particularly bright children, in a target country.

The last dynasty (the Manchu) of China was overthrown by a country that imported opium into the kingdom and got it into widespread use.

There are many historical precedents.

The liability of the drug user, even after he has ceased to use drugs, is that he “goes blank” at unexpected times, has periods of irresponsibility and tends to sicken easily.

Dianetics and Scientology processing has been able to eradicate the major damage in those cases tested as well as make further addiction unnecessary and unwanted.

Scientology has no interest in the political or social aspects of the various types of drugs or even drug-taking as such. The whole interest of Scientology is concentrated on those who want to “get unhooked” and “stay unhooked.”

In one Scientology organization at least half of those coming in for processing have been on drugs and this figure is less than that in the surrounding public where it evidently goes to an even higher percentage. Therefore, in 1968 and 1969 research on this as a specialized subject was completed successfully.

Scientists do not stand ready to punish drug takers or reform a whole society on the subject. But they do stand ready and are active in helping anyone or any government to handle the problem.

Like the Flaming Youth era of the Prohibition 20s, drug-taking will probably also come to pass away as a national pastime. But it will leave a lot of people who wish they hadn't. The Scientist can help those. And are helping them right now as a routine duty to the community.

Governments need the Scientist a lot more than they think.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

TANGLED TERMS

In their anxiety to keep their failures explained while they ask congresses, parliaments and legislatures for more millions to put in their pockets, psychiatry continually redefines key words relating to the mind.

Their “diseases” have become entirely different diseases over the last quarter of a century—and none of them have come any closer to be cured.

The German, Kraepelin, had a scale of mental diseases that became so long and involved (once said to number fifteen hundred), and on which there was so little agreement that it was largely abandoned.

Freud had a number of “mental diseases” but these terms are not in extensive use today.

What is amazing is the psychiatric tendency to try to describe rather than to cure.

Schizophrenia and paranoia seem to be the modern favorite terms. But paranoia today becomes schizophrenia!

To these tangled terms today is added “incurable.” If one *can't* cure something, the only way to maintain an authoritative pose about it is to say it *can't* be cured. This also excuses absorbing all those funds with nothing to show. But if all these “diseases” are *known* to be incurable, then why spend money researching them?

The main point of all these tangled terms today is that anyone can be said to have some form of insanity just by saying a big word. As no one has agreed what the word means or what the symptoms are, this leaves the psychiatrist as an “authority.” In court and sanitarium, all he has to do is say, “Hm, er, hurumph, he's a—ahem—borderline catatonic with—er—ahem—symptoms of paranoia—hm, hurumph.”

It sounds so impressive and the fact he is about to be disabled for life, so frightening to the person in question that even jurisprudence is swayed. And some poor guy is sent to a living hell.

Confidence tricksters, bamboozlers, flimflam artists and psychiatrists have all mastered the same tricks. To say long words impressively is three quarters of the game in “taking a mark.”

At least one world dictionary, unable to find psychiatric texts to quote, uses phrases from the *New York Times* and from *The New Yorker* magazine to define psychiatric terms. Maybe it is or isn't intentional but *The New Yorker* is world renowned as a humor magazine.

Lord Dunsany's* famous story about the day the temple fell is a wonderful example. Somebody walked into the temple one day and pulled back the curtain on the holy of holies, the all powerful and mysterious shrine that had overawed the world. There was nothing there!

That is what is happening to psychiatry today. The outpoured government millions bought no cures but only a lot of tangled terms and how they were all incurable.

When the curtain was pulled back, all that was behind it was PRO, public relations brag and an empty hole.

If society wants insanity handled as a social problem, don't go to the boys who have increased the insanity statistics for a century and who have only tangled terms to show for it. Go get the people who know what they are doing—the Scientologists.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

***Lord Dunsany:** title of Edward John Moreton Drax Plunkett (1878–1957) Irish poet, playwright and writer of short stories.



BEING GOOD

We in Scientology are evidently expected to be paragons of virtue in a very messy world.

Scientists are evidently expected to control absolutely anyone in the movement or on its fringes.

Meanwhile psychiatrists can advise adultery, sexually pervert their patients, cause thirty percent to commit suicide, maim or injure anyone who comes near them, beat up, murder and bury in the ground anyone they please. The conduct of psychiatry is so criminal that only blackmail or influence in high places could account for their strange immunity from ordinary criminal law.

Amongst Scientists investigations by the most competent agencies in the world have failed to find any broken laws or social misconduct.

So what is this?

It is unreasonable to expect anyone in the field of mental healing to be totally simon-pure,* yet the most sweeping investigations have revealed that Scientists are just that.

Slandered, lied about, unjustly accused by a pack of murderers —the psychiatric front groups—Scientology still survives and even makes headway.

But what kind of world is this? What kind of governments do we really have where the criminal practices of psychiatry are financed and supported and the decent actions of Scientists attacked?

Beware of a state which neglects its criminals and only attacks its decent citizens.

Scientists will go on being decent, will go on doing their jobs and will go on being the only effective group in the field of mental healing. But it is a long way from just to make life so hard for them.

It is an old truism that one gets what he pays for. If governments pay for psychiatry they will reap social chaos and crime.

***simon-pure**: honest, upright, genuine. From *Simon Pure*, a character in an American play written in 1717.

If the millions now handed to psychiatry and which buy only civil disorder and more insanity were given to church groups instead, the society would improve enormously.

All facts, all figures, all statistics and all documents declare the incompetence and criminal conduct of psychiatry. They reek like a Roman arena.

And all facts, all figures, all statistics, all documents and even the “evidence” of the state inquiries into Scientology support the character and integrity, helpfulness and value of Scientology.

Evidence is evidence.

Justice is justice.

Isn't there anyone in charge up there in the stratosphere of government?

Or is it just a big muddle with only madmen at the top?

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

THE ROAD OUT

There are two ways to escape the raw deal that this universe sometimes hands out.

One is to go to sleep or wholly unreal and forget it.

The other is to attain a calm serene beingness that is proof against the knocks and arrows of misfortune.

The drug or other knocks on the head didn't change the universe any and one is still in it, still catching it, probably with an even lower resistance to it. So the first method is not a very good one.

The second method, the ability to rise above it all has long been preached. But unfortunately there wasn't any readily available technology to accomplish it.

In the way-back areas of Tibet, in the lama monasteries, one was supposed to be able to find technology with which, if one practiced it for 20 years, one could rise above suffering and become a serene being.

But tickets to Tibet didn't grow on trees and besides, the country has been gobbled up by an overpopulated China.

It's one thing to hear that one should rise above it all and quite another to do it.

In the early 1930s while in engineering school I found that man didn't have an adequate mental technology. In the East before that I had heard of mental abilities not known in the West. But they had the liability that they took too long and were somewhat like the old story about turning lead to gold. If you went up on a hill, in the full of the moon and put a lead block on a phosphorescent tree stump and said "Abracadabra" the lead would turn to gold *providing* you did not think of the word: Hippopotamus!

So, anyway, I saw that man didn't really have a mental technology, didn't really have a real road out.

Off and on up to World War II I worked on the problem and made some progress. But after the war, when I saw so many of my friends overwhelmed and beaten by life, I stepped up the speed of advance and by 1950 had developed and released Dianetics.

Two years later research had entered the field of the human spirit, the soul, the life unit we call a thetan, and Scientology was born.

With the additional developments of 19 years since the first release of Dianetics, the road out is definitely there, definitely established and a few hundred thousand, at a conservative estimate, have taken it and benefited from it.

Well, you know all that. But just this year a further breakthrough occurred.

In 1968 the percentage of cases coming into orgs who had been on drugs rose to at least 40 percent.

The road out is the road of increased awareness. It is not a wholly painless road.

Those who had already taken the road down had a rough time going up again.

If they increased their awareness enough they would arrive at a high level where they were at cause and in which they could not only cope with their environment but could prosper in it, well above the reach of suffering.

But how to get them *up* from the point to which they had already gone down?

In the 1968–1969 year of research I was finally able to map an easy road which could be traveled despite drugs, despite the starting point. And of course that made it easier for everybody.

Drugs do odd things to the mind. This makes it a bit rough to begin to go up.

The breakthrough was Dianetics again. By using Dianetics to prepare the way for Scientology, most ill effects of drugs could be erased, the reasons one began on them could be handled and then the upper tech of Scientology worked very fast.

To give you some idea of the magnitude of the breakthrough, in 1950 some cases went 2,000 hours on Dianetics. In the 1969 development, 50 hours is a high number to a superior result. Also, in 1950, it took months to make a Dianetic Auditor. In the developments of 1969 this has been reduced to 2½ weeks of full-time study for a bright fellow and not more than 3 months of part-time study for a rather slow student. The new STANDARD Dianetics, as it is called, handles all cases.

Standard Dianetics uses an E-Meter and a standard text and is taught in a very standard way.

It is interesting that the 1950 book, *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*, now issued as a paperback edition for newsstands has again all by itself surged up once more to the bestseller list. It was this book which the head of all US prisons ordered all his wardens to read in 1950.

Standard Dianetics is a full professional subject which has been realigned to make it invariably useful when exactly taught and used.

It would be relatively easy to procure the full course, to study the HDG study pack first, to get some meters and turn out Standard Dianetic Auditors with minimal help from the outside.

This would put any determined group well up there on the road out and would certainly eradicate the past effects of drugs and make one a well and happy human being.

Scientology would then be fully and broadly effective and results, a lot higher than they ever achieved in Tibet, would be easy.

I would feel pretty bad if a lot of good guys had to live with the road blocked. And I don't see any real reason why Standard Dianetics, so taught wouldn't be fully effective.

Like anybody else, I have had my own share of slings and arrows over the years and I know what it is like.

It isn't all that easy to help one's fellows and to be helped in return. But the end product is itself worth a lot of slings and arrows.

The road out is the way up.

I hope you make it.

Best of luck.

Ron

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



STUDENT VICTIMS

A “Dr.” Anthony Ryle in a Penguin Press book, *Student Casualties*, says that one in five students need “psychiatric care.”

One might take this seriously if it were not the usual “everybody is crazy, pay us” eternal campaigning by the head shrinkers.

“Dr.” Ryle wants a “health service” with a voice on student committees (to suppress revolts?) at only £7 a student. Good economic try for psychiatric front groups. One million students, £7 million pounds to pocket.

That this “health service” would be run by head shrinkers is fully stressed in the book.

Your *Freedom* editors have seen two college psychiatric advisers in two colleges, the men who would be in charge of such a “health service.”

The first one bragged that he used hypnotism “to lay any coed he wanted to” and thought it a great joke.

The second one kept himself heavily tranquilized because he had “an overwhelming urge to strangle girls” and only by staying on drugs could he repress it.

As this is the type now handling student problems in two huge universities, one can see where this new bite on government funds would lead.

Instead of one in five needing care, according to the way psychiatric insanity records soar wherever they take over, you could expect it to be two in five, then three in five and finally five in five, the psychiatric dream. They would then get £35 million.

All this would be less disturbing if psychiatric political connections were not so well known.

According to the record, the brilliant student who shows signs of leadership is target number one in campaigns of conquest.

How electric shock and making zombies with brain “operations” is going to help students study goes unexplained in “Dr.” Ryle’s book.

Student revolt will never be handled by psychiatry or psychology. They have been in charge of students’ minds right along for the last 30 years and the revolts are getting worse, aren’t they?

Nice try, Ryle. Too bad you don’t have any mental know-how to actually cure students.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

TRIPLE FLOWS

A being has a minimum of 3 flows.

By “flow” is meant a directional thought, energy or action.

The three flows are:

Inward to oneself
Outward to another or others
Crossways, others to others.

There are many more flows possible as have been much more fully covered in Scientology Class VI.

Examples:

Flow 1, to self, drinking.

Flow 2, self to another or others, pc giving them drinks.

Flow 3, others to others, people giving other people drinks.

Flow 1, to self, being hit on the nose.

Flow 2, self to another, pc hitting somebody else on the nose.

Flow 3, others-others, other people hitting others on the nose.

Item example using a proper Dianetic item, a pain in the arm.

Flow 1, to self, receiving a pain in the arm.

Flow 2, to another, pc giving another a pain in the arm.

Flow 3, others-others, other beings giving others a pain in the arm.

Notice that the direction of the flow does NOT change the item. Only the direction changes.

SINGLE ITEMS

It will be found that a pc can run “single items” for quite a while.

By “single” is meant “to self,” Flow 1.

This, however, eventually can result in a *stuck flow*. This is based on the fact that a flow which runs too long in one direction can “stick.” It will not flow longer in that one direction. It now has to have a reverse flow run.

Thus, one can run a Single Flow item after item. But after *many* items are run as Single Flows, a pc *can* get stuck and run poorly.

The answer is to run Flows 2 and 3 on the same items already run in Single Flow.

One MUST begin with the first item and run each item on Flows 2 and 3.

Example: One ran the following items on a pc Single Flow (to self, Flow 1).

A sore jaw
Anger
A head pain
A dizzy feeling

The pc seems to be doing all right but it is time to run the Triples. So one runs

A sore jaw, Flow 2 R3R
A sore jaw, Flow 3 R3R
Anger, Flow 2 R3R
Anger, Flow 3 R3R
A head pain, Flow 2 R3R
A head pain, Flow 3 R3R
A dizzy feeling, Flow 2 R3R
A dizzy feeling, Flow 3 R3R

Now having begun Triples, one of course runs all new items assessed in triple form.

Item Flow 1 R3R
Item Flow 2 R3R
Item Flow 3 R3R

Each flow run is of course treated as a chain and is carried back to its basic and erasure.

SICK PCs

Pcs who do not immediately get well on Single Flows must of course be run on the other 2 flows for each item already run.

Pcs who drop back to a sick state during auditing must be run on the other two flows.

In actual practice where a pc does not get well promptly, he is given medical care as he was *physically* ill. Then he is given a Scientology Review (Green Form to F/N and any session repair and GF 40 and handle fully). Then HCOB 24 July 69, SERIOUSLY ILL PCs. And then he is run on Triples, putting in Flows 2 and 3 on all items run so far. Added to this Review can be what is known as life ruds and 3 S&Ds. THEN and only then is the pc put back on Dianetics and all items are given Flows 2 and 3 and is run on Triples thereafter.

The above paragraph applies to any sick pc. The sequence of the actions in the above paragraph can be varied. One doesn't just put in Triples on the pc to "cure" him. Medical action and Scientology Review and the actions to handle a sick pc must be done. The point for this HCOB is that the pc MUST have all Singles now done in triple and that all further items must then be done as Triples.

Since only one command in R3R varies in Triples (see issue II of this HCOB), ANY DIANETIC AUDITOR who has done a star-rated checkout on this HCOB and issue II of this date CAN DO DIANETIC TRIPLES.

Don't get complex about it, such as assessing for a Flow 3 or skipping around on a list or asking the pc's permission or for his interest to do 2 and 3. It's almost impossible to go wrong doing Flows 2 and 3. There aren't any "special cases."

A Dianetic auditor SHOULD QUALIFY FOR HIS HDC doing SINGLES. There's less chance of getting balled up. Or of pushing a wrong assessment.

Where the pc has been run on a narrative item or a multiple item, skip it for Triples.

NECESSITY OF TRIPLES

This is absolutely certain about Triples: A PC MUST BE RUN ON DIANETIC TRIPLES BEFORE HE CAN BE CALLED A DIANETIC COMPLETION.

When a pc has been called a Dianetic Completion on Singles and has done Scientology Triples and even OT grades, HE SHOULD BE RUN ON DIANETIC TRIPLES and can be at any time.

(See issue II, HCOB 5 Oct. 69, DIANETIC TRIPLES for Dianetic Triple Commands.)

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE AUDITOR

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

No. 11

Oct. 69

Scientology The Senior Science

Cases tend to follow the course of development of Dianetics and Scientology.

When a case is completed on Dianetics it is ready for Scientology Grades and Clearing.

Dianetics brings health. It puts the body right so that it does not get in the way of freedom.

Scientology brings ability, spiritual freedom and immortality. Scientology is the senior science in that it solves any and all troubles that may have occurred in Dianetics and solves as well any that may have occurred in Scientology.

Mankind, at this time, is so battered about and preached to about being an animal and is so relatively inactive in this push-button civilization that he has a long way to rise to get his foot in the first rung of the ladder.

He thinks of himself as a body. Dianetics takes care of the unsavory aches, pains and, with medical help, ills of the body so that he can get his mind off it.

With Dianetics completed, he is now ready for his Scientology Grades. Not having neglected the first steps of Dianetics he will make his Grades and Clear easily.

Dianetics is a science of the mind (*dia*—through—*noos*—mind) developed before 1950 and considerably refined since. It takes care of the aches and pains and psychosomatic ills of the body. It was and is the answer to psychosomatic medicine and in the hands of ministers is used as pastoral counseling.

Scientology is the science of knowledge (*scio*—knowing in the fullest sense of the word, *logos*—study). Its period of development was from 1951 onward. Its target is spiritual freedom and ability.

Although *Clearing* was first encountered in Dianetics, as a beingness far beyond anything man had envisioned, uniform and invariable Clearing was found to be accomplishable only in Scientology.

Today there are a great many Scientology Clears.

There are levels above Clear which we call the level of Operating Thetans—or a being able to act as a free being.

Dianetics training and auditing is again available today in all official organizations, missions and other activities. The only valid Dianetic instructor must have his certificate as a Hubbard Dianetic Graduate. An HDG has been trained not only to audit but especially to teach Dianetics. A Hubbard Dianetic Counselor is one who has been trained to audit, to apply *Standard* Dianetics successfully.

Scientology training and processing is available in all official organizations and processing is also available in missions and in the field. A Scientology auditor has his *Class* which permits auditing up to certain levels. Academies teach up to Class IV. Saint Hill organizations teach up to Class VI and audit up to Power. Advanced Organizations handle Clearing and OT levels.

This is a sort of road, a way up and out. There are no shortcuts on it. All gains and advances made in all these years of research and on hundreds of thousands of people have shown that the road is bettered only by staying more closely on it.

The fact that case gain is proportional to the amount of “charge” off a case, to the degree it is relieved of its burden, makes the road the road. You can’t enter the Empire State Building at the 35th floor if you are human. In the same way it is not profitable to try to skip grades. Most of our trouble comes from those who have tried.

Scientology is the senior science. When the Dianetics level has been completed, it is time to move up through the Scientology Grades, up to Power, to Clear and to OT.

This is a very effective road; we work hard to keep tech “in” and precisely done and to keep the road a safe road for any to travel.

These sciences, Dianetics and Scientology, have had over 50,000 hours of research expended on them by myself alone. When to this is added all the research auditing which gave us what we have today, we have hundreds of thousands of hours. There are more than 50,000,000 words of total materials in these subjects. No sciences has had as thorough and exact a documentation or as objective an approach.

These two sciences are the only sciences in the humanities that have been fully validated by impartial tests on this planet and they are the only ones that help without hurting anyone.

So the road is built. It is there for your use.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 12 OCTOBER 1969

Remimeo
All Dn Auditors

DIANETIC TRIPLES PLURAL ITEM

The item must be made plural on Flow 3 when one is running Triples, i.e., "Pain in the head," as an item on Flow 1 and Flow 2 becomes "Pains in their heads" on Flow 3.

STARTING WITH TRIPLES

One who is already fully qualified as an HDC or HDG who starts a new pc can start with Triple Flow and run each item thereafter on Triples.

New items assessed on a pc already run on Triples should be run on Triple Flow.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



DRUGS, ASPIRIN AND TRANQUILIZERS

I have just made a real breakthrough on the action of painkillers (known as aspirin, tranquilizers, hypnotics, soporifics).

It has never been known in chemistry or medicine exactly how or why these things worked. Such compositions are derived by accidental discoveries that "such and so depresses pain."

The effects of existing compounds are not uniform in result and often have very bad side effects.

As the *reason* they worked was unknown, very little advance has been made in biochemistry. If the reason they worked were known and accepted, possibly chemists could develop some actual ones which had minimal side effects.

We will leave the fact that this could be the medical biochemical discovery of the century and let the Nobel Prizes continue to go to the inventors of nose drops and new ways to kill and simply ourselves use it. Biochemical tech is not up to the point at this time that it can utilize it.

Pain or discomfort of a psychosomatic nature comes from mental image pictures. These are created by the thetan or living beings and impinge or press against the body.

By actual clinical test, the actions of aspirin and other pain depressants are to:

- A. INHIBIT THE ABILITY OF THE THETAN TO CREATE MENTAL IMAGE PICTURES and also
- B. TO IMPEDE THE ELECTRICAL CONDUCTIVITY OF NERVE CHANNELS.

Both of these facts have a vital effect on processing.

If you process someone who has lately been on drugs, including aspirin, you will not be able to run out the Dianetic engram chains properly because they are not being fully created.

If you process someone immediately after taking aspirin, for instance, you probably will not be able to find or assess the somatics that need to be run out to handle the condition. For the next day after taking the aspirin or drug the mental image pictures may not be fully available.

In the case of chronic drug taking, the drugs must be wholly worn off and out of the system and the engrams of drug taking must be run out in their entirety, Triple or Quad Flow. If this is not done, auditing will be trying to handle chains that aren't being fully created by the thetan.

In the case of auditing someone who has taken drugs— aspirin, etc.— within the last few hours or two or three days, the chains of engrams definitely will be found not fully created and therefore not available.

This would all be fine except for three things:

1. Auditing under these conditions is very difficult. The TA may be high and will not come down. One gets “erasures” at TA 4.0 with an “F/N.” Auditing errors become easy to make. The bank (chains) is jammed.
2. The thetan is rendered STUPID, blank, forgetful, delusive, irresponsible. A thetan gets into a “wooden” sort of state, unfeeling, insensitive, unable and definitely not trustworthy, a menace to his fellows actually.
3. When the drugs wear off or start to wear off, the ability to create starts to return and **URNS ON SOMATICS MUCH HARDER**. One of the answers a person has for this is **MORE** drugs. To say nothing of heroin, there are, you know, aspirin addicts. The compulsion stems from a desire to get rid of the somatics and unwanted sensations again. There is also something of dramatization of the engrams already gotten from earlier drug taking. The being gets more and more wooden, requiring more and more quantity and more frequent use.

Sexually it is common for someone on drugs to be very stimulated at first. This is the “procreate before death” impulse, as drugs are a poison. But after the original sexual “kicks,” the stimulation of sexual sensation becomes harder and harder to achieve. The effort to achieve it becomes obsessive while it itself is less and less satisfying.

The cycle of drug restimulation of pictures (or creation in general) can be at first to increase creation and then eventually to inhibit it totally.

If one were working on this biochemically, the least harmful pain depressant would be one that inhibited the creation of mental image pictures with minimal resulting “woodenness” or stupidity and which was body-soluble so that it passed rapidly out of the nerves and system. There are no such biochemical preparations at this time.

These tests and experiments tend to prove that the majority of pain and discomfort does come from mental image pictures and that these are immediately created.

Erasure of a mental image picture by standard Dianetic processing removes the compulsion to create it.



Drugs chemically inhibit the creation but inhibit as well the erasure. When the drug has worn off, the picture audited while it was in force can return.

The E-Meter tone arm under drugs or on a drug case can go very high—TA 4.0, TA 5.0. It can also be dropped to “dead thetan” (a false Clear read).

Auditing a person on drugs can obtain an “erasure” and “F/N” at TA 4.0. But the erasure is only apparent and must be “rehabbed” (verified or redone) when the person is off drugs.

Any habitual drug taker, applying for auditing while still on drugs, is handled per C/S Series 48RE, NED Series 9RC, DRUG HANDLING, and HCOB 12 Nov. 81RC, GRADE CHART STREAMLINED FOR LOWER GRADES.

A drug handling program as the very first action would be done on the case. (This includes the Purification Rundown, Objective Processes, TRs 0–9 and the Scientology Drug Rundown. Drug handling also includes running out engrams connected with taking drugs on the New Era Dianetics Drug Rundown. This step is done after Expanded Grades, except when the pc runs into trouble due to unhandled drugs on the Expanded Grades. [Ref: C/S Series 48RE, NED Series 9RC, DRUG HANDLING])

TRs and Objective processing will ease the withdrawal symptoms of the habitual drug user. (This includes alcohol.) Even though drug handling steps are in progress, do not consider the drug has worn off until 6 weeks have passed.

A person who has taken aspirin or other drugs within the past 24 hours or the past week should be given a week to “dry out” before more auditing is given.

Auditing assists can and should be given whenever needed despite the pc’s having taken drugs. The erasure of any engram chains run would then be verified after the drug has worn off. (This can be up to 6 weeks for certain drugs and medications such as anesthetics.)

No alcohol may be consumed within 24 hours before an auditing session, and where alcohol consumption has been excessive, the drying-out period would be extended to several days or a week.

It is not fatal to audit over drugs. It is just difficult, the results may not be lasting and need to be verified afterwards.

Chronic drug takers who have not had drugs specifically handled may go back to drugs after auditing as they were too drugged during auditing to get rid of what was bothering them and which drove them to drugs.

With the enemies of various countries using widespread drug addiction as a defeatist mechanism, with painkillers so easily available and so ineffective, drugs is a serious auditing problem.

It can be handled. But when aspirin, that innocent-seeming painkiller, can produce havoc in auditing if not detected, the subject needs care and knowledge.

The above data will keep the auditor clear of the pitfalls of this hazard.

To paraphrase an old quote, we used to have iron men and wooden ships. We now have a drug society and wooden citizens.

I've been studying this for over a year and a half and have made the breakthrough.

Drug companies would be advised to do better research.

And auditors are advised to ask any pc, "Have you been taking any drugs or aspirin?"

The medical aspect is an understandable wish to handle pain. Doctors should press for better drugs to do this that do not have such lamentable side effects. The formula of least harmfulness is above.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Revision assisted by
LRH Technical Research
and Compilations

CULTURAL DESTRUCTION

Since World War II Eastern intelligence services have developed a new weapon.

The security forces of Western countries are too fond of tracing the history of intelligence to show there is nothing new.

There have been new intelligence technologies developed in every decade for the last century or more. The extent and literature on the subject are so vast that the superficial student or the nonspecialized government executive is as outdistanced as he would be in the field of Chinese literature.

Intelligence is highly specialized and intricately sophisticated in the East. A founder of the extremely efficient German services, the most vast the West had known, spent 17 years studying the intelligence technology of the Japanese and even then only scratched the surface.

It is no wonder then that a new intelligence technology has been in use against the West since 1948 without detection or understanding.

The basic idea of weakening or corrupting a population has been in use since before the Persian attacks on Greece. Naturally the degradation of a population is possible on a long-term basis if actual war is unsuccessful or impossible as a method of removing a natural enemy.

A sufficiently degraded or weakened people are in effect demilitarized.

Where direct combat confrontation is undesirable or considered too dangerous, the weakening of an enemy's trade or economics and the contraction of his sphere of influence by covert means becomes the next solution available. That is textbook.

The degradation and weakening of the enemy population itself is more difficult and requires a longer time span. Although this is considered desirable by potential attackers, no feasible technology to fully accomplish it had been worked out and employed on any scale before 1948.

MEDIA AND FINANCE

The advent of fast transport and mass communication media and the internationalization of finance controls offered an opportunity to design and use technology which could destroy the enemy's population totally as an effective nation.

The atomic bomb made direct combat confrontation between major powers too dangerous and thereby opened the door to any program which would promise successful destruction of a considered enemy even on a long-term basis.

The techniques of cultural destruction were developed, financed and pressed into action.

The West, naive and traditional in the field of security has failed utterly to detect and handle cultural destruction—the major weapon now in full use against Western nations.

ESPIONAGE

Espionage to Western security forces and politicians still means enemy efforts to steal the plans of the battleship. Even where Western security officers confusedly suspect what is going on, their political seniors are not likely to permit action since they have been carefully coached to believe in the inevitable deterioration of man in modern society.

The essence of the campaign is to make it all seem internal and inevitable with a ready social explanation for each new decline.

Spies, as enemy agents are called by those who know very little about it, are generally caught at the point they relay information after citizens whom they have persuaded to steal plans have turned them into the national security service.

A new feature in cultural destruction is that *these* “spies” are agents who do not report. They merely *act*.

Briefed at some period long ago they need no further detailed briefing. They just go on working.

These agents need no funds from their masters as they are financed internally and most often by the government they seek to subvert.

Three things mask their activities: (a) they assume identities (“cover” in intelligence argot) which are considered above the law; (b) they seem essential to handle the disorder which they themselves are actually creating; (c) the extent and coordination of their actions are too incredible to be grasped by people who take a “reasonable view of things.”

All the evidence of their successes is in plain view. Yet they pose as the authorities vital to handling these conditions.

“MISEDUCATION”

Soaring crime rates and widespread drug addiction are hallmarks of intelligence subversion and always have been. To these more common signs of attack on the population cultural destruction has added “miseducation,” soaring insanity totals, sexual perversion, racial warfare and the sabotage of sound economics.

The somewhat natural impulse of rather barbaric societies to go astray and become hectic is being exaggerated to such a degree and with such swiftness that almost anyone with a little help could see that natural turbulence is being enormously assisted.

The exact technology by which it is done makes a fascinating and revealing study. All the inventiveness that commonly emerges only during actual warfare has been redirected into the resolution of the problem “How to destroy a nation which cannot be directly fought.”

England has watched her whole empire contract to the possession of Scotland, Wales and Northern Ireland as her only undisputed external terrain. An event usually requiring centuries of decline, happened within two decades.

The US, conquering hero of World War II, is reduced to bargaining at a conference table while her postage-stamp enemy confreres direct public campaigns to end the war *within US borders*.

Any voice raised in protest against national decay is silenced and vilified, such has become the strength of the external enemy.

ORIGINATORS

Security forces in the West see in all this only an effort to bring about an internal revolt where they observe it all. It is not an attempted revolt. It is cultural destruction on a grand scale.

It took the originators half a century to smash utterly the basic educational standards of Western people and substitute new values, or lack of them, which opened the door to total subversion. An examination of the changing textbooks and the connections of the authors of those which then crept into use and the political color and background of the “educators” who recommended them is an interesting search.

The source area of the training skills used by “social scientists” is traceable directly to enemy terrain.

The basic cultural institutions normally relied upon to uphold the standards of Western society have been infiltrated, discredited and swept out of power. The motif of the destruction of churches springs directly from the enemy.

In place of these institutions have sprung up a horde of “unimpeachably respectable” societies run by suave, glib and enemy connected confidence tricksters to whose deadly advice congresses and parliaments listen with an awe usually reserved in barbaric societies for fathers.

In two countries recently the governments paid all the expenses of meetings of the enemy agents who, in their posh hotels, carefully protected by the internal security forces, carefully planned and put into effect the next steps of the cultural destruction of those countries—and in the bargain discussed behind carefully closed doors the abolishment of their hosts’ constitutions and cancellation of their boundaries. A large percentage of those who attended were direct from enemy territory.



Another member of this group, a card-carrying enemy, was listened to attentively by a Congressional committee who were already acting on her advice not to oppose so strenuously the widespread drug addiction being pushed by her infinitely “respectable” friends.

“AUTHORITIES”

Nearly half a hundred of these wholly “respectable social scientists” recently entered a Western nation straight from satellite countries and set up in business there at once, marvelously financed, entirely above the law because they were “authorities” and “scientists” and “vouched for” by “eminently respectable professional societies.” The security forces there were restless about it but evidently could do nothing because of “pressure from above.”

It has gone so far that anyone who mentions it is at once accused of “seeing a Red under every bush.” The last political figure in the US who refused to believe it was “natural” was stopped and killed as surely as though he had been poisoned.

There are many ways to win in competition between nations. Where outright war is impossible or covert military operatives unprofitable, there is now cultural destruction, a complex and highly skilled tool which not only destroys the national will to fight but also morally reduces and destroys the social and economic fiber of the enemy.

If action is not taken, if the trend is not halted, the West will be dead within a decade.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 5 NOVEMBER 1969R

Issue V

REVISED 4 SEPTEMBER 1978

Class V Grad
Checksheets
Class VI
Checksheets
C/Ses

(HCOB 4 Aug. 69 amended and revised)

LX3 (ATTITUDES)

(Used before LX2)

Refs:

HCOB 2 Aug. 69R	“LX” LISTS
Rev. 4.9.78	
HCOB 26 June 78RA II	NED Series 6RA
Rev. 15.9.78	ROUTINE 3RA
	ENGRAM RUNNING BY CHAINS
HCOB 20 Sept. 78 II	LX LIST HANDLING

3-Way or Quad Recall
3-Way or Quad Engrams R3RA

Date: _____

Pc Name: _____

Treachery	_____	Criticism	_____
Disloyalty	_____	Falsity	_____
Helplessness	_____	Pretense	_____
Hostility	_____	Glee	_____
Rudeness	_____	Laughter	_____
Cruelty	_____	Mockery	_____
Disobedience	_____	Embarrassment	_____
Rebelliousness	_____	Feeling Hurt	_____
Wastefulness	_____	Oppressive	_____
Stinginess	_____	Ridicule	_____
Cowardliness	_____	Good	_____
Dirtiness	_____	Persecution	_____
Ungodliness	_____	Betrayal	_____
Wickedness	_____	Guilt	_____
Cunning	_____		

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



TOO MANY ENEMIES

Psychiatrists, psychologists and their front groups are very skilled in making enemies.

Casually counting up, we know of at least a dozen organizations who are fighting these people and we know of literally hundreds of thousands of individuals who personally detest their injury and murder.

Their technology is Russian, based on Pavlov's work with dogs.

Also Russian is their "think" about relations with other groups in this field.

Lenin, according to Christopher Felix in his book, *A Short Course on the Secret War* propounded this power doctrine:

Any powerful entity is a potential enemy according to Lenin's doctrine. Therefore when anything is seen to be powerful, it must be treated as a potential enemy.

Felix comments that it goes without saying that if you treat anything as a potential enemy it will become an active enemy.

Psychiatric front groups treat all their competitors as potential enemies. They call them "quacks" and excite political action against them and generally act to make them into real enemies.

In the case of Scientology, it was not even in their field. It treated no insane and was mainly unaware of these people.

Working on internal political and controlled press lines, mounting many covert operations, spreading lies upon lies, these psychiatric front groups at last attracted the enmity of Scientologists who then had no choice but to expose psychiatry in self-defense.

Scientology was also affected in other ways by psychiatric practices as more and more people on Scientology lines were found to have been seriously hurt by psychiatric practices. Drug addiction, shock, surgery, abuse were followed up and led back to psychiatric actions or influences. The effect on Western society could no longer be ignored.

Other groups native to the West—not imported like psychiatry—also began to trace back their troubles to this cultural invasion. They found, as in the case of

many powerful churches, that they were being struck at by these psychiatric front groups who worked ceaselessly to abolish religion. Patriotic groups found that it was the ambition of psychiatry, as stated loudly and clearly in their literature, to abolish all constitutions and all boundaries.

Rightist groups objected to Russian mental technology seeking a total monopoly on mental healing in the West.

Rightly or wrongly all these groups began to resent psychiatry. But in each case it was the psychiatric front groups which began the war.

Any system which seeks to found its own power by reducing the power of all others is a weak system and is bound for ultimate failure.

Scientology has many alliances. It has been forced to defend itself from attacks on it by psychiatric front groups. And even in this, all Scientology wants to achieve is to force psychiatry to mind its own business and do its own work and act like a sane neighbor instead of a screaming psychotic.

Psychiatry trying to muscle in like some gangster mob on the field of self-betterment is like a bull trying to peddle china dishes.

Psychiatry also has internal conflicts. They chop at one another inside their executive meetings like a bunch of fishwives—or so the wife of an ex-member in Switzerland who testified about it has said.

As psychiatry cures no one and insanity statistics soar in their own field and as they seem to be into education, welfare, sociology and anywhere but in psychiatry, one wonders “what the devil *are* they up to?” This excites the mystification of people legitimately in these fields.

We in Scientology have no interest in any direct attack on psychiatry. We are only trying to handle the primary social problem of the West—this happens to be the turbulence being created by these people outside their own field.

We wish they would get on with finding out how to cure the insane and devote the money they get to that exact end.

The day psychiatry could cure itself of its own craziness and get on with its own job would be a happy one for Western social groups.

Just now their best product is manufactured libel, slander and hate in treating everyone else as a potential enemy. If this is “mental health,” says the vast majority of the public, we want nothing whatever to do with it.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
Qual Hats
MLO Hats

MEDICAL CHARTS

(Originally written by LRH as FO 2187, on
14 Nov. 69. Issued as an HCOB on 17 Jan. 91.)

It is vital to make a chart for each patient under treatment and enter data on the chart *whenever* anything is done.

Do not make a summary chart from memory or a notebook.

On one side of the card or sheet there is a temperature graph long enough for 2 or 3 days' worth at 3 hourly times and where medicine is given when, it being marked on the graph vertically. A time and date column is at the top.

The chart reads from left to right. It goes as low as 95° F and as high as 105° and is marked in F and C both.

On the reverse side is a place for notes or orders with time and date given and if fulfilled.

This chart is held with others on a clipboard and is filled in each time temperature is taken or medication given and what it is.

The clipboard must be hooked up prominently where it can be found in the MLO's office and dymoed, "Return to MLO Office."

These charts are easily mimeoed.

Places for the patient's name, address or room location should be given space.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

HCO BULLETIN OF 15 NOVEMBER 1969R

Remimeo
Class VIIIs
Dianetics Auditors
Dianetics Checksheet
Class VIII
 Checksheet
Intern
 Checksheets
All Classes

Issue I
REVISED 27 JULY 1978

IMPORTANT AND URGENT

**CASE SUPERVISION
AUDITING AND RESULTS**

The whole “secret” of producing high case gain and total results with New Era Dianetics and Scientology auditing lies in the following:

NEW ERA DIANETICS RESULTS

When an auditor can produce exact auditing on New Era Dianetics, you know he can audit.

New Era Dianetics is a very simple, precise procedure. The *major* errors are:

- a. Misassessment (inability to use a meter usually but out-TRs can do it)
- b. Taking narrative items and running them as somatic chains
- c. Forcing a pc toward “earlier incident” when it required “earlier beginning,” making the pc jump chains
- d. Fumbling commands
- e. Out-TRs.

An auditor’s poor TRs and corny errors such as above will prevent New Era Dianetics results.

But the New Era Dianetics auditing is so simple THAT IT DEMONSTRATES CLEANLY WHETHER THE *PERSON* CAN AUDIT OR NOT.

This is not true of Scientology auditing, particularly VI, VII and VIII. Here the procedure is more complex. The errors of the auditor are obscured in the possibility of a wrong C/S or a complex pc. Thus, whether the auditor can audit or not, just as an auditor, is obscured.

Thus, with the auditor as a variable factor, the tech can look variable.

Therefore, you can lay down this rule as truth and it will be truth until the end of time:

If a IV, V, VI, VII or VIII cannot produce invariably excellent results, his basic auditing is deficient but obscured by the complexity of material.

Therefore, it is vital that an auditor be a proven result-getting New Era Dianetics Auditor before any result can be expected of him in his/her Scientology auditing.

We have now had several dark mysteries cleared up on this subject with many examples. For instance, in 1969 when Standard Dianetics was introduced one auditor who had been thought a competent VI and had been “auditing” for years was found to be getting too many failed pcs; he was trained up as a Standard Dianetic auditor and on his first sessions it was found that he could not produce Standard Dianetic results; he was vigorously groomed on his TRs which were wildly out and always had been and made to do the very exact businesslike procedure of Standard Dianetics. He then got excellent Standard Dianetic results session after session on his pc and could be designated as a very good Dianetic auditor. He was briefly retreaded on his Scientology materials and at once could get terrific results with upper-level Scientology.

From this we can state without any fear of contradiction by your future experience that:

An VIII who is not a proven Dianetic auditor as well is not dependable as an auditor no matter who trained him.

The practice of loosely certifying HNEDAs without total proof that they get excellent uniform session results on Dianetic pcs can foul up the whole field and jeopardize the entire auditing future of the student. To certify a New Era Dianetics Auditor who doesn't get provenly excellent Dianetic results is an act of treason against all that person's future pcs and all the rest of us.

If tech is “out” in an area, it will be because some of the auditors, whatever their class, are not capable of delivering simple Dianetic sessions, regardless of the level at which they are auditing. And out-tech will be compounded if the Case Supervisor is not *also* an excellent New Era Dianetics Auditor for he won't know the errors for which to look.

When you can really dig this and know it and get it in practice, the bulk of out-tech and “failed pcs” in an area will vanish.

I know it is sometimes hard to achieve a simplicity as simple as New Era Dianetics, but when it is done, tech worries from there on up are over.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



Remimeo
Class VIIIs
Case Supervisors
Dianetics Checksheet
Class VIII
Checksheet
Intern Checksheets
all Classes

IMPORTANT

CASE SUPERVISION, HOW IT GOES NONSTANDARD

Probably the number 1 lesson that has to be learned by a Case Supervisor, without any wiggles or doubts or derails, is that he can be (and must not be) driven off standard tech by false auditing reports.

At least half the failed sessions he gets are false reports!

The auditor has not noted some of the things he did or he has noted things that did not happen.

The person who falsifies an auditing report usually is the same person who gets bad results. Naturally.

The report is usually not knowingly false. It does not include the data as to why the session failed.

This leaves the Case Supervisor with an impression that standard tech was done but that it failed. That sends him into a figure-figure and proposing unusual solutions. This gets him into reviewing reviews, long hours of C/Sing, backlogs and an area muddled up by “failed cases.”

A Case Supervisor has to know his standard tech forwards and backwards.

In a correct auditing report of a failed session the answer as to why it failed is neon-light big and glaring. So the Case Supervisor corrects it and corrects the auditor.

But that is only true of about half the failed sessions the Case Supervisor gets. **THE OTHER HALF OF THE FAILED SESSIONS ARE FALSE REPORTS.**

Instead of going the route and first getting inventive and then damning tech and taking up yoga, the Case Supervisor **MUST** realize:

1. That if he himself doesn't know his Dianetics and Scientology cold, he will certainly never be able to spot errors in its application.
2. That standard tech—Dianetics and Scientology—are invariable in results and that the only variables are the Case Supervisor and the auditor.
3. That there are no “different” pcs.
4. That 50 percent of the failed sessions are also false reports if you can't find in the folder why the session failed.

5. That if you can't find in the folder why the session failed or the pc isn't doing well you get the pc asked about the session and get *data* as to why it failed. (The answers and outnesses will amaze you.)
6. That when the above fully dawn on a Case Supervisor he becomes totally successful.

There is a sort of breakthrough a Case Supervisor makes, a sort of crisis he passes through where the above points suddenly become glaringly clear to him. After that he is a hard-eyed, uncompromising precisionist that nothing gets by and whose field area gets results, results, results and tech and stats soar.

It doesn't take too much. Given a command of the tech, Dianetics and Scientology, he can spot easily in the worksheets why a failed session went adrift, send it to Review to be remedied and send the auditor to Cramming.

But the session where the pc left session with "F/N VGI's 2.0" and arrives at Examiner with "needle tight, 4.3, indicators poor" and in which all seems usual and standard . . . ! Hey! That's a false auditing report. It doesn't mean standard tech doesn't work! It means a false worksheet. You haven't got the data needed to handle or do the next C/S.

So you have somebody else ask the pc what happened in that session and get it written down and get the folder back.

Man, it would knock over an elephant. Some of the things you get back! "Well, he was reading off items, I guess, but I couldn't hear him. . . ." "I asked him not to shout and he said, 'I'm the auditor, not you.' " "I kept trying to tell him I was exterior" "He wouldn't accept the withhold. He said it wasn't a withhold because he'd heard it from my wife. . . ." "I had to keep telling him what the next command was. . . ." "But it *wasn't* a headache that I was trying to get handled. I was vomiting during most of the session. . . ."

Boy, the world of Never-Never-Never that lies behind those reports where you can't find the reason!

Suddenly, as I say, the Case Supervisor makes his own personal breakthrough. His "I wonder what's really wrong with this pc . . ." turns into "auditor to Cramming to review R3R commands and TR 104. Pc to Review to fly a rud or GF to F/N. Assess auditor, auditors, commands. . . ."

Oh, you say, we don't have an Examiner in our mission—listen, you better teach your Receptionist to do an Examiner Form—Yes, but we don't have a Case Supervisor or Cramming—brother, are you so in love with the buck that you'll salt out your whole area with failed cases just to get high pay on low stats? Auditing is a TEAM action. If you can't do it as a team action, it's not standard admin to begin with and sure as shooting your practice or your mission will fail in the long run.

Maybe that's the first breakthrough the Case Supervisor makes. To realize auditing actions are team actions.

But not to get off the rails, IF YOU CAN'T FIND THE FAILURE IN THE FOLDER, GET THE PC ASKED, FOR YOU'RE LOOKING AT A FALSE IF ONLY INCOMPLETE WORKSHEET.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



OLD-FASHIONED HOLDOVERS

Psychiatrists and their front associations are as far back in the past as some of their insane patients.

They belong to the bad old days of above 1450.

Every hill had its robber baron castle ruled by the very, very, very best people only from the very, very, very best families.

Underground beneath each castle fortress were dungeons with chain studded walls and torture rooms complete with racks, lead boots and a very thorough technology of maiming and murdering with the greatest possible agony in the longest possible time.

At any passing whim any peasant, soldier, merchant or passing traveler could be seized without any slightest process of law, his possessions confiscated, and thrust away for years without any charge whatever, to emerge, in those rare instances when they did, broken in health and limb and completely mad.

Any writer or pamphleteer who dared breathe a breath of caution to these arrogant “lords” and their “ladies” was hunted like a rat, torn to bits by the rack or hanged, drawn and quartered.

The countryside lay in ruins, the people cowered in filthy hovels and the spirit of man lay crushed and nearly dead.

Such was 1450 in the “civilized world.”

Up through the decades as time crept on, man won bit by bit, small points of rights and freedom. But only over mountains of “rebels” slain only over a roadway paved with the bones of fearless champions of mankind whose courage almost always carried them to their death.

Now we have arrived in the 20th century. We have laws and due process of law and at least some rights and freedom.

Here sit these psychiatric front groups, representing only a handful of “specialists.” Here they sit with their “lords” and “ladies” and their very, very, very best people.

They have their mental “hospitals” where any torture, any crime can be done.

Here are mental “laws” by which anybody can be seized without any process of law and held without any charge.

Using “shock” and surgery and water “cures” and violent drugs men are released, when they are released at all, shattered and incompetent wrecks.

By the full evidence recently unearthed the majority of the inmates of these “institutions” are not and never were insane. Only the minority are mad and how many of these have gone mad through these gruesome tortures or beatings?

So these psychiatric front groups are badly stuck in 1450.

They are only composed of the very, very, very best people at the top.

Democracy, decency, processes of law are all regarded by them with sneering arrogance.

All this is becoming well known. It is fully documented.

But what of politicians and legislators who bow slavishly and give them easy seizure laws and millions of taxpayers’ money to spend?

What of writers who toady to them in the press and literature and strike at anyone or any group like the Scientologists who seek to expose such crimes?

Why, mate, I’d say such politicians and scribblers were a lot of bloody traitors to the human race. That’s what I’d say.

It’s not 1450 you know. It’s the 20th century.

Come up to present time, that’s what I’d say.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

A CHAMPION

George Wichelow was one of the greatest Hyde Park speakers that England ever had.

He was also one of England's great stage magicians.

He was also a Dianeticist and Scientologist.

One of the last disappearing breed of hard realists, George used to say:

“A people has got to fight for their freedom all the time.

“They never dare let up.

“Because when they do the slave makers crush them.

“Freedom isn't something you get and then have. It's something you have to fight for and keep right on fighting for.

“The moment the people turn their backs, some new slave master pushes in a new law and another one and another one and all of a sudden the public wakes up and finds itself tied to a post, ready for the yoke of slavery.”

George was certainly right.

While England's people were not watching, laws were passed, glibly, easily, quietly which permitted any man, woman and child to be seized without any crime, thrown into cells and mental institutions and beaten, tortured or killed by attendants at the order of psychiatrists.

If you want a real shock and a case of gooseflesh, read the laws of England's commitment procedures that were advocated by “Ministers of Health” who were really members of these private psychiatric front groups.

When one sees the fantastic hidden power of these groups behind the scenes and looks at these mental health commitment procedures, one knows exactly what George was talking about.

One can envision the scene. Night. A knock on the door. The rattle of a lock and the crack of light.

“Who's there?”

“Open up. Are you John Jones?”

“Aye, but. . . .”

“Are you the secretary John Jones of the Garment Makers Union?”

“Aye, but. . . .”

“Come along laddie.”

“Look, where’s your warrant? Where’s. . . .”

“We don’t need no warrant.”

“But what’s the charge? I haven’t done anything.”

“Well now, you don’t need to have done nothing, laddie. This is a commitment paper for mental incompetence. So come along.”

“No.”

“Seize him, Ned. He’s violent.”

And off he goes, never to be seen again, and if he is, he’s only a lump of crippled flesh.

The crime? He advocated better working conditions at the local factory. You know, the factory owned by Lord Guffwuff whose friend is Lord Baffwuff of the local Mental Health chapter.

It couldn’t happen today?

Well, it happened to millions in Germany about a third of a century ago when Hitler’s elite had such power.

And it *is* happening today. In England and America and Australia and South Africa to name a few.

You didn’t think those German psychiatrists were going to remain unemployed forever, did you?

George was right. The public shouldn’t have taken freedom for granted and turned their backs.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HCO BULLETIN OF 23 NOVEMBER 1969RB

Issue III

REVISED 4 SEPTEMBER 1978

Remimeo
Class VIII
Class VIII
Checksheet
Course Supervisors
Registrars
Dianetic Checksheet
Dianetic Auditors

STUDENT RESCUE INTENSIVE

(This bulletin has been revised to align with New Era Dianetics tech. The *Dianetic* Student Rescue Intensive is given in HCOB 2 July 1978, New Era Dianetics Series 11, DIANETIC STUDENT RESCUE INTENSIVE.

There are, additionally, Scientology steps to the Student Rescue Intensive, which can be done by a trained Scientology Auditor. These steps are contained herein, to give you additional Student Rescue Intensive steps you can do on your pc if you are a Class III or above Scientology Auditor AND a New Era Dianetics Auditor.)

In working with a student, a Supervisor found that engrams and secondaries gather around the subject of study and developed some material on it which I tested and redeveloped.

He said:

“The subject of study has been abound with ‘authorities’ and booby traps forever and a day, but until Ron researched this field of human endeavor and published his findings on tapes, HCOBs and policy letters, nobody has EVER made any progress toward the resolution of study itself as a problem.

“In this very day and age we find physical punishments of students the rule rather than the exception, and even the use of instruments like canes, sticks, shoes and such like articles in order to ‘teach’ a student (create ‘ARC’) is accepted as normal practice.

“The phenomena of secondaries and engrams resulting thereof, which inhibit study are not known about or completely ignored, and often handled by a further duress.

“And many a once bright, keen young student throws in his study in despair and goes to the nearest oculist for even stronger lenses in his glasses to help his ruined eyesight.

“THE SUBJECT, THE VERY IDEA OF STUDY ITSELF HAS BECOME TRAUMATIC, IT IS AN AREA OF LOSSES AND PHYSICAL PAINS.”

The Class VIII C/S can be audited by a Class III who is also a New Era Dianetics Auditor.

1. Fly a rud to F/N.
2. Do a Remedy A on Dianetics or Scientology.
(Omit if student has had one.)

3. Do a Remedy B.
(Omit if student has had one.)

(Ref: *Book of Case Remedies*

HCOB 9 Nov. 67 REVISION OF REMEDY A, REMEDY B AND S&Ds)

4. Assess:

Being Trained	Education
Being Educated	Schools
Study	Teachers
Learning	Enforcement
Stress	Misunderstoods

5. Prepcheck best reading item.

This completes the Scientology steps of the Student Rescue Intensive.

DIANETIC STUDENT RESCUE INTENSIVE

6. Take the item found in 4 above and do a preassessment on it.
7. Find the running item, using standard preassessment procedure. (Ref: HCOB 18 June 78, New Era Dianetics Series 4, ASSESSMENT AND HOW TO GET THE ITEM.)
8. Run out the item you have found in Step 7, R3RA Quad (or Triple if pc is not yet Quaded).
9. Repeat the preassessment on the original item found in Step 4 and repeat Steps 7 and 8 on that item.
10. Continue reassessing the Preassessment List on the original item and running out R3RA Quad the best reading running item until there are no further reads on the preassessment of that original item.

The intensive should be concluded when the pc is now happy about study.

PROMOTING STUDENT RESCUE INTENSIVES

Any org or course has on it some slow students or students who easily dope off while attempting to study, or students who become upset by study or try to blow.

A Registrar should periodically obtain a list of these and see that they are sold a Student Rescue Intensive.

A Student Rescue Intensive is not run until the pc has been completed up to action eleven of the NEW ERA DIANETICS FULL PC PROGRAM OUTLINE (HCOB 22 June 78 New Era Dianetics Series 2) as it would interrupt his program because drugs, if he has taken any, are a probable contributory cause to being unable to study. Also the Student Rescue Intensive is not a substitute for proper Word Clearing of Dianetic, Scientology and earlier courses and training. It does, however, make the latter much more effective.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



THE EVOLUTION OF TOTALITARIANISM

Totalitarianism is defined as “of or relating to a political regime based on subordination of the individual to the state and strict control of all aspects of the life and productive capacity of the nation, especially by coercive measures (as censorship and terrorism).”

The world has seen it in the raw ruthlessness of many despots of the past and Hitler’s Germany and Stalin’s Russia in modern times.

As totalitarianism is easily the most detested form of government and the most difficult to cast off, some thought should be given to how a totalitarianism evolves.

Basically the political life of a nation is divided into two types of groups.

First there is the GENERAL INTEREST GROUP. This is a broad, open group such as a political party or an association of teachers or a church. What distinguishes them as a GENERAL interest group is the fact that they stand for what they say they stand for and do what they say they do. They have beliefs, they scuffle about, but they are in the open and their influence is direct and visible.

Then there is another type of group. It can be called a SPECIAL INTEREST GROUP. It could also be called a “hidden” interest group. It is characterized by having some fixed idea but advertising something else. They are composed of zealots who work to the exclusion of all other interest as well as the exclusion of the well-being of others who are not “aligned” with the fixed idea of that group.

These “special interest groups” are commonly distrusted since they fail to announce their actual intention and sell their fixed idea behind a facade of often clever steps and propaganda.

The citizen who suddenly learns that Senator Belch was really a “front” for the oil interests or that Minister Bray was really trying to increase armament company profits is, as a good and unsuspecting citizen, usually dismayed when “all is revealed.”

Fixed ideas are usually buried in the mind and a person, as often as not, is unaware of what underlies his revulsions and prejudices. Similarly in the broad masses of the society a “special interest group” is obscured from view—one only sees its ploys and falsified “information” and is left to believe them, reject them or neglect them.

A suspicion that government is more and more guided by special interest groups and less and less determined by general interest groups such as political parties or advertised social intent has become a practical part of citizenship in modern times. When nations do not seem to be guided by good sense, the citizen begins to suspect "special interests" must underlie government policy. He is often so right that cynicism has displaced patriotism in most Western nations and we read that the day of idealism is dead.

As a matter of fact, only about 8 percent of the population is estimated to be "aligned" with special interest groups of one sort or another even in moments of national stress. Ninety-two percent of the population even in a country undergoing insurgency or revolt are not "aligned" at all. Other social and political estimates show even less "alignment."

Thus, whether one is talking about a hidden or covert interest in specialized publics or oil or railroads, special interest groups form a very small minority of the population in peace or war. The vast majority of the people are caught up in the clever statements, maneuvers and "unavoidable decisions" of a very tiny number of people.

"Public opinion" as stated by a special interest group is seldom actual. The special interest group alleges "public opinion" and by various means uses this statement to maneuver their will upon their opponents or the treasury or the law books.

Democracy tends to lend itself to the special interest group in several ways, the most notable of which is a candidate's necessity to have campaign money with which to be elected. Some of these candidates for democratic office could not run at all without the funds furnished by or the influence of "special interest groups."

Thus the special interest group can buy a voice to press its special interest, for the politician, no matter how honest, finds he is now supposed to utter certain opinions and espouse certain measures and defy the opponents of the special interest group which supplied the influence and cash to win him his election or appointment.

Thus a democracy as it deteriorates into special interest hands tends to be not of, by and for the people (who are more than 92 percent) but becomes of, by and for special interest groups (which are less than 8 percent of the total population).

Even the honest politician, unaware that one of his colleagues is putting out false information and pressure from a hidden source can be swayed by the special interest group.

Such groups often covertly control certain press. They also infiltrate into general interest groups and push some version of their fixed idea out disguised as a part of a hitherto honest general interest group.

For instance the newspaper magnate, Hearst, used his papers to develop the "Yellow Peril" (which led to the 1941 war). But it is now known he was solely concerned not with the "evil Japanese" but with the threat open immigration of these skilled agriculturists posed to his own irrigation, produce and land interest.

He was part of a group of moneyed landowners whose hidden special interest was their own holdings but who spoke of patriotism, self-sacrifice, racial purity, nationalism and glory just to fatten their private purses. The Hearsts of the world rather spoiled an era of civilization. It was nothing to them how many men died believing the surface shouting. Another generation saw through it and patriotism, idealism and other values died because they had been corrupted to serve the hidden, selfish ends of this special interest group.

From time to time in history small groups with fixed ideas have allied themselves together sufficiently to penetrate the political, economic and social life of the nation and taking advantage of some general disaster have emerged suddenly as the force triumphant.

Their real aims remained disguised until the very last moment and the population abruptly finds itself oppressed by special interest men holding all key posts and all forces.

Freedom vanishes. Political life suddenly hardens into the fixed idea. Coercion and terrorism crush all opposition.

Even those who assisted in the overwhelm but whose own special interests are not needed any longer are smashed down with the rest of the population.

A totalitarianism has been born.

History is strewn with the wreckage which follows the operations of special interest groups. Even Athens lost her glory and freedom due to the hidden inner workings of the "Macedonian Party" which, in her own Senate, covertly undermined Athenian democracy to serve their own private ends. Bribed by Philip of Macedonia these men sold out all Greece and brought on a totalitarianism from which Greece never fully recovered.

In our own century Hitler, working under cover, recruiting at first the very Jews whose industries and newspapers he needed, promising anything but what he really was about to deliver, emerged abruptly in 1933 with all important posts and organizations covered.

We know the rest of this grim totalitarianism.

Whenever a nation is struck by some disaster some special interest group may see its chance. And no nation is without such groups.

Being mad, the majority of special interest groups are seldom successful in erecting a totalitarianism. They fail to infiltrate enough high levels, enough general interest groups. Or they fail internally. When the disaster for which they hunger strikes, they try. That they do not always succeed does not make them less dangerous.

The whole test of what is a special interest group is "Do they do and try to do what they and their spokesmen say they are trying to do." If so, they are just a general interest group.

If a group has one advertised set of purposes but is generated by secret and hidden ambitions, it is a special interest group.



Rightly the public abhors and fears a special interest group. Unfortunately many a special interest propagandist seeks to assign hidden interests to some innocent general group which has none—it is a common propaganda trick.

The proof of the pudding is the actual documentation of the hidden special interest.

Sometimes the proof never appears but the actual intentions of the group do—denoting a singular failure on the part of security forces.

Such a sudden emergence into the light is not always political. The US 1932 bank takeover wherein the huge chain banks used political front men to smash all private banks and grab the assets of a nation. Countries have been in economic slavery ever since. It was such a sudden emergence and so well “explained” that it took economists a quarter of a century to begin to realize there was a total revolution in economics and finance and that a new banking “totalitarianism” existed where not one independent banking voice could be raised successfully. All Western nations are now totally dominated by just one group. And they run things sufficiently badly (what with inflation and political dictation) that a large majority are privately convinced these fellows have something else in mind. People are worried. Perhaps rightly, perhaps wrongly. But this group now reaches into the pockets of every man in Western nations directly, positively and mercilessly.

Stalin’s totalitarianism is an example of a special interest group within a special interest group. That emergence is still reverberating.

The psychiatric front groups are special interest groups by documentation. To the public they talk on and on about mental health. But in every conference, in their private inner circle publications they speak about and listen to eradication of all boundaries, the destruction of all constitutions and other political matters which spell only ambition for world domination. Their political and organizational infiltration is extensively queer for a lot of headshrinkers. Their interest in easy seizure of people and their conduct in institutions are all at variance with their public facade of “mental health.”

They have clearly shown that they can get any bill passed in a majority of legislatures. They are at the elbow of major political figures. They dominate the think of armed forces.

These are interesting boys. Mentally they act as mad as any totalitarianist ever spawned.

Even in the US civil defense manual, in event of a national disaster, the role assigned to these fellows is “to seize anyone who tries to do anything about it.”

People in the field of the mind who are really in that field usually talk about *cases*. You get around Scientology auditors and you hear about *cases*. You don’t hear about getting publishers and politicians and the military under control. That’s because they belong to a general interest group that does what it says it does, processes and trains people about the mind.

But the psychiatric front people *don’t* do what they say they do. They heal no one. And under hysterical duress in the press they repeatedly screamed that their

aims were completely incompatible with those of Scientology. So if they didn't say what their aims were, although Scientology aims are just making people well, one is a bit surprised.

Why can't these psychiatric front groups announce their aims in public? You'd know if you read them. And I don't think the public would appreciate those psychiatric aims. "Us psychiatrists are interested in destroying boundaries and tearing up all constitutions." Sound kind of funny if they said that in public, wouldn't it? So they only say it in their private publications.

Their press and political infiltration is so deep, their influence so wide, their public statements and activities so different than what they print for themselves they fully qualify as a special interest group.

And when you examine their system of coercion and terrorism and their ceaseless political efforts to expand it, you are looking directly at an intended totalitarianism. What's worse they even espouse all the prophets of totalitarianism clear back to the Comte de Saint-Simon.

Sure is ridiculous isn't it. Sure is. But remember how at first the world laughed at Hitler?

And George Orwell's *1984* is based exclusively on what would happen if the headshrinkers took over the world.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



FALSE REPORTS

If there is anything calculated to jam up the administrative machinery of a society, a government, a police force or an intelligence agency, it is A FALSE REPORT.

It is an old, old trick to enter false reports into administrative machinery just to cause useless worrying and fruitless work.

Police time, already drawn thin by undermanning and escalating crime, can ill afford the endless hours spent chasing down reports, apparently authoritative, which finally turn out to have been false in the first place.

Intelligence files are made completely unreliable by false reports injected into them. A whole intelligence operation can be sent askew if their data files are ruined by false reports.

This factor has been long known and understood.

In the book *The Art of War*, written in 400 B.C. by the Chinese Sun Tzu (as republished by Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1963) there is a very basic chapter which lays down the intelligence practices which continue until today and in which he discusses types of agents. These include the “expendable agent” whose duty is to place false information. He is called “expendable” because the enemy will probably kill him when they find his information is faulty.

The practice and consequences extend to civilian and administrative activities, not just to war.

During an examination of the sites and history of the ancient world in the Mediterranean, a Scientology expedition isolated what they called “a third party action” as the basis of the decay of these civilizations. A third party plants false accusations between two others to bring about contention, war and destruction of rivals. Thus, quarrels and conflicts do not resolve since the third party, the covert quarrel maker, who is spreading the false information to the other two parties about each other is seldom noticed or identified.

A state can also be depowered by a covert enemy who enters false information into its domestic affairs or cultural activities, causing internal contention until it breaks down law and order.

Thus the use and penalties of falsifying information is common practice in the world but is destructive beyond belief. It may very well account for the cold war itself.

Some “third party” neither Russian nor Western is possibly very active between these two power centers, feeding false provocative information about Russia to the West and false provocative information about the West to Russia. If it keeps up and is not identified, it could result in World War III.

Thus the extent, significance and use of false information is of ancient tradition and contemporary threat.

The Scientologists suffered from a hidden covert attack for eighteen years before they finally isolated and documented the source.

Today many sane and unaligned reporters are asking, “Why is Scientology being attacked? We can find nothing wrong with it.”

This puzzle has wandered into the field of jurisprudence. “Why are these people being attacked?”

Identifying the attackers was finally accomplished by Scientology legal advisers who fully documented the source of an eighteen-year-long river of vicious, libelous, slanderous and very false reports.

Somebody did not want independent research into the field of the humanities. Somebody did not want an effective psychotherapy to be developed in the West.

That somebody turns out to be the psychiatric front groups. One of their own key members has been in the center of every attack on Scientology, uttering false reports about it and inciting attacks upon it.

The social effect has been to retard the use of the only effective psychotherapy ever developed in the West while psychiatric patients were being injured and killed and insanity statistics soared.

The military effect has been to deny the use of technology which could halve the reaction time of pilots and raise by a fifth or more the IQ of scientists.

Scientology as the only fully validated mental technology has had to fight a nineteen-year battle against violent and unsubstantiated false reports circulated solely and only by the officers of the psychiatric front groups. These had dirty hands. So it was not difficult to begin to turn the tables.

Just as *Freedom* has said, it is now proven that mental patients are beaten, tortured and killed in institutions and that easy seizure of anyone has been insinuated into law books by this outlaw group.

But not all organizations or activities are as strong or self-reliant as Scientology. False reports about it are now recognized as false reports. But what about all the *other* false reports about other persons, social organizations and nations? These still remain in the police, intelligence and administrative files as unexamined fact.

You could almost begin a modern renaissance if the masses of planted false reports about people, organizations and governments were swept out of the administrative files of nations.



Then maybe we would know, as peoples and governments, what was really true.

A government acting on information as faulty as that commonly in their files leads to fantastic blunders in national policy, vast fund wastage, improper manpower usage and general loss and despair.

Things are *not* going all right in the world. One could as a start refuse to act on any information unless it were proven by personal investigation.

The road to ruin is paved with false information.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder



HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex

HCO BULLETIN OF 2 DECEMBER 1969

Remimeo
Dianetics Checksheet
Class VIIIs
Class VIII
Checksheet

RISING TA

In running R3R when the pc's TA is rising after 2 runs through, the indication is that there is an earlier incident (or in rare cases, an earlier beginning).

One does not need to ask "Erasing—solid?" when he sees the TA rise, as obviously it (the incident) is going more solid. It is correct, the auditor seeing the TA rise, simply to ask for an earlier incident and if "No" then an earlier beginning.

The exception is the low TA (below 2.0). If the TA is, let us say, at 1.6 and rises to 1.8 during or after the second run through, the incident may well be erasing as a below 2.0 is abnormal. It will come above 2.0 only when the chain is erased. So one DOES ask for "Erasing—solid?" and carries on as usual with R3R when the TA is below 2 but rises.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder